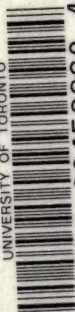


UNIVERSITY OF TORONTO



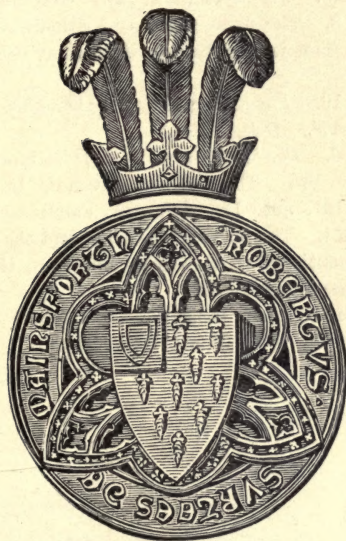
3 1761 00458860 4

THE
PUBLICATIONS
OF THE
SURTEES SOCIETY.
VOL. CXXIV.

ANDREW REID & COMPANY, LIMITED, PRINTERS, NEWCASTLE-UPON-TYNE.

THE
PUBLICATIONS
OF THE
SURTEES SOCIETY

ESTABLISHED IN THE YEAR
1884
M.DCCC.XXXIV.



124
VOL. CXXIV.

1914
FOR THE YEAR M.CM.XIV.

ERRATA ET CORRIGENDA.

Page 4, note 5. *For 'Charlie' read 'Charles.'*

Page 11, note 10. *For 'Arthurea' read 'Arthuret.'*

Page 22, note 8. The name written 'Awthor Long' is apparently meant for 'Ochterlony.' The name of George Ochterlony occurs as curate of Tweedmouth in 1640.

Page 25, note 16. *For 'Douglas' read 'Dunglas.'*

Page 43, note 17^d. *Delete 'For.'*

Page 46, note 6. *For 'Bellymena' read 'Ballymena.'*

Page 70, note 19^a. The pedigree given in this note is inadvertently repeated on page 131, note 17, with some amplification.

Page 118, note 1. The name of the wife, and the date of the marriage of Taylor Thirkeld, mentioned on the fourth line from the foot of the page, has been repeated on the following line.

Page 128, note 15. *For 'Dennis' read 'Denis.'*

Page 139, note 13. *For 'Skern' read 'Skerne.'*

DA

20

S9

V. 124

LIBRARY

739859

UNIVERSITY OF TORONTO

NORTH COUNTRY DIARIES

(SECOND SERIES).

"Let all these riches be treasured up, not only in your memory, where time may lessen your stock, but rather in good writings and books of account, which will keep them safe for your use hereafter."

Sir Thomas Bodley to Sir Francis Bacon.

Published for the Society
BY ANDREWS & CO., DURHAM;
WHITTAKER & CO., 2, WHITE HART STREET,
PATERNOSTER SQUARE;
AND BERNARD QUARITCH, 15, PICCADILLY, LONDON;
BLACKWOOD & SONS, EDINBURGH.
1915.

At a Meeting of the COUNCIL OF THE SURTEES SOCIETY,
held at Durham Castle, on Tuesday, December 5th, 1911, the
DEAN OF DURHAM in the chair.

‘It was resolved that a second volume of North Country
Diaries be edited by Mr. JOHN CRAWFORD HODGSON, F.S.A.’

CONTENTS.

	PAGE.
PREFACE	viii
JOURNAL OF SIR WILLIAM BRERETON, 1635	1
AUTOBIOGRAPHY OF SIR JOHN GIBSON, 1655	51
JACOB BEE'S CHRONICLE	54
MARK BROWELL'S DIARY	176
THE FAMILY OF MARK AKENSIDE, THE POET	190
TWO LETTERS OF BISHOP WARBURTON	193
NORTHERN JOURNEYS OF BISHOP RICHARD POCOCKE	199
DIARY OF JOHN DAWSON OF BRUNTON	253
INDEX TO PLACES	295
INDEX TO PERSONAL NAMES	305
INDEX OF THE MORE IMPORTANT SUBJECTS	327

PREFACE.

Of the diaries and similar documents printed in this volume some are already known to the student of local history. The Journal of Sir William Brereton, which is perhaps the most valuable of the series, formed the first volume of the Chetham Society's publications and was reprinted in Richardson's *Imprints and Reprints of Rare Tracts* in 1844. But as both of these editions have become rare, the Journal may very fitly find a place in the present series, the more so as Sir Philip H. B. Grey-Egerton, the present owner of the MS., has permitted a fresh transcript to be made for the Surtees Society. The fate of the original diary of Mark Browell is unknown, but it was copied for the same series of Richardson's *Reprints*. The family records of Mark Akenside were contributed by Mr. Richard Welford, M.A., to that valuable but short-lived repository of local information, *Northern Notes and Queries*. Of Warburton's letters a few copies have been struck off by the Bishop of Durham for private circulation; and large extracts from John Dawson's Diary may be found in the *Proceedings* of the Newcastle Society of Antiquaries. So far as is known, the other documents are now printed for the first time.

Although Sir William Brereton's description of Edinburgh in 1635 is not flattering, he displays both candour and discernment. He seems to have been especially interested in salt works and in decoys for duck. Jacob Bee's Chronicle comprises those parts of the original MS. which are not given in his diary printed in *Six North Country Diaries*. It deals for the most part with humble and unimportant people, but it may interest the inhabitants of the city and neighbourhood of Durham, as will Bishop Warburton's caustic letters. The Journal of Bishop Pococke will appeal to a wider circle, containing, as it does several otherwise unrecorded Roman Inscriptions; while the diary of John Dawson, kept during a time when he was an active and conscientious militia officer, may amuse those interested in military affairs.

The Editor desires to express his great obligation to Mr. Welford, and Mr. H. M. Wood, B.A., for reading the whole of his proofs; and to the Rev. J. J. M. L. Aiken, B.D., Mr. Robert Blair, F.S.A., Mr. William Brown, F.S.A., and Mr. William Maddan for reading portions of the same.

To the following gentlemen he is indebted for valuable suggestions and information:—

Mr. Farnham Burke, Norroy King of Arms.

The Rev. William Greenwell, F.R.S.

The Rev. Henry Gee, D.D.

The Rev. Canon Fowler, F.S.A.

Professor Haverfield.

Mr. George Neilson, LL.D.

Mr. J. W. Clay, F.S.A.

Mr. William Chamney.

Mr. Edwin Dodds.

The Rev. E. G. Cull, and others.

He is also obliged to the Proprietors of the *Newcastle Journal* for the loan of the file of the *Newcastle Courant* for 1760, in which are reported the proceedings arising out of the Hexham Riot; and also to Miss M. T. Martin for making careful transcripts at the British Museum and Record Office of Brereton's, Gibson's, and Pococke's MSS.

The Editor desires also to express his obligation to the Bishop of Durham for Bishop Warburton's letters; to Sir Philip H. B. Grey-Egerton for the use of the original diary of Sir William Brereton; to General Surtees, for the use of the original MS. of Jacob Bee; and to the Rev. Thomas Stephens, for the use of the original diary of John Dawson. At Mr. Welford's request the Akenside entries have been printed with capital letters and contractions exactly as they appear in the Registers of the Church of the Divine Unity, Newcastle. In the other documents, contractions—save in cases of doubt—have been treated as matters of caligraphy and have been extended, the prodigal capital letter being reduced to modern practice.

J. C. HODGSON.

ALNWICK, 12 May, 1915.

THE JOURNAL OF SIR WILLIAM BRERETON, 1635

INTRODUCTION.

Sir William Brereton of Handforth, Cheshire, was son and heir of William Brereton of that place, the representative of a younger branch of the family of Brereton of Brereton and Malpas, by his wife Margaret, daughter and coheir of Richard Holland of Denton in Lancashire. Born *circa* 1604, he was baptized at the Collegiate Church of Manchester, and educated at Brasenose College, Oxford, where he matriculated 2nd November, 1621: he was admitted to Gray's Inn 29th January, 1622/3, was created a baronet 10th March, 1626/7, was Knight of the Shire for Chester in 1628, and twice in 1640.

In the Civil War he took a prominent part on the side of the Parliament, being made Commander-in-chief in 1642 of the Cheshire forces, in which capacity he greatly distinguished himself.

Sir William Brereton married *circa* 1627, Susan, daughter of Sir George Booth, first baronet, of Dunham Massey, who died in 1637, leaving issue an only son, Thomas, who succeeded his father as second and last baronet. He married, secondly, Cicely, widow of Edward Mytton, and daughter of Sir William Skeffington, first baronet. He died at Croydon Palace—which had been granted him by the State—on the 7th of April, 1661, and was carried thence for burial in his parish church at Cheadle. His will, dated 6th April, 1661, was proved on the 27th of July following.

In the year 1634—in the months of May and June—Sir William Brereton travelled in Holland and the Seventeen Provinces: his journal for that period occupying thirty-nine pages. In the following year, leaving his home at Handforth on the 11th of June, he travelled through Yorkshire, Durham, and Northumberland, to Edinburgh, then by Glasgow to Port Patrick in Wigton-shire, where he embarked for Ireland on the 4th July, and landed at Carrickfergus on the following day. To Ireland he gave twenty days, and having secured a passage for himself, his servants, and horses on board the *Ninth Whelp*, a vessel belonging to the Royal Navy,

manned with sixty men, commanded by Sir Beverley Newcomen, he sailed from Waterford on the 25th of July and landed at Kings-road, near Bristol, apparently on the following day. Visiting Minehead, Bridgewater, Glastonbury, Wells, Bath, Gloucester, Hereford, Ludlow, Shrewsbury, and Chester, he reached his own home at Handforth on the 5th of August in the year 1635.

The journal throughout is in Brereton's clear, small, regular and very close handwriting, very few words being altered or cancelled. In size it is a small folio, and it is in its original plain vellum binding. In the fly leaves are some notes from which the following details are obtained :—

The MS. belonged to Dr. Percy, Bishop of Dromore, and by him was given to Mr. Cooper Walker, 'a gentleman of some literary eminence at that period.' After the death of the latter it was sold by his sister-in-law to Mr. Christopher Bentham, a cultivated Birkenhead Quaker, who lent it to Sir Walter Scott. The latter was much interested in the journal and strongly urged its publication, going so far as to offer his services as an editor. The proposal dropped through, and ultimately the MS. was presented by Mr. Bentham to Sir Philip de M. Grey-Egerton of Oulton, tenth baronet, a Trustee of the British Museum, in the hands of whose grandson, Sir P. H. B. Grey-Egerton, it still rests.

In the British Museum (Additional MSS. 11331, 2, 3), are transcripts or drafts of letters to and from Sir William Brereton; of whom there is also a portrait, in line engraving, by G. Glover, representing him on horseback in armour, with truncheon in right hand, an army in background.

The manuscript has been already printed, having been edited by the late Mr. Edward Hawkins, Keeper of the Antiquities in the British Museum, in 1844, for the Chetham Society, from which edition the sections dealing with the North of England and with Scotland have been reprinted respectively by Richardson in his *Imprints and Reprints*, and by Mr. Hume Browne in *Early Travellers in Scotland*. Mr. Hawkins seems to have thought it unnecessary to print the journal *verbatim*, therefore what is now presented to the Surtees Society is printed from a new transcript of the original made with the ready permission of Sir Philip H. B. Grey-Egerton by Miss M. T. Martin. The text has been followed literally, although the Diarist's liberal use of capitals has been modified to fit modern usage.

THE JOURNAL.¹

[1635] Junii 11. Wee came from Handf²; and tooke horse about 8 in the morneing, and came to Wakefield about 7; wee baited att Bostockes att Woodhead where wee paid two-pence a pint for ale and 3s. 8d. *pro* victualls; and att Wakefield att the Bull, where wee lodged, wee paid 5s. for supper and breakefast. Itt is an honest, and excellent house: Here next morning I gave my bay mare garlyck and butter for hir cold butt itt wrought nothing with hir; nor did the drench, which I usually give, which I gave hir att Yorke next morneing; butt by the way I observed a connie-warren walled about with stone containeing about one or 2 acres of land; and nott farre from Yorke I went about half a mile out of the way to take a view of Bishopps-thorpe, the arch-bishopps palace which is about a mile or two distant from Yorke, placed sweetly uppon the banckside of the river Owes: Itt is the poorest and least capacious house, which I have found in Engl: belonging to any bishopricke: a verye little poore hall, and noe faire roomes in the whole house. In the chapple I observed the table, representing the altar, placed in the lower end of the chapple³: A stone building which seemes to have been an old chapple, converted into a dovehouse which hath two tunnells:

The church, which is the pareish church, called Bishops-thorpe church, is the least and poorest church I have mett withall in England; here is onely a curate maintained to say service.

The bishopps cellar here well furnished with 32 hoggsheades of good stronge beere and 8 pipes of the same; wee tasted of itt.

[June] 12. Wee lodged on Friday att M^{rs} Keyes in Cunie-streete in Yorke where wee had excellent entertainment, and verye reasonable, and, next morneing, takeing another view of the Minster and chapterhouse I observed the round rooffe hereof (for which itt is most famous) to bee framed of wood and boards painted: In the chapple wherein the bishopp is enstalled sitting in St. Peters Chaire, which is an old, little, decayed chaire, and famous for nothing butt the antiquitie thereof, there was a decayed monument for St.

¹ Some portions of this journal were reprinted, from the Chetham Society's volume, in Richardson's *Imprints of Rare Tracts*, Newcastle, 1848.

² Hanf=Handford, now Hanforth, in the parish of Cheadle, Cheshire, where the Diarist's property and home were.

³ Viz., at the west end of the chapel.

William⁴: the residue of whose bones were taken by the sexton, 1633, and laid carefully uppe, and this, as hee said, was done by the kings spetiall commaund. This man shewed us a rich gilt baseon and ewre and two faire bowles with plates to cover them guilt, these made use of when the sacrament of the Lords Supper is administred; and, as hee said, they cost the king 300^t or 400^t: Here is a draw-well called St. Peters Well, which the sexton much magnified:

A verie statly organ lately erected in the Minster quire under which is written: *Benedictus Deus Patrum nostrorum qui dedit in corde regis ut adonaret^{4a} domum suam*:

On the north or northeast side of this Minster seated Sir Arthur Ingrams⁵ house and brave garden: whereof nott a third part furnished with flowers: butt disposed into little bedds whereon placed statues, the bedds all grass: verie faire high spatious walls round about this garden, and large faire trees, butt nothing well furnished with fruite. Here I observed a slopeing border a full yard high placed to the trees, which hath brought forth rootes out of the lowre part of the bodye of the tree; this border is kept green: butt the

⁴ William Fitz-herbert, commonly known as St. William, son of Count Herbert by his wife Emma, sister of King Stephen, was treasurer of York in 1130, and with it held other preferment. He was elected archbishop in 1142, but, the election being contested, he was not consecrated until 26 Sept., 1143. His opponents obtaining the upper hand, he was removed from his see in 1147; and it was not until 1154 that he was restored and re-entered the city and his cathedral on the 9th of May in that year. His tenure was short, for he died on the 8th of June following, and was buried in the minster, at the first, near the south-west pillar of the lantern and afterwards translated to the choir. He was canonized by Pope Nicholas III. and he was commemorated on the 8th of June. Cf. Raine, *Fasti Eboracenses*, pp. 220-233.

^{4a} Canon Fowler is of opinion that 'adonaret' should read *adornaret*, the passage being apparently suggested by 1 Kings III, 9, VIII, 17, 18; 1 Chronicles XXIX, 6-20, etc.

⁵ Sir Arthur Ingram was a son of Hugh Ingram of London, citizen and linen draper, a native of Thorp-on-the-Hill, Yorkshire. Having acquired a plentiful fortune as a mercer in Fenchurch street, London, he purchased Temple Newsam and other estates in Yorkshire. He was appointed comptroller of the port of London in 1604. Knighted 9th July, 1613, he was High Sheriff of Yorkshire in 1620 and sat in Parliament as M.P. for Stafford in 1609, for Romney 1614, Appleby 1621, York 1624, 1625, 1626 and 1628. Having acquired from the Archbishop of York a long lease of the decayed archiepiscopal palace situated on the north side of the minster, he repaired and beautified the house and laid out its gardens with so much taste that they were one of the sights of the city. In 1640 he built the hospital bearing the name of Bootham and died, *circa* 1642.

The lease granted by the Archbishop to Ingram was renewed again and again to his descendants until the year 1817, when the property was acquired by the Dean and Chapter and the lease surrendered (for a consideration) by Francis, second Marquis of Hertford, who had acquired the same with his second wife Isabella, daughter and coheir of Charlie Ingram, ninth Viscount Irwin. See Clay, *Extinct and Dorman Peerages*, p. 111. The Dean and Chapter cleared the site and on it built a new deanery and a house for the canon in residence.

gardiner conceaves itt noe advantage to the trees: which are now cutt, and dubbed, butt the gardiner dislikes that course: To keepe in order and to weede, and maintaine this garden, another spacious orchard, wherein are manye walkes, and to keepe a faire stately walke uppon the cittie walls, which doe bound and compass this orchard: to tend and dispose of his fish, to keepe which hee hath divers fish-ponds in this ground, and to breed, and bringe uppe young pheasaunds: there is onely allowed him x^l per annum and Sir Arthur to bee att noe more chardge:

The pheasaunds are bred in this manner: when the pheasant henns begin to lay, their eggs are taken from them: kept in bran and sett, and hatcht under an hen: fed with pisimers⁶ and kept in an house:

Fourre cisternes here are made of bricke about a yard deepe, and square, to keepe pikes: breames: tench: and carpes: Water is pumped into these, butt I doe nott expect these to succeed well; they are placed in an open house, walled, butt the rooffe sufficiently open and yett under locke and key: This gardiner conceaves that mingling muck with soile, and placing itt to the tree rootes is verye good: butt nott muck alone:

Munday Junii 5. I went to see Sir Ti: Hob:⁷ with whom I had much discourse *circa quendam nob*: whom hee had found a most dangerous man to discourse with in private, and therefore this was allwayes his answer, when his opinion or advise was required: that hee would consider of itt, and returne his answer in writeing: Some things chardged and fathered uppon him which he never spoake:

Instaunce given of a most dishonest practise in P: W: unto whom was delivered in Channell-roe-house⁸ a great booke of 2 sheetes of parchment subscribed by W: D: wherein were feoffees in trust: Com: Sarisburiens: Sir Gualter Cope⁹ and others: A fine there is still extant, leadeing to this booke which hee finding repaired presently ad Com: Sarisb: and said unto him: "You and some others are feoffees for such an estate: enquire I beseech you into

⁶ Pisimers=pismire, an ant or emmet.

⁷ This contracted name has been identified by Mr. J. W. Clay, whose knowledge of Yorkshire families of this period is unmatched, with Sir Thomas Posthumus Hoby of Hackness in Yorkshire, who was knighted 7 July, 1594, in Ireland by the Lord-Deputy. A transcript of Lady Hoby's diary, 1599-1605, from the original in the British Museum, is in the possession of Mr. Clay. One of the family seems to have been Sir William Brereton's companion in the expedition.

⁸ Channell-row-house was at, or near, New Palace Yard, Westminster.

⁹ Sir Walter Cope was grandson of Sir Anthony Cope of Hanwell in Oxfordshire, a well-known personage in Tudor times. He was a member of the Elizabethan Society of Antiquaries; was knighted by James I. at Worksop 21st April, 1603; was appointed Chamberlain of the Exchequer, where he helped to arrange the records, and Master of the Wards in 1613. In 1607 he built Cope Castle, now known as Holland House, and five years later purchased the manor of Kensington. He died 31st July, 1614.

your fathers evidence": Whereuppon search beeing made by him, hee found the booke, and delivered itt unto him: whereby W: *Comis D:* conveys over lande and goodes *ejus Comit̃is*: reserveing onely Bidst: and 1000^b per annum: In this *provisio facta pro Dom:* R: 5: This booke delivered *in loco predicto* to P: W: with this chardge, and commaund: that the same should bee most carefully kept, and laid uppe against his comeing that summer *ad L:* where was then D: de T: This was received by P: W: and itt was promised: butt att his comeing *ad L:* and that hee was desired to peruse the evidence in Eagl: Tow: Soe soone as hee came thereinto: hee spoake thus to P: W: "Lett us begin where wee last left: Where is that booke I gave you att Lond: *in loco predicto*?" Hee answered in such a box; where searching, noe such thing was to bee found: every box, till and corner searched, butt itt was nott to be found in that house: *Quare utrum nil negatur super sacramentum P: W:*

This man the most understanding, able, and industrious justice of peace in this kingdome.

Noe warrant graunted out butt he takes notice thereof in a booke: and att sessions an account demaunded of all those warrants sent out: which if the constables to whom they are delivered, doe not exequite nor returne, and give an account: they are called uppon att the sessions: or if those that require and procure the warrants keepe them in their hands, and make use of them for their owne ends and doe nott deliver them to bee served they are bound over to the sessions.

This day a widow by him ordered to bee committed, because shee refused to pay the money, which was five pound, committed to hir husband as overseer of the poor of the pareish whose stocke this was: shee beeing his exequutor: this hee said might bee justified, and that the law thus directs.

To cure a straine of the back sinewes: Ralph Hungate's¹⁰ receipt practised uppon old, cripple, and many other horses with good succes:

Receave of euphorsion^{10a} three pennieworth: as much cantharides: Lett these bee bruised and mingled with Oile de Bay, 3 pennieworth: or for want thereof with swine's grease rendred: whereof you make an ointment or salve, if it bee a great or an old straine you must add unto itt 1: or 2: pennieworth of white mercurie (more or less to bee used as in discretion you thinke fitt and according to the straine). This beeing mingled with the former to bee applied thus:—When all the haire is clipt of where the swelling and straine is: then allsoe shave itt with a sharpe razeor and afterwards with a penknife sharpe and well whetted, launce itt downe the backe and swelled and strained part of the legg in 3 or 4 long razes: and the ointment with your hand is to bee rubbed and chafed uppon the place shaved and launced: if your horse be unruly hee must bee cast: then take a fire-shovell, red hott, or a red hott iron plate and hold before the

¹⁰ Probably Ralph Hungate of Sandhutton, third son of William Hungate of Saxton.

^{10a} Euphorbia or Euphorbium.

place thus anointed untill the ointment sinke and drench into the skin : These cautions to bee observed :

1. First, the horse is to be tied soe short as that hee cannott reach itt with his mouth, least hee gnaw when itt smarte, and bee poisoned, after 24 hours thus tied you may turne him out of doores, for he must not stand still in the stable : This beeing thus anointed will blister within half an houre or an houre :

2. Observe whether itt swell upwards and towards the bodye which if you discerne speediely with milke anoint and with your hand stroake the swelling downewards twixt his briskett and his knee. He must (*sic*) diligently watched and attended and after 5 or 6 dayes you must anoint the same with fresh butter.

[1635] Junii 10. I went from Allerstone¹¹ to Ellenthorpe^{11a} in 5 houres. Where discourseing about the great storme I was there credibly informed that uppon Ribstone Moore (which is neere Sir Henn : Gooderickes¹² in Yorkesh :) there perished 7 persons in the storme nott 12 score from their habitations : and a woeman neere Goolesborrow, Judg Huttons,¹³ that attained to the doore of hir husbands house beeing shutt : one of hir maides saw hir att the doore thorow the window : butt shee beeing spent, sate downe uppon a blocke before the doore. They went unto and opened the doore in all hast and found hir quite dead. Sea fish uppon the coast of Lanckashire perished in the storme 50 cart loade together.

Great complaint here att Failkirk in Scottl : as of the last winters extremitie of cold, frost and snow : wherein perished many in their houses for want of releefe : divers and many houses, beeing buried in the snow, and could nott bee found, butt by the smoake of the chimneyes : many sheepe and cattle perished in this storme. Soe now, they are mightiely punished with extreme drought ; which as itt keepes downe their summer, soe allsoe doth itt hinder the winter

¹¹ Thomas Egerton of Allerston in Pickering Lythe was second son of Sir Richard Egerton of Ridley in Cheshire, knight, and brother of Richard Egerton of Ridley, who married the Diarist's sister.

^{11a} Ellenthorpe, near Boroughbridge.

¹² Sir Henry Goodrick of Ribston, eldest son of Richard Goodrick of the same place, was educated at Queen's College, Oxford, where he matriculated 23rd July, 1596, being then 18 years of age. He was admitted to Gray's Inn 22nd November, 1598; knighted 11th May, 1603, and was subsequently appointed Vice-President of the Council of the North. Dying 22nd July, 1641, he was buried at Ribston, where there is a monumental inscription. Cf. *Dugdale's Visitation of Yorkshire*, ed. Clay, vol. i, p. 55.

¹³ Sir Richard Hutton of Goldsborough, West Riding of Yorkshire, son of Anthony Hutton of Hutton, near Penrith, was educated at Jesus College, Oxford, admitted to Gray's Inn 26th October, 1580, called to the bar 16th June, 1586, sergeant at law 1603, recorder of York 1608, recorder of Ripon 1610, puisne judge, 1617, being knighted 13th April, 1617, and keeper of the Great Seal of Durham, 1631. He was one of the judges in the trial of Hampden on his refusal to pay Ship Money and was one of five judges who gave judgment in his favour. Dying 26th February, 1638/9, he was buried at St. Dunstan in the West.

corne from shooteing freely. A most extreme winter allsoe hath here been in Ireland: and such drought, and extreme heate here att Ennerscoffie¹⁴ and Washford,¹⁵ as doth burne uppe all their corne and grass: These heates began Julye 7: and itt was as extreme violent hott weather as ever I felt in my life from this day. Itt did exceedingly distemper us to travell in the heate of the day, or indeed any time of the day; except there were some cooleing refreshing wind: dureing this time the wind stood most easterly: This extreme hott scortching weather did continue in Ireland untill about 21 Julii: uppon which day was much raine and itt continued dropping weather untill wee left Ireland Jul: 25. In all high field grounds much want of hay and grass: which is burnt uppe insoemuch as Mr. Ward mine host att Waterford affirmed that where hee had two loade of hay last yeare, hee had scarce one this yeare: Here allsoe they had extreme stormes of frost, and snow: And when I came into Engl: Julii 26: I found the like wants and complaints in Engl: I paid att Bristoll 12d. day and night hay: and att Bath 10d. a night for hay: and a minister affirmed unto mee, comeing twixt Bath and Bristoll, that where they had 20 loade of hay last yeare they had nott 4 loade this yeare. About this time here was much dropping weather. Mightiely punished in this countrie by drought and much more in the south: Here they are constrained to putt their melch kine into their meadowes: noe raine to speake of hath fallen here since the storme: and in the Bishopricke noe grasse allmost to bee found, nor any low meadowes.

Ju: 19. Wee left Ellenthorpe: whence to Catericke Brig is 12 miles: faire way: Leemeing Lane 7 long: as straight levell way as is Wattling-streete from the Cross¹⁶ twixt Hintley¹⁷ and Lutterworth to Adderstone.¹⁸ From Caterig-brigg¹⁹ to Piers-brig²⁰ 7 miles a straight way allsoe: thence to Bishoppe Auckland 7 mile. Wee lodged att Newton 2 miles out of the roade, and from Peires Brig, with generous Mr. Henerye Blackstone,¹ younger brother to Sir W: Blackst: of Gibsett, whose eldest son married my cosin Mary Eggert: Here I was kindly and neatly entertained and this gent: brought mee (*sic*) Aukeland: invited mee to his brother's and his nephew Wrens,—Mr. Linsley Wren who married Sir W: Blackst: daughter—a fine gentl: very livelye, and of a free cariage etc.

Here hee lodged all night, and (uppon his returne to Auckland next morne:) staide with mee untill evening.

¹⁴ Query Enniscorthy or Enniscoffey, co. Westmeath.

¹⁵ Query Waterford.

¹⁶ High Cross.

¹⁷ Hinckley.

¹⁸ Atherstone.

¹⁹ Catterick-bridge.

²⁰ Piercebridge.

¹ Henry Blakiston of Archdeacon Newton, brother of Sir William Blakiston of Gibside, died in 1641. His son Sir William Blakiston, a colonel in the service of Charles I., married the Diarist's kinswoman, Mary, daughter of Sir Richard Egerton of Ridley in Cheshire. See Surtees, *Durham*, vol. II, p. 255.

Junii 20. Wee went from this good famielye uppon Sat: 20: Ju: and by the way in his grounds hee showed good marle; he breedes about 20 calves yeerely: I saw hansome welllikeing stirkes of his about 20: This morneing I tasted pure white honey out of the last yeares combe. Here bees prosper well, though itt bee soe much north; here is about 18 hives: none perished last winter: The mouthes stopped in winter close uppe: onely to admitt fire, butt a little hole bee made with a stick: The hives were onely covered on the top with a clod of earth, and are indeed verye strong and substantiall: In some places in this countrey they remoove their hives in winter into their houses: They yeeld most profit, and purest honey, if they live nott above 2: or 3: yeeres: and then may bee drowned: A good hive worth 1*l*. 10*s*. 0. or 2*l*. per annum. Soe much were their bees worth: Here I saw the most and best purest honey that I ever met withall: One great pott worth 5 or 6*l*. Greater profit herein than in any other commoditie, and with least trouble and chardge:

This day att Bishoppe-Auckland with Dr. Moreton,² Bishopp of Durham, who maintaines great hospitalitie, in an orderly well governed house, and is a very worthy reverend bishoppe: whose importunitie I could nott resist: who when I offered to take leave, brought mee into my chamber:

This castle as itt is a stately, pleasaunt seate, of great receipt, soe is itt of great strength, compassed with a thicke stone wall seated uppon the side of an hill, uppon a rocke: a river running below: and good store of wood (though little timber) encompassing above.

Here is a verye faire, neate hall, as I have found in any bishoppes palace³ in Engl: Two chapples belong hereunto: the one over the

² Thomas Morton, born at York 20 March, 1564, being son of Richard Morton of that city, mercer and alderman, was educated at St. John's College, Cambridge, of which society he was elected scholar in 1584, B.A. 1586, M.A. 1590, B.D. 1598, D.D. 1606. He was successively rector of Long Marston, chaplain to Ralph, Lord Eure when ambassador extraordinary to the Emperor, in which office he not only became acquainted with many learned men but had an opportunity of furnishing his library by judicious purchases at Frankfort. He was made dean of Gloucester in 1607, dean of Winchester in 1609, prebendary of York in 1610, bishop of Chester 1616, bishop of Lichfield 1618, and bishop of Durham in 1632. When in 1641 it was resolved that cathedral establishments should be suppressed, Dr. Morton with other of his brethren protested and was impeached and his revenues sequestrated. The proceedings against him were allowed to drop, but in 1645 he again came into conflict with the Government of the day and in the following year he was deprived of the revenues of the see. A considerable annual allowance was promised him though apparently never paid. He died in retirement 22 September, 1659, aged 94. There is an engraved portrait of Bp. Morton in Hutchinson, *History of Durham*, vol. i, p. 495.

³ A full account of the Bishop of Durham's house at Auckland, may be found in Raine, *Auckland Castle*, Durham, 1852. For notices of the original chapels built by Bishop Bek in 1308, described by the Diarist, and for an exhaustive description of the present magnificent chapel, see a paper by the Rev. J. F. Hodgson in *Arch. Ael.*, 2 ser., vol. xviii, pp. 113-240.

other: the higher a most daintie, neate, light, pleasaunt place: butt the voice is soe drowned, and swallowed by the echo, as few wordes can bee understoode. The tower is made use of uppon Sabbath-dayes: where 21 Ju: Dr. Dod⁴ now Deane of Rippon made an excellent sermon: great resort hither on Sab: by the neighbourhood: one sermon in mor: and praiers in aftern: Here are 3 dineing roomes: a faire matted gallerye: wherein there was placed on both sides these pictures: Jo: Huss: Hierom of Prauge: Luther: Zuinglius: Cranmer: Latymer: Whittakers: Wickcliffe: Calvin: Beza: Perkins: Bullinger: Jewell: Fagius: Ridley: Bradford: Zanchius: Bucer: etc. and none butt of this straine.⁵

A daintie, stately parke, wherein I saw wild bulls and kine which had 2 calves runners: There are about 20 wild beasts all white: will nott endure your approach; butt if they bee enraged or distressed, very violent and furious: their calves will bee wondrous fatt.⁶

Apud Prandium, this 20 Junii: A discourse *per ipsum episcopum* of a petition or supplication presented to the Queen Eliz: by a girle of 12 or 14 yeares of age: whose father was injuriously committed to prison by the meanes and greatness of my L: Hunsdon⁷ then L: Chamb: who beeing committed sends for a daughter, a child of pregnant witt and parts: and gives hir money to pay for hir fraught⁸: directs hir to take presently a paire of oares to Greenwich: and to goe directly to the Queen and nott to impart unto any hir errand: onely shee was by hir father directed to answer all that questioned hir: I have a supplication hir M^{tie}. Shee was brought uppe into the

⁴ Thomas Dod, D.D., dean of Ripon, is mentioned in *Six North Country Diaries*, p. 30n. He died in February, 1647-8.

⁵ John Huss, the Bohemian reformer and martyr, born 1370, died 1415. Jerome of Prague, the friend and disciple of John Huss, born *circa* 1365, burnt 1416. Luther, the reformer, born 1483, died 1546. Zuinglius, the Swiss reformer, born 1484, died 1531. Cranmer, archbishop of Canterbury and reformer, born 1489, burnt 1556, to whose wisdom the Book of Common Prayer owes much. Latimer, bishop of Worcester and a Marian martyr, died 1555. William Whittaker, Master of St. John's College and protestant controversialist, born 1547; died 1595. Wickcliffe, the reformer, born 1324, died 1384. Calvin, the Swiss reformer, born 1509, died 1564. Beza, protestant theologian, born 1519, died 1605. William Perkins, fellow of Christ's College, Cambridge, and protestant controversialist, born 1558, died 1602. Bullinger, a Swiss reformer, born 1504, died 1575. Jewell, bishop of Salisbury, a protestant apologist, born 1522, died 1571. Fagius, a German protestant, died at Cambridge in 1550, aged 44. Ridley, bishop of London, one of the Marian martyrs, died 1555. John Bradford, a Marian martyr, died 1555. Zanchius, otherwise Zanchi, an Italian protestant, born 1516, died at Heidelberg, 1590. Bucer, the reformer, born 1491, died 1551.

⁶ The wild cattle at Auckland remained until the Civil War.

⁷ Sir Henry Carey, first cousin of Q. Elizabeth, was created Baron Hunsdon in 1559, and held many important public offices. He was Lord Chamberlain of the Household from 1585 to his death in 1596.

⁸ Fraught=the hire of a boat for the transportation of a freight or cargo, *New English Dictionary*.

Presence where the Countess of Oxford⁹ personated the Queen: and deceived the child: afterwards beeing brought before the Queen, my Lo: Hunsd: present, who seeing hir, said: 'This is a prettie supplicatour': who beeing commaunded to deliver hir message, said: 'A supplication to your Ma^{tie}. my L: Hunsd: hath committed my father like a theyfe, to prison, for seekeing his owne': The Queene much displeased, said: 'My Lord *ex ore infantie* you are condemned. Lett this bee reformed'; hee was thereby sett at libertie.

Some other facetious discourses I remember: Archies¹⁰ answer to Don Olivaries: (when there was a solemne precession and great adoration of the hoast in the streetes) who demaunded whether hee did nott beleeeve that Christ was there really and personally present: He answered: Noe: for hee had heard itt said: that when hee was uppon the earth: that the whoresome theeves crucified him, therefore hee will come noe more amongst them: Herewith Olivaries much taken asked him another question: 'Dost nott thou beeleeve that the Popes Holliness is guided with such an infallible spiritt, as that hee cannott erre: soe as if he say your red coate be black, you are bound to beeleeve him': to which hee answered: 'What saith your Excellence': Hee repeated the same question: After he had a little paused, and stammered: he answered: 'If the Pope say soe, hee is ill of eyesight': These answers were reported to the King and Queen of Spaine, who were much affected therewith and then was there conferred, and is still continued, a pensio of 100*l*. per annum.

I demaunded from him: whether bowing to the altar were enjoined, and commaunded by any canon, or left free and arbitrarie: Hee answered: Itt was left free and arbitrarie: Itt was nott bowing to the altar now in use, butt towards the east, as Daniell pray (*sic*): and itt was nott to bee accounted an altar, butt the communion table¹¹:

⁹ Edward de Vere, seventeenth Earl of Oxford, succeeded his father in 1562 and died in 1604. He married, first, Anne, daughter of William Cecil Lord Burghley; and, secondly, Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Trentham of Roucester. See Burke, *Extinct Peerage*.

¹⁰ Archibald Armstrong, more commonly known as Archie the King's jester, said to have been originally a sheep stealer in Eskdale, stood high in the favour of James I, who permitted him to accompany Charles, Prince of Wales, and Buckingham to Spain in 1623 when the Prince went to woo the Infanta. With the Royal family at Madrid Archie managed to ingratiate himself and also received gifts from Olivarez, the all powerful prime minister. He retained his office of Court Fool on the accession of Charles I., but experienced the ill offices of Laud whom he is said to have insulted by begging permission to say grace at Whitehall, he being present, and blurting out 'Great praise be given to God and little *laud* to the Devil.' He subsequently retired to Arthuret in Cumberland, where he, or a kinsman of the same name, was buried 1 April, 1672.

¹¹ Daniel 'went into his house (now his windows were open in his chamber towards Jerusalem;) and he kneeled upon his knees.' Daniel vi, 10. Jerusalem must be west or south-west from the place of Daniel's exile.

No one who has visited St. Sophia in Constantinople, built for a

A certaine person seeing some sitt above the communion table in St. Nichol: church in New-castle: said: 'Itt was nott fitt that any should sitt above God himself.'¹²

This bishopp assured mee, that faire spring water in the morneing receaved into your mouth, and there kept untill itt bee lukewarme and then swallowed is an excellent medicine to cure the cholick and stone: and that hee himself hath been hereby cured, and allsoe Sir Will: Blackstone¹³ of Gibsett: The reason hereof by him apprehended was that the fasting spittle was herewith swallowed: which hath an excellent virtue fasting: even to kill a serpent: Hee said hee knew some who would never part with any spittle: but swallowed itt downe: Here wee rested the Lord's day: and were verye generously and nobly entertained: Here dined with him this day Mr. Linsley Wren of Winchester,¹⁴ and his wife a mightye gallant, a fine daintie gentlewoman: if shee knew not how to value and prise the perfections God hath given hir: whose husband hath impaired his estate in maintaining^{14a} att soe great height.

Junii 22: Uppon Munday morneing early, Dr. Dod and myself hence departed: and I delivered unto his servaunt my packquett of letters for Cheshire: I went hence to the cittie of Durham, which is 7 miles from Auckland castle: where I gave in rewards to the officers 10s. 6d:

DURHAM. Wee saw Durham hence: which stands high uppon divers hills, and is a stately and delightfull prospect: Especially the Minster, and the bishopps pallace, which is built castle-wise, this is

Christian temple and now a Mohammedan mosque, can have failed to observe the curious effect produced by the lines of prayer carpets being angled, so that the worshippers, in accordance with Moslem ritual, may pray toward Mecca. In this way the faithful seated on the floor—row behind row—direct their faces not towards the apse but towards the south-east angle of the vast building. This was seen by the Editor on Saturday, 11 January, 1896.

¹² The place in St. Nicholas's church where 'some sitt above the communion table' was probably the gallery over the chancel screen—the old rood loft—in front, or on the west side, of which the holy table may have been placed at the communion time in accordance with post-Reformation custom and agreeable to the rubric. In 1639 Bishop Morton wrote to Yelderd Alvey, vicar of Newcastle, 'it was required of the churchwardens of St. Nicholas', according as his Majesty hath commanded, that the gallery which obstructs the chancel shall be removed.' See *Memoirs of Ambrose Barnes*, p. 327.

¹³ Sir William Blakiston of Gibside in the county of Durham who was knighted 23 April, 1617, and died in 1641.

¹⁴ The name of the place which formerly belonged to the family of Wren is Binchester, near Bishop Auckland. Lindley Wren mentioned in the text, born *circa* 1600, was eldest son and heir of Sir Charles Wren of Binchester, knight, and of Gray's Inn. He married, *circa* 1622, Barbara, daughter of the above named Sir William Blakiston

^{14a} There is space for a word left here.

a place of great strength, and is in good repaire: wherein the bishopp doth winter: which is nott large as Auckland butt verry stately, and convenient: Hee is Bishoppe of Durham, and Earle of Sadberrie¹⁵: In this there is a verry little chappell: and noe great hall¹⁶ and 3 dineing roomes, and a little gallerie wherein are the armes of all the gentlemen of this countrie of Bishoppicke:

The Minster is as neatly kept as in (*sic*) any in England, built like unto Paules: Wherein are, in the bodie of the church, on either side, 3 great and stately pillars, as great as Paules: Herein the daintiest font¹⁷ that I have seen in Engl: The bodie, or font-stone, and foote of pure marble: over which is placed a cover, or canopie folding of wood, curiously carved, wherein described the historye of C^t. baptisme.

Herein a stately paire of double organs¹⁸ which looke both into the bodye of the church, and chauncell: a stately altar stone¹⁹ all of fine marble standing upon a frame of marble pillars of the same marble of the font: When the communion is here administered, which is by the bishoppe himself: here is laid upon this altar, or rather communion table, a stately cloath of cloath of gold: The bishopp useth the new red embroidered cope²⁰ which is wrought full of starrs: like one, I have seen, worne in St. Dennis in Fraunce: there are here

¹⁵ Bishop Pudsey (1153-1195) purchased the wapentake and official earldom of Sadberge, near Darlington, from Richard I., when the latter was preparing for his crusade; the subject is obscure and has not been thoroughly worked out; but see Dr. Lapsley in his notable work *The County Palatine of Durham*.

¹⁶ The Diarist's statement that there was no great hall can only be explained on the supposition that Bp. Hatfield's noble hall—one of the chief ornaments of the castle—had been subdivided into the three dining rooms mentioned in the text in a more substantial manner than has been supposed.

¹⁷ The red marble font admired by the Diarist was set up by Dean Hunt *circa* 1620 and was destroyed when the Scots were quartered or imprisoned in the cathedral in 1641. In 1663 a handsome white marble basin was set up but was turned out in 1847 to make room for the pseudo Norman structure now in use. Happily the 1663 font has been preserved in Pittington church.

¹⁸ The 'pair of double organs' may be identified with the organ built in 1621 and destroyed during the Scottish occupation of the cathedral in 1641. See *Rites of Durham*, ed. Fowler, pp. 163, 299.

¹⁹ The 'stately altar stone' described in the text represents the communion table set up by Dean Hunt *circa* 1621, and still existing out of sight, being masked by a table of more fashionable dimensions. It consists of a slab of red marble carried on six supports of the same material inlaid with marble of a greenish colour. See Rev. W. Greenwell, *Durham Cathedral*, 2 ed. (1886), p. 61.

²⁰ If the Diarist's statement about the copes means that this vestment had been recently introduced into the Durham ritual it would conflict with the entry in Gyll's Diary recording its disuse in July or August, 1760. See *Six North Country Diaries*, p. 208. Possibly Gyll's statement may be regarded as an instance of the growth of tradition.

other two rich coapes: all which are shaped like unto long cloakes reaching downe to the ground, and which have round capes:

In the higher end of the church, above the chauncell stooode the shrine of St. Cuttbert: which doubtless was verye larg and rich: inasmuch as before itt, and on either side: you may discerne the stones, whereuppon you tread, much worne, and great cavities made by the scrapeing of those that came to worshipp, and offer to this St. And betwixt this shrine, and the higher end and wall of the church, there is a cross ile, which doth allsoe encompass the chauncell: Here still appeares where there were formerly 9 altars which are now demolished: In the window there is placed the picture of St. Cuttbert praying in the Holy Isle,¹ the water flowing uppe to his chin: The picture, allsoe in glass, of a frior correcting a nun, and turninge downe the bed cloathes to hir middle: Here in the chauncell, which is very neate, is a most stately deske of brass,² which was the part of a candlesticke: which att the Dissolution was throwen into an obscure place, and found butt of late: This was a most mightye vast candlesticke: In the lower end of this Minster, (which is called St. Cuttbers) is St. Maries chapple, which was erected, and added unto the church, by Bishoppe Langley³: Herein is now the consistorie kept: and herein allsoe is a tombe and monument of Bede: *Hic jacet in fossa Bedæ venerabilis Ossa*:

In the churchyard is the tombe of him that was the steward, and disburst the money, when the church was erected: of whom itt is reported: that all his money being paid overnight: his glove was by a spiritt every night filled, and supplied: soe as though itt was emptie overnight, yett was replenished next morneing: His hand is made holding a glove stufft with money: and by this meanes was this great worke built: The name of steward of the worke was Huppabella.⁴

Upon the highest hill within this towne is seated this Minster and pallace,⁵ and those parts of the streetes of the towne which are

¹ According to a statement in *Rites of Durham*, edited by Canon Fowler, p. 115, the window described in the text must have been in the north aisle of the choir.

² A notice of the brass lectern, or desk, as it was called, given by Robert Swift, prebendary of the first stall 1562-1599, and rector of Sedgfield, may be found in *Rites of Durham*, ed. Fowler, p. 206. It was made out of a portion of the metal of the pre-Reformation paschal candlestick.

³ The beautiful consistory-court or Galilee chapel, built by Bishop Pudsey (1153-1195) was reroofed, repaired and beautified by Bishop Langley (1406-1437). Of the propriety of this addition to the west part of the cathedral each must judge for himself. See Greenwell, *Durham Cathedral*, 2 ed. (1886), p. 66.

⁴ The designation of Hobby PELLE or Hobb of Pelaw, to whom the effigy mentioned in the text is mistakenly ascribed, is discussed by Canon Fowler, *Rites of Durham*, pp. 169, 301. See *Metrical Life of St. Cuthbert*, Introduction, p. xii; Raine, *Brief Account*, p. 64n; and *Scriptores Tres.*, p. 26.

⁵ The designation of palace as applied to the Castle of Durham, is only preserved in the name of Palace Green, although the latter name is possibly a corruption of Place Green.

seated uppon the same hill, are within the walls, which doe (*sic*) encompassed with the wall of the cittie⁶: This Minster is endowed with mightye large revenewes: Tis said: noe less than 7 or 8,000*l.* per annum.

Twelve prebends belong hereunto: worth 200 or 300*l.* per annum: The deanerie worth about 1,400*l.* and 12 pettie canons about 10*l.* per annum.⁷

This hill whereon seated the Minster, and castle is allmost compassed round with the river Weare: over which there are placed two faire bridges: There are 4 or 5 other streetes of the towne and suburbs: placed straggling one from another uppon the hill-topps: Some reasonable handsome houses in this cittie, which is butt poore by reason here is noe trade: this cittie is compassed about with much higher hills than itt is built uppon. Hence in the afternoone goeing toward Newcastle uppon (*sic*) wee saw Lumley castle which belongs to my Lord Lumley: it's in reasonable good repaire though of noe great strength: neere hereunto, and about 3 mile from Newcastle, there is a towne placed, called Chester in the Streete: The suburbs of Newcastle on this side the bridg are in the Bishopricke, and itt is said: that the counties of Bishopricke and Northumberland divide uppon the middle of Tine Bridg:

NEWCASTLE-UPPON-TINE. This is beyond all compare the fairest and richest towne in England: inferiour for wealth and building to noe cittie save London: and Bristow: and whether itt may nott deserve to be accounted as wealthy as Bristow, I make some doubt: Itt is seated uppon the river Tine: the mouth of which river affoordes such a narrow channell att low water, as, itt is said, nott to bee above 40 yards broade: and, att the mouth, there is a great shelve and bancke of sand: soe as att a high water allsoe itt is most dangerous passage for strangers, inasmuch as they must pass neere to that side of the haven which lyeth close by and neere under the commaund of Tine-mouth Castle⁸: which is a daintie seated castle, allmost compassed with the sea, wherein hath been the fairest church I have seen in any castle: butt now itt is out of repaire, and much neglected: Itt belongeth to the Earle of Northumberland. This

⁶ A learned paper written by the late Mr. W. H. D. Longstaffe entitled 'Is the Cathedral within the City of Durham?' may be found in *Arch. Ael.*, ser. 2, vol. II, p. 203, in which it is stated that the cathedral-college and precincts were free from the mayor of Durham's jurisdiction, his admission being barred by the Bailey gate, or gaol, which formerly stood across the street where the lines of demarcation ran.

⁷ It is stated that previous to the setting up of the Ecclesiastical Commission and to the transfer to that body of the estates belonging to the deanery, to the twelve stalls and to the chapter, the Dean and Chapter of Durham were possessed of an annual income of £100,000. *Ex. inf.*, the Rev. William Greenwell.

⁸ Tynemouth castle was dismantled three years after it was visited by the Diarist. An exhaustive description of the priory church, part of which was parochial, with a plan, may be found in the new *History of Northumberland*, vol. VIII.

river conveyes a navigable channell from the sea to Newcastle, which is about 7 miles: and itt doth flow about 6 or 7 miles (as I was informed) above the towne into the countrey: This river is verye plentifully furnished with salmon: and over the same, twixt Bishopp-ricke and Northumberland, there is erected (except London Bridge over Thames and the bridge att Barwick over Tweed) one of the fairest bridges⁹ I have mett with in England, consisting of eight arches: London containes 18 arches: Barwick bridg 15: and this of Newcastle 8 arches: Rochester bridge over Medway hath 6 large arches erected with most difficultye and over the deepest channell: and itt is a neate bridg, which hath iron bars placed on both sides: This towne of Newcastle is governed by a maieur,¹⁰ a recorder, a sheriffe, and 12 aldermen: Itt hath great revenewes belonging unto itt (as I was informed) att least 5,000*l.* or 6,000*l.* per annum: besides great colearies employed for the use and supply of the commons and poore of the towne: Herein are 5 churches: and St. Nichol:¹¹ church, which is the fairest, is as neate pewed, and formed with as much uniformitie, as any I have found in England: and itt (*sic*) as neatly kept and trimmed: This towne was assessed to pay 3,570*l.* towards the building of the late ship¹²: and Yorke taxed 1,800: and some townes of the countrey contributed with them and paid 700*l.* part of 1,800*l.* taxed:

There is every day a markett here kept; and in a daintie markett place. Tuesday and Saturday a mightye markett and much provision comes out of Northumberland: infinite store of poultrie.

This towne (a great part of itt) placed uppon the highest and the steepest hills, that I have found in any great towne: These soe steepe as horses cannott stand uppon the pavements: therefore the daintiest flagged channells are in every streete that I have seen: hereuppon may horse or man goe without danger of slideing: Resting here, 23 Jun: I tooke boate about 12 clocke and went downe to Tinemouth and to the Sheeldes: and returned about 7 clocke: itt is about 7

⁹ 'The Three Bridges over the Tyne at Newcastle' are the subject of a paper by the Rev. J. C. Bruce printed in *Arch. Ael.*, 2 ser., vol. x, p. 1. The bridge seen by the Diarist is described in two admirable papers by Mr. Jas. Clephan entitled respectively, 'Old Tyne Bridge and its Cellars,' and 'Old Tyne Bridge and its Story.' See *Arch. Ael.*, 2 ser., vol. ix, p. 237 also vol. xii, p. 135. That bridge, flanked with shops and houses like the Ponte Vecchio at Florence, was destroyed by the Flood of 1771.

¹⁰ At the time of the Diarist's visit the mayor of Newcastle was Ralph Cock, the sheriff, John Marley, and the recorder, Sir Thomas Riddell.

¹¹ The town of Newcastle was, and in some respects is still, one parish, with St. Nicholas's as the parish church. There were three urban parochial chapels, viz.: St. Andrew's, St. John's and All Saints', together with the free chapel of St. Thomas on the Tyne bridge, belonging to the Hospital of St. Mary Magdalen. The two rural chapels of Gosforth and Cramlington were also dependent on the parish church of St. Nicholas.

¹² Particulars of the attempt of the Crown to levy ship money in Newcastle may be found in the third volume of Mr. Richard Welford's *Newcastle and Gateshead*.

miles : Here I viewed the salt-workes wherein is more salt workes, and more salt made then in any part of England that I know, and all the salt here made is made of salt water : these pans which are not to bee numbred beeing placed in the river mouth : and wrought with coales brought by water from Newcastle pitts :

A most daintie new saltworke lately here erected : which is absolutely the most compleate worke that I ever saw :

In the breadth whereof is placed 6 ranke of panns : 4 pans in a ranke : Att either out-side the furnaces are placed in the same manner as are my brother Boothes¹³ : under the grate of which furnaces the ashes fall : and there is a lid or cover for both : and by the heate of these ashes : there beeing a pan made in the floore betwixt every furnace which is made of brick : for which allsoe there is a cover : there is boiled, and made into lumps of hard and blacke salt which is made of the brian which drops from the new-made salt, which is placed over a cistern of leade : which cistern is under the floore of the storehouse : which is in the end of the building : These great lumps of hard black salt are sent to Colchester to make salt uppon salt : which are sold for a greater price then the rest : because without these att Colchester, they cannott make any salt.

These 24 pans have only 12 furnaces, and 12 fires : and are erected in this manner : all being square, and of like proportion : They are placed by two and two togeather one against the other : The 6 pans in the highest ranke, the bottom equall with the top of the lower :

The highest pans are thrice filled, and boiled till itt begin to draw towards salt : then a spiggott beeing pulled out, the brian thus prepared, runnes into the lower pans : which brings itt to a larger proportion of salt, then otherwise : gaines time and saves fire : because itt must bee longer boiled in the other pans, and would spend fire : which is saved by reason of the heate which derives from the furnace of the upper pan, which by a passage is conveyed under the lower pan : which passage is about half a yard broad in the bottom, and is, att the topp, of the breadth of the pan which rest uppon a brick wall which is of the thickness of one bricke att top : and this concavtie under the lower pans is shaped slopewise like unto a kilne : narrow in the bottom, and broad att the toppe : and this heate, which is conveyed under, and makes the lower pans to boile, comes togeather with the smoake, which hath noe other passage, under these pans through loope holes, or pigeon holes, which is conveyed into a chimneys : a double ranke whereof is placed in the middle of this building : betwixt which is a passage for a man to walke in : In the middle of every (*sic*) these chimneys is there a broad iron plate, which is shaped to the chimney : which as itt stoppes, and keepes in the heate : soe itt beeing pulled out abates the heate :

Itt is to bee observed that the 12 lower panns are onely to bee drawne twice in 24 houres : and by that time they are readie to bee drawne : the brian in the higher pans will bee suffitiently boiled,

¹³ That is the Diarist's wife's brother.

and prepared to bee lett into the lower: which are onely to bee drawn, and that twice in 24 houres: they yeeld every of them every draught two bowles, which is worth 2s. a bowle; and sometimes 2s. 4d.: soe every pan yeelding every day 4 bowles¹⁴ att two draughts: which comes to 8s. 0d.: all 12 pans are worth every day 4l. 16s. 0d. Soe as all the 12 pans in a weeke make salt worth 28l. a weeke: which in the yeare amounts unto 1,400l., accounting 50 weekes to the yeare:

Two men and one woeman to gett out ashes, and one to pompe their brian, manage and tend this whole worke: the mens wagis is 14s. a weeke: besides hee that pumpe: This salt is made of salt-water which out of a brian pitt made which is supplied att full sea, is pumped and by pipes of leade conveyed into every pan: The wall of this house is stone and the rooffe of this, and all the rest of the houses wherein are brian-pans are boardes: Touching the proportion of fuell here spent, and some other particulars: Dobson (*sic*) letter is to bee perused and some further directions are to bee received from him:

Here att the Shields are the vastest saltworkes I have seen, and by reason of the conveniencye of coale, and cheapness thereof: beeing att 7s. a chaldron¹⁵ which is 3 waine loades.

Here is such a cloud of smoake, as amongst these workes you cannott see to walke: there are (as I was informed) about 250 houses, poore ones, and low built: butt all covered with boardes: Here in every house is erected one faire great iron pan: 5 yards long, 3 yards and half broade: The bottom of them made of thin plates nailed together, and strong square revetts uppon the naile heades about the breadth of the ball of your hand: These panns are 3 quarters of a yard deepe: Ten great barrs there are placed on the inner-side of the pan: 3 square 2 inches thicke: every of these great panns (as Dobson informed mee) cost about 100l. and cannott bee taken downe to bee repaired with less than 10l. chardge.

Every pan yeeldes foure draughts of salt in a weeke: and every draught is worth about 1l. 10s.; Spent in coale, 10 chaldron of coale att 7s. a chaldron: which amounts to 3l. 10s. 0d. in coales: deduct out of 6l. there remaines 2l. 10s. 0d.: besides one mans wagis.

Soe as in these 250 panns there is weekly spent in coles 775l.: every pan yeelding 6l. weekly: beeing 250: tote-all of the worth of the salt made in them amounts 1,500l.: gained 735l.: deduct of this 120l. workemens wagis for makeing itt 120: cleere gaine about 600l. a yeare.

¹⁴ In Northumberland salt, corn, coal, lime and some other things were sold by the measured boll. The 'old boll' contained six bushels, the 'new boll' two bushels. In 1856 the boll of coal was computed to contain 9,676·8 cubic inches, or 34·899 imperial gallons. See Heslop, *Northumberland Words*.

¹⁵ The Newcastle chaldron of coal was originally 2,000 lbs. and is now computed at 53 cwt. In measure a chaldron contained about 7½ bolls. A keel of coal is eight Newcastle chaldrons. See Heslop, *Northumberland Words*.

A weane loade of salt is here worth about 3*l.* 10*s.* 0*d.*, and a chaldron of coales which is worth 7*s.* is 3 weane loade:

Here att New-castle is the fairest key in Engl: I have mett withall: from Tine-bridge all along towne-wall and allmost to the glass-workes where is made window glass:

Divers havens of stone-wall erected: to cast out there ballast uppon: and they pay for every tun cast out: 6*d.*

This is a spatious haven now naked of shippes: butt sometimes thronged: The fairest built inne in Engl: that I have seen, is Mr. Carres¹⁶ in this towne: Wee lodged att the Swan att Mr. Swans the post-maisters¹⁷: and paid 8*d.* ordin: and noe great provision: Hee is a verry forward man to have a coy¹⁸ here erected:

This towne, unto this countrie, serves in steade of London: by meanes whereof the countrie is supplied with money: whereas otherwise: soe much money is carried out of the countrie to the lords: and land-lords: as there would bee neither sufficient money to pay the tenaunts rents: nor would the countrie bee supplied with money.

This towne is allsoe famous for the walls which compass round the towne, about which you may walke: and which is strengthened with strong towres placed uppon the wall noe great distance.

Hence to Carlile was there erected the Picts Wall, which was the auntientest monument I have heard of in England: Itt was the worke of the Romanes: in some places itt is said to bee above 20 yeardes broade towards Carlile: the people goe to markett uppon itt: and itt may well bee owned by the Romanes: as beeing the bravest and best deserving worke of greatest industrie and chardge: and the strongest fortification that I have ever mett in England: reaching, as here itt was reported, from this towne to the cittie of Carlile, which is said to bee 60 miles: Itt was made against the incursions of the Picts: Many inscriptions uppon divers of these stones: which perpetuate the fame and memorie of the Romans:

Junii 24. Wee left Newcastle, and came to Marpeth which is 12 miles: and is the post towne: and by the way, about 7 miles from Newcastle, wee tooke notice of a convenient seate of a coy in Pointe Island which belongs unto Mr. Marke Arington¹⁹: Wee found att

¹⁶ Leonard Carr's inn, the Nag's Head, facing the Sandhill, is figured in Welford, *Newcastle and Gateshead*, vol. III, p. 34. Carr, who was also a prosperous wine merchant, was an alderman and served as sheriff in 1635-6.

¹⁷ George Swan was postmaster down to 1637 and probably later. Welford, *Newcastle and Gateshead*, vol. III, p. 347.

¹⁸ Several passages indicate the Diarist to have been greatly interested in decoys.

¹⁹ Mark Errington, mentioned in the text, sprang from the family of Errington of Woolsington and Denton, acquired property in Ponteland on his marriage with Margaret, daughter and sole heir of Jasper Mitford of Ponteland, and died in 1637. His great-grandson, also named Mark, married Anne, daughter of Gilbert Stapleton of Carlton in Yorkshire, and their son, or grandson, assumed the name of Stapleton in lieu of that of Errington.

Marpeth a fine little castle in good repaire: which belongs unto my Lord Will: Howard: a markett towne, butt poore houses: Wee dined att postmaisters, and paid 12*d.* ord: and 6*d.* ord: Thence to Anewicke is 14 miles: where wee lodged att the post-maisters house²⁰: 6*d.* ord; and good victualls and lodging: Here wee saw a mightye great castle belonging to the Earle of Northumberland: wherein were all houses of office: many of them now in decay: butt my Lord is repaireing the same by degrees: Great revenewes paid unto him out of this countrie: att least 8 horse-loade of money: Hee hath 4 castles in this countie: viz.: This castle: Warpurth castle¹: Tinmouth castle: and [Prudhowe castle.]^{1a}

Great lands hee hath in Yorkeshire: att and about Topcliffe where hee sometimes lived: whence hee rose in the Rebellion in the North²: and uppon a moare neere Burrough-bridges, which belongs unto Mr. Mallorye of Studdley, there assembled the forces, and there mett him the Earle of Westmerland:

Two horrible and most cruell detestable murthers have of late beene committed in Bishoppricke and Northumb:

Mr. Lampton³ of Whittle neere Chester-Streete, which is 3 miles from Newcastle, an auntient gentlem: of 3 or 400*l.* per annum is now prisoner in Durham gaole for poisoning two wives: His first wife was Mr. Heath of Kepeirs daughter: by whom hee had 5 sons and daughters. Hee sent one of hir maydes to Newcastle to buy mer-

²⁰ Alexander Armorer was postmaster of Alnwick in 1637. See Tate, *Alnwick*, vol. II, p. 410.

¹ Warkworth Castle.

^{1a} The square bracket and the words within it are added in a more modern hand.

² The history of the rising may be found in *Memorials of the Rebellion of 1569*, London, Nichols, 1840, published anonymously, but compiled with great care by Sir Cuthbert Sharp from original correspondence, etc., preserved at Streatham Castle.

³ The individual accused of the wife murder seems to have been Ralph Lambton, lessee or proprietor of Tribley in the parish of Chester-le-Street, eldest son of William Lambton—a scion of the ancient family of Lambton of Lambton—who was described as of Lambton Woodhouse in 1609, of Tribley in 1628 and again of Whitehill, of which latter place he was certainly not the owner. Ralph Lambton was baptised at Chester-le-Street 14 January, 1592-3, and therefore when the Diarist speaks of him as an 'ancient gentleman' he probably means a gentleman of ancient family. According to the pedigree in Surtees, *Durham*, vol. II, p. 201, his first wife was Susan, daughter of John Groves, an alderman of York (married at Chester-le-Street, 16 June, 1618), by her he had issue five sons and two daughters. He subsequently married at Pitlington, 19 May, 1633, Elizabeth, widow of Ralph Simpson of Pitlington Hall Garth; she was buried at Chester-le-Street 4 May, 1635. The date of Ralph Lambton's death has not been ascertained, but he was alive in 1657. The gaol at Durham to which he was confined in 1635 was the great gateway of the castle which stood across the road leading into the Bailey. It was taken down about 1820.

It is probably that the Diarist was misinformed as to the name of Lambton's first wife, unless indeed he was married three times.

curie : arsenick : and stybium : which itt should seem by some meanes he procured his wife to receave (a day or two after shee was churched), who as she died suddenly and unexpectedly, soe was shee as suddenly and secrettly buried : Hee hath since given to this maide-servant and assured unto hir dureing hir life : a pension of 2*l.* per annum : This trustie servant hee hath since made use of an engine to effect and accomplish the like designe : and as is now proved by the apothecarie in Newcastle of whom the poyson was bought (all whom my Lord Bish : commaunded before him by warrant) itt appeares by his testimonye uppon oathe : that this maide came divers times unto him in hir maisters name for mercurie, arsenick and stybium : which hee refused to furnish hir withall. Hereuppon Mr. Lampton himself came to the apothecarye, and expostulated with him : The apothecarie answered : Except hee sent a note under his hand, that hee might bee assured itt was for him : hee would send none : Hereuppon hee sent a note under his hand (which was produced) and mercurie, arsenicke and stybium were by the same maide sent him the day before his wifes death : Who was a rich widow (Raph Simpson a grasier (*sic*) wife) who brought him 3,000*l.* and 300 or 400*l.* untill hir son came to age : this 3,000*l.* was left unto the younger children : which hir eldest son comeing to age : and sueing Mr. Lampton : Hereuppon some dislikes were conceived, by him against his wife : who nott beeing well, and haveing taken physick : and sending for a capt : who was left in trust by hir former husband : and sending for ale for him : whereof one bowle full was left undrunke, when shee went to bring him downe staire : in the meane time, hir husband staies in the chamber and putts this poyson into the cuppe and invites hir drink itt att hir returne : which (after shee had putt sugar into) shee druncke : and presently fell into great extremitie : accused hir husband to have poysoned hir : sent for the capt : who immediately returneing found hir att point of death whose last words were : that shee tooke itt uppon hir death, hir husband had poysoned, and withall shee related the manner, and soe died, desiring that hir children and this capt : would see hir death revenged : After hir death, hir bodye was viewed by the phisitions, and all of them unanimously affirme, that shee was certainly poysoned. Hee is committed to Durham gaole, but pleades himself innocent.

Junii 25. Wee lodged att the post-masters att Anewick last night : where wee were well used : 6*d.* ordin : supper and 4*d.* breakefast : good lodging and meate :

Hence to Bellford⁴ which is next post-towne : 12 miles : Here looseing our way, wee wandred : thence to Fennam⁵ 4 or 5 miles : whence over the sands to the Holly Island is two miles : In this island there was formerly a faire abbey dedicated to St. Cuttbert, to the abbott whereof belonged great revenewes : In this Holly Island inhabited (*sic*) (as they here report) St. Cuttbert inhabited in winter,

⁴ Belford.

⁵ Fenham in Islandshire.

and in the summer season in the Islands of Ferne: which you may hence discern: which are reported to breed abundance of fowle: this whole isle which is 7 miles about: though now itt is nott worth more than 100*l.* a yeare besides the warren, which is 40*l.* per annum: all belongs to my Lord Suffolke⁶: This church and abbey ruinated: only the walls, and pillars of it remaine: and they are very faire pillars, and resemble Durham: There is another little church now used and in repaire, which stands neere to the abbey-church: whereunto resort the inhabitants of Fennam, a village placed on the other side the island: Here, touching the sea intermitting hir course of flowing on the Sabbaoth day twixt 9 and 12, and soe in the after-noone: I have heard much and often: and applyed myself to enquire the certaintie hereof: I spoake with Capt: Rugg⁷: capt: of the fort, and with Mr. Joanes⁸ an inhabitant here, an intelligent gentl: an Oxford: as

⁶ George Hume, Earl of Dunbar, in 1604 purchased the royalties of Norhamshire and Islandshire from Sir Robert Carey (Raine, *North Durham*, pp. 32, 157). He died in 1611 leaving two daughters and co-heiresses, Anne, wife of Sir James Hume of Cowden-knowes, and Elizabeth, wife of Theophilus, second Earl of Suffolk.

⁷ The Rev. James Raine, in his *History of North Durham*, p. 164, prints a jocular letter in verse purporting to be written by Robert Rugg, dated May, 1643. The lines begin:

'The greate Commander of the Gormorants,
'The Geese and Ganders of these Hallowed Lands,
'Where Lindisferne and Holy Iland stands,
'These worthless lines sends to yo^r worthie hands';

He married Katherine, daughter of Henry Jones, and succeeded his father-in-law, as Deputy Captain of the Island. He died at Berwick 6 September, 1647, the day after making a nuncupative will, whereby he gave the sum of £100, given to him by Parliament but then in arrear, to his grandchild Philadelphia Shaffield, the interest of which was to be paid to his wife Katherine.

Robert Rugg's daughter Jane, wife of Thomas Sheffield, died in her father's lifetime and was buried at Holy Island 14 March, 1640-1.

Katherine (widow of Robert) Rugg married, 20 June, 1648, George Allison, and was buried at Holy Island 14 April, 1667.

For other notices of Captain Rugg see *Six North Country Diaries*, p. 18.

⁸ 'Mr. Joanes' may be identified with Peter Jones of Holy Island, son of Henry Jones, who served as Deputy Captain under Sir William Reed and Sir James Ouchterlong (knighted in 1603), successively governors of Holy Island.

Henry Jones served as churchwarden in 1608, 1609 and 1616, and died 14 September, 1629.

1629, Aug. 13.—Will of Henry Jones of Holy Island, esq., deputy captain of Norham and Island shires. To be buried in Holy Island church. I give all my lands, houess, etc., in Holy Island to my son, Peter Jones, and his heirs: remainder to my grandchild, Jane Rugg, daughter of Robert Rugg, and her heirs: remainder to my right heirs. My wife, Elizabeth, before my marriage with me and before the marriage of my son Peter with Jane, one of the daughters of the said Elizabeth, gave my said son £20 per annum out of Murton, co. Palatine. I have caused my said son to give up the said annuity. Sir James Awtherlong is in arrear to me £54 15*s.* for a year and a half's pay at 2*s.* per diem and also £18 5*s.* which I have laid out in repairing the

allsoe I did enquire of our hoast: and our guide, and divers other inhabitants of the isle: who all *una voce* concurred (noe man dissenting) in the assertion: that there was nothing super-naturall therein to be observed: for all-though they acknowledged itt to bee most true that itt is allwaies passable over those sands att 9 a clocke soe as those that live and reside uppon the maine land may every Lord's day come over those sands to church about that houre: This is, by those that are Popishly affected, superstitiously applyed, and imputed to the meritt and effect of St. Cuttbers preiers: whereas indeed there is nothing extraordinarie therein: They give this naturall reason: itt allwaies soe falls out that att the change and full of the moone: the floode is att the height att or about 3 a clocke: and then per consequence, itt is low water, and the sands are drie att or about 9: clocke: soe as then itt is most easie to pass: when itt is full sea att 3 clocke: itt must needes bee low water att 9 clocke: And when itt is noe springe tyde you may ride over the sands (if you bee well acquainted with them, as those are that inhabitt nere, and resort to church there) att full water, and this is nott onely ordinarie uppon the Lord's day, butt uppon all other dayes of the weeke: thus did our guide affirme: that itt had been ordinarie in his practise: if therefore itt should soe fall out as to bee full water uppon the Lord's day att or about 9 clocke: (which cannott often happen) yett may itt then bee passed because itt is low, and ebbe floodes, as well, and noe otherwise then uppon other dayes of the weeke: In this island, in a daintie little fort, there lives Capt: Rugg, Governor of this fort: who is as famous for his generous and free entertainment of strangers, as for his great bottle nose, which is the largest I have seen: This is a daintie little fort built towre-wise uppon the toppe of a little round hill, which is a rocke: This planted with ordinance: Below on verry top of the hill: a neate flagged, and walled court before the doore: where are 2 brass ordinaunce: the one brought from Cales: and 3 iron ordinaunce: one of them came allsoe thence:

There are neate, warme and convenient roomes in this little fort: here in this island was brought unto us a young seale: or (as some

Forth of Holy Island. I give the said sum to my son Peter. He sole executor. My friend Roger Witherington, esq., supervisor. Proved at Durham 1630. Raine, *Test. Dunelm.*

The testators first wife, Ann Jones, died 19 February, 1625, and an inscription in Latin was set up to her memory in Holy Island church by her son Peter. The testator married, secondly, the mother of his son's wife, Elizabeth, widow of George Morton of Berwick, who possessed some property at Murton, near Tweedmouth. She survived her second husband less than two months and was buried 3 November, 1629.

Peter Jones, son and heir of Henry Jones, was educated at Queen's College, Oxford, where he matriculated 10 March, 1619-20, aged 17; B.A., 1623. He was churchwarden for Holy Island in 1628, 1634, 1635 and 1636; and as appears, by his father's will, married Jane, daughter of George and Elizabeth Morton of Berwick and of Murton. He probably left the Island after the Diarist's visit, for the Register contains no entries of the burial of him or his wife.

call itt) a sea-calfe: which was this morneing left by the tide, uppon the sands drie: they nourish itt with milke: itt hath an heade and eyes like a calfe: and hath two fins before, like feete, and two behind, which itt cannott draw uppe like fins: whereby allsoe itt is enabled to moove in a creeping manner: and that slowly yett constantly, and restless: itt hath a navill: and cries:

Hence to Barwicke 7 miles: whereof 3 miles is uppon the sand:

BARWICK [1635] Junii 25. Wee arrived about 5 clocke att Barwicke: where wee passed a verve faire, stately bridge⁹ over Tweede consisting of 15 arches which was built by King James: and as itt is said: cost 17,000*l*. This river most infinitely stored with salmon, 100 or 200 salmons att one draught: butt much more was reported by our host: which is most incredible: that there were 2,000 salmons taken since Sunday last: This towne seated uppon the maine sea, the Northern Ocean, and seemes to bee allmost environed with the sea:

The haven is a most narrow, shallow, barred haven: the worst that I have seen: itt might bee made good, a brave and secure haven, whereas now onely one little pinke¹⁰ of about 40 tun belongs unto itt, and some few fishing boates:

There beeing therefore noe trade in this towne, itt is a verve poore towne, many indigent persons, and beggars herein: Here were the strongest fortifications I have mett with in England: double walled: and outt-workes of earth: and the outter walls like unto Chester walls: and without the inner walls a deepe and broade moate well watered: The inner walls of invincible strength: stone wall within, and without lined with earth about 20 yards thick: with bullwarkes conveniently placed to guard one another: like unto the Buss^{10a}: Bergen: or Antwerpe or Gravelin: these were begun by Queen Marye: finished by Queen Eliz¹¹: butt something in decay: These walls environ the towne:

⁹ Berwick bridge built with money granted by the Crown was completed in 1624. A rent charge of £100 per annum payable out of the Customs was, and is still, provided for its maintenance.

¹⁰ Pink, a type of collier vessel, the stern of which was 'cat built,' falling off to a point almost as sharp as the narrowing at the bow, and on the top of this stern a square erection forming a high poop was built. Heslop, *Northumberland Words*.

^{10a} Mr. Hume Brown suggests that Bois-le-Due is the place referred to.

¹¹ The Elizabethan fortifications of Berwick are said to have been designed, or at the least carried out, by 'William Spicer of Knapton in the County of Warwick, esq., Surveyor of Her Majesty's Town and Fortifications of Berwick.' He (or his son of the same name) had a grant of arms, 4 November, 1591, *sable, a fess embattled or, between three lions rampant or: Crest, a monument or tomb argent*. His descendant, the late Dr. Ware, Bishop of Barrow in Furness, who communicated these details in a letter to the Editor dated 17 Sept., 1905, also informed him it was believed the reason for the very extraordinary crest was to commemorate the death at the stake of an ancestor in the Marian persecution.

A stately sumptuous, and well-seated house, or castle,¹² was here begun by the last Earle of Dunbar, where the old castle stooode, butt his death putt an end to that worke: Here was a most stately plattform propounded and begun: a faire long gallerye joyced, nott boarded: wherein is the largest mantletree I have seen neere 5 yards long of one peice: This leaded over, which gives the daintiest prospect to the sea, to the towne, to the land, and the river: This, with much lands hereabout, was bestowed uppon him by King James; who left all his lands to his daughter and heire who married the now Earle of Suffolke: This towne is seated on the north-side of Twede, and is placed uppon the slopeing of a steepe hill: They speake of 360 salmons taken att one draught, and ordinariely about 80: and 100 or 120 att one draught.

We lodged att the Crowne: were well used: 8*d.* ordinarie: and 5*d.* our servaunts, and great entertainment, and good lodging. A respective (*sic*) hoast, and honest reckoning.

26 Junii. Uppon Friday wee departed from Barwicke, which though itt bee seated in Scotland: yett itt is Engl: and is annexed to the Crowne of England by Act of Parliament: and send 2 burghesses to the Parliament House: and here the countrie is nott reputed Scottish untill you come to a towne, 4 miles distant from Barwick, called Aten: which belongs to the Lord Aten,¹³ who hath there a prettie castle placed on the side of an hill: Hence you pass (after you leave a few corne fields neere the towne) over the largest and vastest moares,¹⁴ that I have ever seen: which are now drie: and whereuppon (in most parts) is neither sheepe, beast, nor horse: Here is mighty want of fire in these moares: neither coale nor wood, nor furse; onely the (*sic*) cutt and flea top-turves with linge uppon them: These moares you travell uppon about 8 miles: and then come to a village called Apithomas¹⁵: and nott farr hence you leave the castle and towne of Dunglass¹⁶ on left hand: which is pleasantly seated, and seemeth to bee in good repaire: and nott farr hence is there an

¹² Berwick castle was granted by James I. to George Hume, Earl of Dunbar; a schedule of the muniments of title of the same from 1641 to 1805 may be found in the *History of the Berwickshire Naturalists' Club*, vol. xix, pp. 350-354.

¹³ The Diarist allowed himself to be misled in ascribing the ownership of Ayton to 'Lord Aten.' The castle and estate of Ayton belonged to a branch of the Homes of Douglas—it is stated from the fifteenth century—down to 1716. The proprietor of the time would naturally be styled the Laird of Ayton.

¹⁴ Coldingham moor is still bleak and largely unenclosed.

¹⁵ Probably either Old Cambus or Cockburnspath.

¹⁶ Douglas was the seat of the Scottish branch of the Border family of Papedy whose arms were *azure three papingoes vert* (Nisbet). The heiress of the family carried the property to Sir Thomas Home of Home. Douglas was sold *circa* 1644 by the Earl of Home to Sir John Ruthven. See *History of the Berwickshire Nat. Club*, vol. viii, pp. 410, 430-490.

high-built house or castle called Anderwicke¹⁷ belonging to Mr. Maxwell of the Bedchamber.

Enquireing the way before, how far to Dunbarr: itt was answered itt was 3 miles: I demaunded whether soe farr: he said: 'Yes itt was about a mile from Dunbar': wee observed this husbandrye:—the grass, weedes, and wreck¹⁸ brought by the sea, and with the tide, and left uppon the sandes, was carried and laid thicke uppon the ground: this used for corne: Here is my Lord Rocksburne house,¹⁹ or castle, seated with (*sic*) 6 score (*sic*) of the maine sea: where groweth and prospereth many kinds of wood: the highest thornes that I ever saw: this I admired: because I have observed all the sea-coastes whereby wee passed allmost an 100 miles: and could nott find any manner of wood prospering neere the sea-coast: Here in the village wee observed the sluttish weomen washing their cloathes in a great tupp with their feete: their coates, smocks, and all, tucked uppe to their breech:

Wee came from Barwicke about 7 a clocke and came to Dunbarr about 12 which is 20 Engl: miles: Itt is nott improperly called Dunbarr: because itt is soe environed with shelves: barrs: and sands: as there is noe manner of haven, though the maine sea beate uppon the towne, which indeed is nott seated uppon any river: which might furnish itt with a haven, or a navigable channell: onely here is an haven made of great stones piled uppe: whereinto att a spring-tyde a shippe of 100 tun may enter: butt nott without much hazard:

Six miles hence in the sea (though itt bee a farr shorter cutt by land), is the Island of Bass which is here verve conspicuous: a mightye high rock placed in the sea, whereinto there is onely one passage, and that for a single person: This is now fortified, and inhabited by the Lord of the Bass: itt is about one Engl: mile about: Herein are kept sheepe, and some kine, and connies: abundance of fowle breed here: solem geese: storts: scoutes²⁰: and 20 severall sorts of fowle: which make such a noise, as that you may heare them, and nothing else, a mile before you come to them: These solem-geese (as itt is reported of them) when their eggs are suffitiently sitten, they stampe uppon them with their feete, and breake them: they breed in the sides of the rockes, and there is fowle (said to bee) sold here taken in this island worth 200*l.* per annum. Here is excellent fresh water in this isle, a daintie pure springe, which is to bee the more

¹⁷ There is a plate of Innerwick Castle in Grose reproduced in the *History of the Berwickshire Nat. Club*, vol. xv, p. 180. It is stated to have been an old seat of the Stewarts and after them of the Hamiltons.

¹⁸ Wrack, formerly sea-ware or sea-weed, largely and still to some extent used for manure in seaboard parishes.

¹⁹ Broxmouth, near Dunbar, which still belongs to the Duke of Roxburgh.

²⁰ The stort is identified by Mr. Hume Brown in his *Early Travellers in Scotland* with the *scart* or cormorant; and the 'scout' with the *guillemot*.

admired: The Isle of May is nott hence above 3 leauges and itt is easie to bee discerned: wherein allsoe abundaunce of fowle breed: From Dunbarr to Edenburgh wee came this day in the after-noone: itt is called butt 20 miles: butt itt is 25 or 26 miles att least: and, by the way, we observed verye many stately seates of the nobles: One we passed neere unto, which is the Earle of Wintons¹: a daintie seate placed uppon the sea: Here allsoe is apple-trees, walnutt-trees: sica-moare, and other fruite trees, and other kinds of wood which prosper well: though itt bee very neere unto and within the aire of the sea: In this house the king lodged 3 nights: and in this earles chamber att Edenborough, in Mr. Will: Callis his house in the High Streete neere the Cross, I lodged, and paid 1s. 6d. per noctem for my lodging:

About 6 or 7 miles from this cittie I saw, and tooke notice of divers salt-workes, in poore houses, erected uppon the sea-coast²: I went into one of them: and observed iron panns 18 foote long and 9 foote broade: these larger panns and houses then those att the Sheildes: An infinite innumerable number of salt-workes here are erected uppon this shoare: all make salt of sea-water: About 4 miles hence stands Mussleborrow: touching which they have this proverbe: 'Mussleborrow was a borrow when Edenborough was none, and shall bee a burrough when Edenborough shall bee none':

EDENBOROUGH. About 9: clocke: att night wee came into Edenborough, where by reason of the footboyes negligences: wee were putt uppon great straights: and had our lodging to seeke att 10: clocke: and in conclusion were constrained to accept of meane and nasty lodging: for which wee paid 1s. 8d.: and the next morneing Saturd: 27: Junii wee went to the Towle-boothe: where are the Courtes of Justice: which are six.

1. The Court wherein meete the Lords of the Privie Counsell, whereof are most of the eminent nobles of the land:

2. That court, wherein there are 15 judges sitt attyred in purple gownes turned uppe with velvét of the same colour: hereof the President is Sir Robert . . . ³. As itt is here reported, if any of those 15 bee absent hence any day: they incur the forfeiture of and pay 1*l*. a day for absence: The Archbishoppe of St. Andrewes, Lord Chauncellour of Scotland,⁴ is the prime man in this kingdome.

3. There is another inferiour court neere adjoyneing hereunto, wherein sitts weekly, and successively every of these 15 judges alone:

¹ Probably Seaton house, the seat of the Setons, Baron Seton and Earl of Winton.

² Preston-pans in Haddingtonshire.

³ No surname is given in the MS. Sir Robert Spottiswood of New-abbey was made Lord President of the Court of Session in 1633.

⁴ Dr. John Spottiswood, archbishop of Glasgow, translated to St. Andrew's in 1615, Lord Chancellor of Scotland 1635, took refuge in Newcastle, and was dispossessed of his see with other Scottish bishops in 1638, and died in London 26 November, 1639, aged 73.

this court takes onely cognizance of inferiour causes, and of less importaunce: and as itt is (*sic*) seames unto mee is erected in favour and ease of the rest 15 judges: and if any intricate cause, or of greater consequence, occur: the present judg then propounds unto and consults with the rest of the 15 judges: In this court I observed the greatest rudeness, disorder, and confusion that ever I saw in any court of justice: noe nott the like disorder in any of our sessions. For here 2 or 3 pleade and speake together and that with such a forced strained voice, as the strongest voice onely carries itt: yea, sometimes they speake about 2 or 3 severall causes, att one and the same time: which makes an extra-ordinarie disorder, and confusion: soe as noe man breathing can heare distinctly, or understand any thing soe promiscuously spoken.

4. There is an Exchequer, or court of the kings revenew.

5. There is a court below under the beforenamed courts, wherein sitt the judges touching crimineall matters and misdemeanours.

6. The consistorie which takes onely cognizance of ecclesiasticall affaires.

In this kingdome the clergie of late extend their authoritie, and revenewes: Arch-Bishopricke of St. Andrewes is Lord Chancellour of Scotland and Regent here:

And as I was informed by some intelligent gentlem: itt is here thought and conceaved that they will recover soe much of that land, and revenewes belonging formerly to the abbeyes, as that they will in a short time possess themselves of the third part of the kingdome: The Duke of Lennox and Marquess Hamilton are possessed of the largest proportion of church-land⁵: Itt is expected that they should resigne, and deliver uppe, their interests, and rights therein to the church: Whose example itt is thought will induce the rest of the nobilitie to doe the like: And to the end that they may carrie some sway in Parliament, itt is now endeavoured (as some here informed me, Mr. Calderwood,⁶ and Dr. Sharpe): to restore abbotts, and to invest them in the revenewes, and seales (*sic*) of abbeyes: hereof they say there are 48 which are intended to bee established, who are all to sitt, and carrie voices in Parliament: Which if itt can bee effected then there will bee allwayes in the Parliament House soe stronge a partye for the kinge: considering those officers that have an immediate dependaunce uppon him: and the bishoppes, and abbotts: as that they will be able to sway the whole House:

Divers of the clergie incline this way, and many allsoe are mightye opposite and averse hereunto.

This Saturd: after dinner I tooke a view of the Castle here, which is seated verye high, and sufficiently commaunding, and beeing

⁵ For the most recent account of the disputes about the tithes and other ecclesiastical property at this period, see Lang, *History of Scotland*, vol. III, pp. 10-14.

⁶ David Calderwood, the historian.

able to batter the towne: this is allsoe seated upon the toppe of a most hard rock, and the passage whereunto was (as they there report), made thorow that hard and impregnable rocke, which cannott bee toucht or hewed: and itt is indeed a stately passage: wherein was used more industrie, paines, art and endeavour then in any place I have found amongst the Scotts: Itt is butt a verye little castle of noe great receipt, butt mightye strength: Itt is called *Castrum Puellarum*: because the kings of the Picts kept there virgins therein: Uppon the wall of the castle towards the toppe is this inscription, part thereof guilt: A crowne, and scepter, and dagger placed under itt cross-wise with this supterscription: *Nobis hæc invicta miserunt* 106⁷ *Proavi*: The same armes and inscription is placed uppon the front of the abbey which is the kings house: Outt of the court of this high seated castle: there was one that watched, (a souldier in his turne), in a little wooden house, or cabin, which by a whirle-wind was taken, and thrown downe both togeather over the castle-wall, and to the bottom of this high and steepe rocke, and the man nott hurt, nor bruised, save onely his finger putt out of joint: Hence you may take a full view of the scituation of the whole cittie: which is built uppon an hill nothing over-steepe, butt suffitiently sloapeing and ascending to give a grace-full ascent to the great streete⁸: which I doe take to bee an Engl: mile long: and is the best paved streete with bowther stones⁹ (which are verye great ones) that I have seen: the channells are verye conveniently contrived on both sides the streete: soe as there is none in the middle, butt itt is the broadest, largest, and fairest pavement, and that entire: to goe, ride, or draw uppon: Here they usually walke in the middle of the street: which is a faire, spatious and capacious walke: This streete is the glorie and beautie of this cittie: Itt is the broadest streete (except in the Low-Countries, where there is a navigable channell in middle of the streete) and the longest streete I have seen: which begins att the Pallace, the gate whereof enters straight into the suburbs, and is placed att the lower end of the same: The suburbs make an handsome streete: and indeed the streete, if the houses, which are verye high, and substantially built of stone (some 5, some 6 storyes high) were nott lined to the outside, and faced with boardes: itt were the most stately and gracefull strete that ever I saw in my life: Butt this face of boardes,¹⁰ which is towardes the streete, doth much blemish itt, and derogate from glorie, and beautie: as allsoe the want of faire glass-windowes whereof few or none are to bee discerned towardes the streete: which is the

⁷ This looks exactly like the figures 106. According to the legendary chronology of Scottish Kings, James V. (1514-1542) was the one hundred and sixth. *Ex. inf.* Dr. George Neilson.

⁸ The High Street of Edinburgh from the Castle to Canongate and Holyrood.

⁹ Boulder stones.

¹⁰ Query: the luckenbooths of Edinburgh, traces of which can still be found in ancient houses in the High Street.

more compleate : because itt (*sic*) as straight as may bee : This lining with boardes (wherein are round holes shaped to the proportion of mens heades), and this inroachment into the streete about 2 yards is a mightye disgrace unto itt : for the walls (which were the outside) are stone : soe, as if this outtside facing of boardes were remooved and the houses built uniforme all of the same height, itt were the most compleate streete in Christendome.

This cittie is placed in a daintie health-full pure aire : and doubtless were a most health-full place to live in : were nott the inhabitants most sluttish, nastye and sloath-full people : I could never pass thorow the hall, but I was constrained to hold my nose : Their chambers, vessell, linnen, and meate, nothing neate, butt verye sluenly : Onely the nobler, and better sort of them brave well-bred men, and much reformed : This streete which may indeed deserve to denominate the whole cittie, is allwaies full thronged with people, itt beeing the markett place : and the onely place where the gentlemen, and merchants meete and walke, wherein they may walke drie under-foote, though there hath been abundaunce of raine : Some few coaches are here to bee found for some of the great lords, and ladies, and bishoppes :

Touching the fashion of the citizens :—The weomen here weare and use uppon festiveall dayes 6 or 7 severall habitts, and fashions : some for distinction of widowes, wives and maides : others appparelled according to their owne humour and phantasie : Many weare (espetially of the meaner sort) plaides : which is a garment of the same wollen stuffe, whereof our saddle-cloathes in Engl : are made : which is cast over their heades, and covers their faces on both sides, and would reach allmost to the ground : butt that they plucke them uppe, and weare them cast under their armes : Some auntient weomen, and citizens weare sattin strait-bodied gownes : short little cloakes : with great capes : and a broad boungrace¹¹ comeing over their browes, and goeing out with a corner behind their heades : and this boungrace is, as itt were, lined with a white, stracht (*sic*) cambrick suite-able unto itt : Young maides nott married all are bare-headed : some with broad thin shagg ruffles, which lye flatt to their shoulders : and others with half bands with wide necks either much stiffened, or sett in wyre : which comes onely behind : and these shag ruffles some are more broad and thicke then others.

This cittie of Edenborough is governed by a Lord Provast (which is equivalent to a Lord Maieur) and 2 or 3 bayliffes : who xequite the office of sheriffes : who as they assume noe extraordinarye state, onely some few officers attending them, soe they doe nott maintaine any great houses, and hospitalities : and when any occasion of greater consequence, and importaunce occures : they then call unto them, and consult with, as assistaunts, some of those that have been formerly Lord Provasts :

¹¹ Bongrace, a shade or curtain formerly worn on the front of a woman's bonnet to protect the complexion from the sun, *New English Dictionary*. The Editor has seen it worn in North Northumberland, but there it was and perhaps is still, called an 'ugly.'

The people here are sloath-full (*sic*) that they fetch nott fresh water every day: butt onely every other day: which makes their water much worse (espetially to drinke) which, when itt is att best, is bad enough: Their houses of office are tubbs, or firkins, placed uppon the end: which they never emptie, untill they bee full, soe as the sent thereof annoyeth, and offendeth the whole house:

I was this day with an intelligent understanding man, who told mee there were above 60 back-lanes, or streetes, which were placed in the side of this streete, and went out of itt: narrow and inconvenient straight lanes, some wider, some narrower, some built on both sides, others onely on one side: And enquireing what number of persons might bee in this cittie, I found that itt was generally computed: that there were noe more than 60,000 persons: because there are onely 4 pareish churches¹² in this cittie: and itt is observed: that there are noe more then about 4,000 communicants in every pareish:

Here is a daintie Hospitall¹³ erecting, nott yett finished:

I tooke notice here of that common brew-house, which supplyeth the whole cittie with beere, and ale: and observed there the greatest, vastest, leades boile in keeres,¹⁴ cisterns, and combes,¹⁵ that ever I saw: the leades to coole the liquor in were as large as the whole house, which was as long as my court:

Junii 29. Wee went this morneing to behold and take a view of Leith: where is the haven belonging to this cittie: which is a prettie little haven, neither furnished with neere so many shippes as itt is capable of: nor indeed is itt a large haven capeable of many shippes: There are two neate wooden peeres here erected which run uppe into the river, butt not one ship saw I betwixt them: There are two churches in this towne, which belongs unto, and is subordinate to the cittie of Edenborough:

This towne of Leith is built all of stone, butt itt seemeth to bee butt a poore place, though seated uppon a daintie haven: The countrey twixt this and Edenborough and all hereabout this cittie is corne, (*sic*) scituate betwixt the hills and the sea:

Uppon the toppe of the Toole-bowthe stands the head of Gawrie: Here are pies (whereof I have had some this day to dinner) which are sold 12 for a pennie Engl:

Here uppon the Tole-booth stands the head of Earle Gawrie¹⁶:

Many High-landers wee observed in this towne: in their plades,

¹² The four parishes of Edinburgh at this period were St. Giles, High Church, Trinity College Church, and Grey Friars.

¹³ Heriot's Hospital, begun in 1628, for the maintenance and education of a certain number of sons of burgesses.

¹⁴ Query *keeve*, a large tub or vessel used in brewing.

¹⁵ Comb, a four bushels measure.

¹⁶ Evidently the head of John Ruthven, third Earl of Gowrie, killed at Perth 5 August, 1600, in the mysterious Gowrie Conspiracy against the person of James VI. of Scotland. His body was arraigned in Edinburgh and convicted of treason, his honours and estates being forfeited.

many without dubletts, and those who have dubletts have a kind of loose flappe garment hanging loose about their breech, their knees bare, they inure themselves to cold, hardshippe, and will nott diswont themselves : proper, personable, well complectioned men, and of (*sic*) able men : the verye gentlemen in their blue capps, and plaides :

The sluttishness and nastiness of this people is such, that I cannott omitt the particularizeing thereof, though I have more then sufficiently often toucht upon the same : Their houses, and halls, and kitchens have such a noysome tast and savour, and that soe strong, as itt doth offend you, soe soone as you come within their walls, yea, sometimes when I have light from my horse, I have felt the distast of itt, before I have come into the house : yea, I never came to my owne lodgeing in Edinborough, or went out, butt I was constrained to hold my nose, or to use worme-wood, or some such sented plant : Their pewter, I am confident, is never scowred : they are afraid itt should toe much weare and consume thereby : onely sometimes, and that butt seldome, they doe sleightly rubb them over with a filthy dish-clowte dipped in most sluttish greasie water : Their pewter potts wherein they bring wine and water are furred within that itt would loath you to touch any thinge which comes out of them : Their linnen as itt (*sic*) sluttishly and sloath-fully washed by weomens feete who after their linnen is putt into a great broad lowe tubbe of water, then (their cloathes being tucked uppe above their knees), they steppe into the tubbe, and tread itt, and trample itt with their feete, (never vouchsafeing a hand to nett,¹⁷ or wash itt withall), untill itt bee sufficiently cleansed in their apprehensions : and then itt lookes as nastiely as ours doth when itt is putt unto and designed to the washing : as allsoe itt doth soe strongly tast and smell of lant,¹⁸ and other noysome savours, as that when I came to bed, I was constrained to hold my nose and mouth together : To come into their kitchen, and to see them dress their meate, and to behold the sinke (which is more offensive than any jakes¹⁹), will bee a suffitient supper, and will take of the edge of your stomack.

Junii 28. Lords day. Touching the government, and orders of the church here established : Itt is governed by pastors : elders : and decons : There are about 12 elders : 18 (*sic*) deacons : and 2 pastors in every pareish (as Mr. Wallis, a juditious merchaunt, informed mee) : These deacons, their imployment, and office is to provide for the poore : the elders take notice, and cogniseaunce of all misdemeanours, and offences, committed in their pareish : unto every of which elders there is proportioned, and allotted, a part of the pareish, which is under their care and chardge : who take notice of all fornications, adulteries, thefts, drunkards, swearers, blasphemers, slanderers, ex-

¹⁷ Nett, to wash or rinse out in clean water. Wright, *English Dialect Dictionary*.

¹⁸ Lant, stale urine. Wright, *English Dialect Dictionary*.

¹⁹ Jakes, a house of office.

ortioners, and all other scandalous offences committed in their parishes: these (by virtue of their offices, and strict vowes and protestations) are to present all these offenders unto the minister, and church-officers, who proceed to ecclesiasticall censure: Itt is the dutie of these to provide bread and wine, for the parishioners, att the communion, and this uppon the parish chardge: these allsoe are assistaunts to the pastors in the administration of the sacrament: All these officers are yeerly changed, and chosen by the parishioners, and are proclaimed in the church to bee designed for those places a yeere before they are invested in those places: that soe if any just exception can bee made against them, they may bee putt by that office, and others elected:

Once every weeke the pastors, and elders, and sometimes the deacons, assemble and meete together to consult uppon, and consider of the affaires of the parish: They are most strict in their censures against fornicatours and adulterers: those that committ fornication under colour of intended mariage, and after promise of mariage, are enjoyned to sitt uppon the stoole of repentaunce one day: This stoole is a publique and eminent seate erected towards the lower end of the church about 2 yards from the ground, either about some pillar, or in some such conspicuous place, where the whole congregation may take notice of them: this seate is capable of about 6 or 8 persons: Here this day 28 Junii I was att sermon in the Gray Friars, where there stooode 3 weomen uppon the stoole of repentance: who are admitted to sitt dureing the sermon:

Those other fornicatours are enjoyned 3 day penance in this stoole: adulterers are censured to stand every Lords day uppon this stoole dureing 12 moneths in a sheete of heare: and this enjoyned them in divers churches: This day after sermon the preacher admonished some who had persevered in a course of impoenitence and uncleanness, and had often been admonished, and enjoyned to give testimonye of their repentaunce and to make satisfaction to the congregation: this hath been delayed, and is nott performed: hee said: hee wondred that people were nott ashamed to sin against God and against their brethren, and against their owne soules: and yett they were ashamed to make satisfaction unto the church which had conceaved just matter of offence against them for soe great scandall thereby given: He added that they had proceeded with much remissness against them, and forborne them nott one yeare butt two: butt if, att the next meeteing, they did nott make their appeareance: the next Lords day, they would publish their names to the congregation: They proceed in their ecclesiasticall censures with all meekness, endeavouring a reformation first by those meanes: and verye rarely, nott once in many yeares doe they denounce any excommunicate: There are some officers made choise of to take notice of, and to apprehend, all those that loiter in the streetes uppon the Lords day dureing service and sermon time: these are punished by beeing committed to the Toll-bowth.

And if any are found in any house tippling, or gameing in church time: they are committed to prison: Those allsoe called to account that are mett walkeing from-wards the church: and are detained in dureance untill they bee brought before the bayliffes of the towne: who punisheth them severely:

Good provision is here made by the deacons, the church-officers for the poore: a collection and contribution every Lords day, before sermon: every well-affected parishioner doth receive the almes and bountie of those who come to church: (all which give some-thing) in a box: hereunto they are chosen, and designed by the church-officers: this they receive att the church doore: and there is allsoe a monethly taxation and assessment laid uppon all the inhabitants of the pareish towards the releefe of the poore: soe as none begg, nor are suffered to wander uppon and downe the pareish: Butt though many poore people swarme and abound here, and more then I have mett with in any part of the world: yett these most abound here, and the most miserable creatures in the world.

Bought in Edinburgh: Thanksgiveing Sermons uppon Birth of Prince: and the Itinerarie of Scotland and Ireland²⁰:

Two paire of pistolls which cost 8 rix-dollars: which is 1*l.* 18*s.* 4*d.*
A dugeon-hafted dagger and knives guilt 3*s.* 8*d.*

Divers earles and lords houses here in Edinburgh as meane buildings as gentlemens and knights in London and Engl: Here I saw the Earle of Trequhaires house: who is Deputie Treasurer¹ under my Lord Moreton: hee was made earle: when the king was last here.

I paid here for my horses: 2 rix-dollars: and for our lodging: for 6 persons 3 bedds: every night 1*s.* 6*d.*

For victualls: Saturd: 7*s.* 2*d.*: Sund: Mund: Thuesd: breakefast: about 1*l.* 5*s.* 0*d.*: washing 1*s.* 8*d.*: rewards to the maide and cooke, 0*l.* 2*s.* 0*d.*

The colledge of Edinburgh,² called King James his colledge, was founded by the citizens about 70 years agoe, by the direction of Mr. Rollock the first principall thereof, and minister of the Colledge church:

The order that is observed in the worshippe of God is this uppon the Lords day: they doe assemble twixt 8 and 9: houre in the morneing and spend the time in singing psalmes, and readeing chapters in the Old Testament untill about 10 houre: Then the preacher comes into the pulpitt: and the psalme beeing ended: hee reades a printed, and prescribed praier, which is an excellent praier: this beeing ended

²⁰ Probably *An Itinerary written by Fynes Morison, gent.*, London, Beale, 1617, folio being the travels of Fynes Moryson in 1598.

¹ John Stewart, created Earl of Traquair 23 June, 1633, Lord High Treasurer of Scotland 1636-1641, died 1659.

² The University of Edinburgh, as it now is, was opened for students in 1583. Mr. Robert Rollock, the Principal, was minister of the High Church of Edinburgh in 1587, and moderator of the General Assembly in 1597. Scott, *Fasti Ecc. Scot.*

another psalme is sung, and then he prayes before sermon, and concludes his sermon betwixt 11 and 12 houre: And dureing the intermission, many continue in the church untill the afternoones exercise, which begins soone after one, is performed in the same manner, as in the morneing: save the chapters then reade out of the New Testament: and they conclude about 4 houre: I was in the morneing att the Gray Friors: where I heard a verye worthy man Mr. James Shenley³: In the wall of the yeard of this church I observed verye faire tombes, and monuments erected in memorye and honour of divers merchaunts, and others interred in this church-yeard: which custome if they continue: in the revolution of a short time: the whole wall will bee most grace-fully adorned with tombes which are most stately ornaments, round about the same: In the afternoone I went to the Colledge kirk: where I heard a blind-man preach: much to bee admired: Here I saw the sacrament of baptisme administred in this manner:—the preacher standing in the pulpitt, and there beeing placed, and fastened into the same: a frame of iron shaped, and proportioned to a baseon: wherein there stands a silver baseon and ewre: here the Minister useth an exhortation of gratitude for God's great goodness in admitting them to this priviledg etc.: and demanding from the witnesses (which are many sometimes 12: sometimes 20) according to a printed forme or Baptisme: the parent receaves the child from the midwife,⁴ presents the same unto the preacher, who doth baptize itt without any manner of ceremonie: givinge a strict care of christian and religious education first unto the parent, then to the witnesses.

When the sacrament of the Lords Supper is administred: a narrow table is placed in the middle isle, the whole length of the isle: about which the most of the receavers sitt: as in the Dutch and French churches: butt now the ceremonies of the Church of England are introduced, and conformitie is much pressed, and the gesture of kneeling is allsoe much pressed:

About 26 yeares last past, by virtue of an Act of Parliament made in this kingdome: there was every yeare once assembled a Nationall Councell, consisting of one burgess for every burrough: one baron or elder in every presbyterie: and 2 or 3 ministers or pastors for a presbyterie: butt these meeteings were dissolved and

³ This is evidently a misreading for Fairley. The Rev. James Fairley, M.A., minister of South Leith, 1625, professor of Divinity in the University of Edinburgh, 1629, was appointed to the Grey Friars, second charge, in 1630, Bishop of Argyll 1637, minister of Lasswade 1644, died 1658. Scott, *Fasti Ecc. Scot.*

⁴ 'A late minister of Caithness, when examining a member of his flock, who was a butcher, in reference to the baptism of his child, found him so deficient in what he considered the needful theological knowledge, that he said to him: "Ah, Sandy, I doubt ye're no fit to haud up the bairn." Sandy conceiving that reference was made not to spiritual but to physical incapacity, answered indignantly, "Hout, minister, I could haud him up and he were a twa-year-auld stirk."' Ramsay, *Reminiscences of Scottish Life and Character*, 12 ed., p. 28.

taken away about 20 yeares last past: And now that Act of Parl: is made void and abrogated.^{4a}

The discipline of the Church of Engla: is much pressed, and much opposed by many pastors, and many of the people: *Quare* touching Aire: 77:

The greatest part of the Scotts are verye honest, and zealously religious: I observed few given to drinke, or sweareing: butt if any oathe, the most ordinarie oath was:—‘Uppon my soule’: The most of my hosts I mett withall, and others with whom I conversed, I found verye sound, and orthodox, and zealously religious: In their demaundes they doe nott see much exceed, as with us in Engl:, butt insist uppon, and adhere unto, their first demand for any commoditie.

I observed few bells runge in any of their churches in Edenborough, and as I was informed, there are butt few bells in any steeple, save in the abbey church steeple, which is the Kings Pallace: Herein is a ringe of bells erected by King Charles immediately before his comeing into Scotland: Anno Domini 1635: butt none here knew how to ringe or make any use of them: untill some came out of England for that purpose: who hath now instructed some Scotts in this art:

In most of their eminent churches, in this cittie, the kinge hath a stately seate placed on high, allmost round about some pillar opposite to the pullpitt:

Jun: 30. About 12 houre wee left Edenborough, and came Lightgoaw⁵ 12 miles from thence: This seemes to bee a faire auntient towne, and well built, some part of itt of stone: Here is a faire church: and a daintie conduit in the middle of the streete: Here the king hath a verye faire pallace built castlewise, well seated: soe as itt may commaund the whole towne: which is governed by a provast and bayliffes who have power to punish with death offences committed within their liberties: By the way, I observed: gentlemens (here called lairds) houses built all castlewise: Wee lodged this night att Failkirk⁶: whence, about 7 miles distant (which wee discerned as we came), is seated the best house or castle of his M^{tie}. in this kingdome, called Sterlin⁷: which is placed uppon an high commaunding rock and hill and nott farr from the faire navigable river Frithe, neere adioyning whereunto this is scituate: Here is another of his M^{ties} houses an abbay called Drum-tarmalin,⁸ which is nott above 10 distant hence. And his M^{ties} most pleasaunt and gallant houses are Falkeland and Sterlin: and Luthgow: and there is allsoe another pallace in the abbacye of Scune,⁹ where the kings formerly were crowned.

All along the shoare of Frithe are placed, even allmost to Sterlin,

^{4a} If the Diarist refers to ‘the Golden Act’ which regulated the meetings of the General Assembly of the Church of Scotland, he mistakes the act, for it was passed 5 June, 1592. See Lang, *History of Scotland*, vol. II, p. 483.

⁵ Linlithgow.

⁶ Falkirk.

⁷ Stirling.

⁸ Dumfermline.

⁹ Scone.

from beyond Mussleborough: salt-panns: wherein a mighty proportion of salt is boiled: which cannott bee estimated and ghuessed: because the workes are nott easiely to (*sic*) numbred, which are placed all along the shoare att least 30 Engl: mile:

The conveniencye of coales gives greatest encouragement to the erection and pursuite of these workes: coales abound all along the shoare, yea itt is conceaved that the veine lyes all under the river, seeing itt is found on both sides, as itt were, reaching towardes the other: Here the chiefe chardge of coales is the getting, which is butt^{9a} easie seeing the veine lyes sometimes 26 or 20 fathom deepe:

The greatest part of salt here made is transported into Holland: Here now are some of their shipp: which are allsoe supplied with coales hence: now the rather: because the custome of 4s. uppon a chaldron beeing encreased: they decline the trade there, and none or few of them are there to bee now found:

Coales are sold for 3s. or 3s. 6d. chauldron: and cariage 2s. 8d.

Here was (about 1,700 yeares since) a great stone and earth-wall, called Grhames Wall¹⁰, leadeing from Forth, 6 miles below Leith, over the maine land to Dumbarton, which is uppon the west-sea: which Wall was 32 miles long: and gave bounds to the kingdomes of Scotts on the south, and Picts on the north: Att every miles end was there erected a tower for the watchmen, and a castle att every 2 miles end, wherein was a strong garrison:

About half mile hence was there a cruell battayle¹¹ fought betwixt the Engl: and Scotts: in anno 1298: in Julii: 22: Then was there slayne, which here are buried in the church yeard, and whose monuments are still extant: Steward¹² of Butts Cout (*sic*) (of which house itt is said his M^{tie}, that now is, hath discended) and Sir John Grhames¹³; both brave men:

^{9a} Query: not easy.

¹⁰ The Antonine Wall.

¹¹ The Battle of Falkirk 22 July, 1298, at which Edward I. defeated Wallace.

¹² The following monumental inscription in Falkirk churchyard marks the burial place of Sir John Stewart of Bonhill:—

Here lies a Scottish hero, Sir John Stewart, who was killed at the battle of Falkirk, 22nd July, 1298.

Rogers, *Monuments and Monumental Inscriptions of Scotland*, vol. II, p. 26. He was brother to the Steward of Bute. See Lang, *History of Scotland*, vol. I, p. 186.

¹³ The following monumental inscription records the burial place of Sir John Graham in Falkirk churchyard:—

Mente manuque potens, et Vallæ fidus Achates,
Conditur hic Gramus, bello interfectus ab Anglis,
Here lys

Sir John the Grame baith wight and wise,
Ane of the chiefs reskewit Scotland thrise;
Ane better knight not to the world was lent,
Nor was gude Grame of truth and hardiment.

Rogers, *Monuments and Monumental Inscriptions of Scotland*, vol. II, p. 26.

From Sir John Graham's uncle, Patrick Graham, descend the Dukes of Montrose. See *New Scottish Peerage*.

About 14 miles hence: is a meare or lake called Loemund in Perth: wherein are the flitting islands, which moove (my host Mr. Fleemeing affirmed hee hath seen itt), itt is most rough in calme weather: the fish are without fins: There is in Caricke¹⁴ a rocke 3 yards long, and one broade: uppon which if you tingle with your knife, itt will ring like brass pan: this is called the Ringing Rocke, and is neere the high way about 16 miles from Port Patricke:

Strange foot-stepps in the Cave of Caricke¹⁵: wherein (as my host here affirmed that hee had often seen itt) are allwayes to bee seen and found the prints and foot-stepps of men, weomen and children: of doggs, cattis, sheepe, kine, horses, deere and all manner of beasts: Yea hee further protested that hee had seen itt, that though the sand were over-night sifted: yett these impressions were to bee found next morneing:

And whereas some write and some report of a deafe rocke¹⁶: Itt is butt a table (*sic*): soe I was informed by verye juditious men: Here wee paid 6s. Engl.: supper for 7 persons: and lodged in Mr. Fleemeings house: who is a very intelligent, proper, compleate, and well-bred man.

There is a great Earle of this countrie, his name is Fleemeing, and his title Weghkton¹⁷: whose house,¹⁸ or pallace, wee saw, butt there was soe much wood encompassed the same, as wee could nott discern the same: Here wee were showed by Mr. Guordon: a madow of his reputed the fairest meadow in Scotland: I would nott give in exchang for itt the Broade-meadow¹⁹: though itt bee much larger: One acre of the Broade-meadow worth 2 of this:

I paid for hay here 6*d.* per noctem: and 13*d.* peck for oates:

Julii 1. Hence I departed and about 12 miles hence: there is a towne called Cuntellen. This the inhabitants make coy to name: and are much incensed if you aske the name: One answered Parker: 'You know the Name well enough: your father was hangman here.' Another said: 'Thrust your finger in mine—— and licke the ——': and a third answered: 'This towne is the Heart of Scotland.'

Mr. Guerdon said: they might easiely bee provoaked to fall uppon any that insist uppon this question:

Here by the way: wee were showed the reliques of a stately wood cutt downe, which belonged to this Earle of Weghkton: There is verye little or noe timber in any of the south or west parts of this kingdome: much less then in England: I have diligently observed butt cannott find any timber in rideing neere 100 miles: All the

¹⁴ Carrick is one of the three ancient divisions of Ayrshire, the other two being Cunningham and Kyle.

¹⁵ See p. 44.

¹⁶ On the coast of Ayrshire.

¹⁷ John Fleming, sixth Baron Fleming, was created Earl of Wigton in 1606 and died in 1636.

¹⁸ Query: Cumbernauld House.

¹⁹ The 'Broad meadow' was evidently the best meadow field on the Diarist's estate at Handforth.

countrey poore and barren, save where itt is helped by lyme, or seaweedes: Lyme-stone here is verye plentifull: and coales, and where there are noe coales, they have abundaunce of turves: poorest houses, and people that I have seen inhabitt here: the houses accommodated with noe more light, then the light of the doore: noe windowe: the houses covered with clodds: The weomen onely neate and handsome about the feete: which comes to pass by their often washing with their feete:

GLASGOAW. About 1: houre wee came to the cittie of Glasgoaw which is 30²⁰ miles from Edenborow: 18 from Failkirke: This is an arch-bishoppes seate, an auntient universitie¹: One onely colledg consisting of about 120 students: wherein are 4 schooles: one principall: 4 regents: There are about 6 or 700^{1a} communicants, and about 20,000 persons in the towne: which is famous for the church, which is fairest and stateliest in Scotland: for the Tole-booth: and bridge:

This church^{1b} I viewed this day: and found itt a brave auncient piece: Itt was said in this church this day that there was a contribution throughout Europe (even Rome itt self contributed) towards the building hereof: There is a great partition, or wall, twixt the bodye of the church and the chauncell, there is noe use of the bodye of the church: onely divine service and sermon is used, and performed in the quire or chauncell: which is built, and framed church-wise: and under this quire: there is allsoe another church which carries the same proportion under this, wherein allsoe there is 2 sermons every Lords-day: Three places or roomes, one above another, round and uniformed: like unto chapter-houses: which are compleate buildings, and roomes: The Tole-booth which is placed in the middle of the towne and neere unto the Cross, and Markett-place, is a verye faire and high built house, from the topp whereof, beeing leaded, you may take a full view, and prospect of the whole cittie: In one of these roomes, or chambers, sits the Councell of this cittie: In other of the roomes, or chambers: preparation is made for the Lords of the Councell to meete in: these stately roomes: Herein is a closett lined with iron: walls: toppe: bottom: floore and doore iron: wherein are kept the evidences, and records of the cittie: this made to prevent the danger of fire: This Tole-booth said to bee the fairest in this kingdome: the renewes belonging to this cittie are about 1,000*l.* per annum: This towne is built: two streetes which are built like a cross: in the middle of both which the Cross is placed, which looks 4 wayes into 4 streetes: though indeed they bee but

²⁰ The 0 is not quite clear, possibly 38.

¹ The University of Glasgow was founded in 1451 under a bull obtained from Pope Nicholas II.

^{1a} Perhaps for '700' should be read '7,000.'

^{1b} For Scott's description of the cathedral of Glasgow see *Rob Roy*, chap. xix.

2 straight streetes: The one reaching from the church to the bridge a mile long: the other which crosseth that is much shorter:

Two arch-bishopps²: of St. Andrewes: Spotswood: Chanc: Regent: The other of Glasgoaw: Dr. Lindsey—bishopps above 20:

The prime citties in Scotland: Edenborough: St. Andrewes: Dondye³: Aberden: Glasgoaw: Perth, or St. Johnstone: Lightgow: Aire: Sterling: Dumbarton: Erwing:⁴ Don Fris⁵: Haddington: Dunbarr: Erwin: Elgin: Murray: Bamffe: Enverness: Boughan^{5a}:

Fairest bridges in Scotland: Done^{5b}, which is in the north, under which as Mr. Guerdon informed mee that a shippe of 50 or 60 tunne may pass with hir sayles full spread: this is butt one arch placed on a high rocke, uppon either side much above the water: A verye faire bridge att Glasgoaw overleyd the river: St. John-stone is a gallant bridge, stands uppon Tay: Aberden:

Glasgoaw is a faire bridge consisting of 7 or 8 faire arches which are supported and strengthned with strong buttresses: This river is now navigable within 6 miles of this cittie: itt ebbs and flowes above the bridge though now the water is soe shallow, as you may ride under the horse-bellye: Beyond this river there is seated pleasauntly a house which was Sir Geo: Elvinstones,⁶ and is to bee sold to pay his debts: the revenew thereto belonging is above-300*l.* per annum, the price offred by this cittie who are about to buy itt is 6,000*l.*: The suburbs and privileged places belonging unto itt induce them to buy itt.

Wee lodged in Glasgoaw in Mr. David Weymes house: his wives name is Margrett Cambell (the wives in Scotland never change butt allwayes retaine their owne names) noe stabling hereunto belonging: In the towne wee were constrained to provide stableing: I paid 5*d.* for pease-straw for my straw: noe hay would bee gotten:

Wee paid for vittuals: dinner, and breakefast, 7 persons: 2 rix-dollars: There is a good handsome foundation propounded and sett out to add a good, faire, and colledg-like structure, to bee built quadrangular: one side is allready built, and there hath been collections throughout Scotland towards the building of this colledg: and much more money is collected, then is need-full to the building hereof^{6a}:

² The two archbishops of the period were Dr. John Spottiswood, archbishop of St. Andrew's, and Dr. Patrick Lindsay, archbishop of Glasgow. The latter was previously Bishop of Ross from which see he was translated to Glasgow in 1633. He is said to have performed the duties of his office with mildness and moderation. With the other bishops, he was deprived in 1638, and retiring to England, he died at York in 1644.

³ Dundee.

⁴ Irvine.

⁵ Dumfries.

^{5a} Buchan.

^{5b} Doune, in Perthshire, where is, or was, a two-arched bridge over the Teith, built in 1535.

⁶ Sir George Elphinstone knighted 30 Aug., 1594, by James VI. on the baptism of his son.

^{6a} Charles I. being at Setoun on the 14 July, 1633, granted £200 sterling for the advancement of the library and fabric of the college of Glasgow; but it was not paid until 1654 when the royal promise was redeemed by the Protector. *E.r. inf.* Mr. William Maddan.

Here the librarie is a verye little roome, nott twice soe large as my old closett : That part of itt which is now standing, is old, stronge, plaine buildeing : This colledg is governed by one Principeall, 4 Regents, and about 120 students : Here the schollars may bee distinguished from others by gownes (in Edenborough they use coloured cloakes) though coloured : some red, some gray, and of other colours as please themselves : Here I visitted the arch-bishoppes of Glasgoawes pallace,⁷ which seems a stately structure, and promises much when you looke uppon the out-side : Itt is said to bee the inheritaunce of the Duke of Lennox : but the arch-bishoppes successively make use of it :

Here I went to see the hall, and pallace : and goeing into the hall which is a poore and meane place : the arch-bishoppe's daughter an hansome well-bred proper gentle-woeman entertained mee with much civill respect, and would not suffer mee to depart, untill I had druncke Scotch ale : which was the best I tasted in Scotland, and drunke onely a draught of this ale in this kingdome : One faire house is here lately built, hee that built itt, died before hee finished itt :

Uppon the way hence to Erwin, wee discerned manye islands, and amongst the rest the great Isle of Arran, belonging to the Marquess Hamilton : Many more islands hence appeare, and indeed the isles belonging and annexed unto this kingdome are said to bee more land, then halfe the maine land of this kingdome : Mr. Guerdon informed mee : that they were above 306 in number : One more remarkable isle hence showes itt self att 40 miles distaunce, this is placed in the sea about 16 miles from shoare : Itt is a mightye high rocke, seeming verye steepe and high, round att the toppe : The name of itt is Ellsey,⁸ and itt belongs to my Lord Castle⁹ : nott inhabited but with abundaunce of fowle : and 2 eareis¹⁰ of goose-hawkes,¹¹ this yeare stollen by some High-landers : This rocke or island was in our view 3 dayes, whilst wee travailed betwixt 60 and 70 mile, and when you are att a great distaunce itt presents itt self in shape like a sugar-loafe, and when you approach neerer, itt seemes lower and flatter att the toppe : butt itt is a much to bee admired peice of the Lord's workmanship : In this Isle of Ellsey, which is my Lord Castles', there breed abundaunce of solemne geese^{11a} ; which are longer necked and bodied then ours, and soe extreme tall (*sic*) are the young, as that when they ease (*sic*) them : they are placed in the

⁷ The Royal Infirmary of Glasgow stands on the site of this ancient palace of the archbishops. *Ex. inf.* Mr. W. Maddan.

⁸ Ailsa Craig.

⁹ John, Earl of Cassillis, who succeeded his uncle in 1615, and died in 1668. His daughter Margaret was wife of Gilbert Burnett, Bishop of Salisbury. He was ancestor of the Marquis of Ailsa.

¹⁰ Eareis, *eyry*, or *aerie*, a place where birds of prey construct their nests and hatch their eggs.

¹¹ The goshawk.

^{11a} Solan geese.

middle of the roome, soe as all may have access about itt: their armes stripped uppe, and linnen-cloathes placed before their cloathes to secure them from being defiled with the fall (*sic*) thereof: which doth besprinkle, and besmear all that neere unto itt: .

Julii 1: ERWIN: I came from Glasgoaw about 7 houre, and came to Erwin¹² about 12 houre, which is 16 mile: Wee passed thorow a barren and poore countrey, the most of itt yealding neither corne, nor grass: and that which yeeldes corne is verye poore, much punished with drought: Wee came to Mr James Blares in Erwin: a well-affected man: who informed mee of that which is much to bee admired: Above 10,000 persons have within 2 yeares last past left the countrey wherein they lived, which was betwixt Aberden and Ennerness¹³: and are gone for Ireland¹⁴: they have come by 100 in company thorough this towne: and 300 have gone hence togeather shipped for Ireland att one tyde: None of them can give a reason, why they leave the countrey: onely some of them who make a better use of God's hand uppon: have acknowledged to mine host: in these words: 'That itt was a iust judgment of God uppon them, to spue them out of the land for their unthank-full-ness': This countrey was soe fruitefull formerly, as that itt supplied an overplus of corne, which was carried by water to Leith: and now of late for 2 yeares is soe sterill of corne, as they are constrained to forsake itt: Some say that these hard yeares, the servaunts were nott able to live, and subsist under their maisters, and therefore generally leaveing them, the maisters beeing not accustomed, nor knowing how to frame¹⁵ to till, and order their land, the ground hath been untilld: soe as that of the Prophett David is made good in this their punishment: 'A fruitefull land makes hee barren for the wickedness of them that dwell therein': For itt is observed of these: that they were a most unthank-full people: One of them I mett withall, and discoursed with att large: who could (*sic*) noe good reason: butt pretended: the land-lords encreaseing their rents: Butt their swarmeing in Ireland is soe much taken notice of, and disliked, as that the Deputie¹⁶ hath sent out a warrant to stay the landing of any of these Scotch, that came without a certificate: Three score of them were numbred returneing towards the place whence they came, as they passed this towne: Some of them complayne of hard yeares (the better to colour, and justifie this their departure) butt doe withall acknowledg that corne is as cheape with them, as in this towne: butt in the distrac-

¹² Irvine.

¹³ Inverness.

¹⁴ Much information on the subject of the emigration from Scotland to the Ulster plantation may be found in the *Register of the Privy Council of Scotland*, 1635-1637. Most of it went by way of Portpatrick. Proclamations were put forth forbidding all tenants from passing over without a certificate from their landlords or a justice of the peace.

¹⁵ Frame, to profit, be of service, prosper, succeed, N.E.D.

¹⁶ Thomas, Viscount Wentworth, afterwards Earl of Strafford, was appointed Lord Deputy of Ireland in 1633.

tion, and different relation of themselves, there may bee observed much matter of admiration: and doubtless: *Digitus Dei* is to bee discerned in itt:

Here wee were well used: and paid about *Ol. 4s. 4d.* for our dinners: Here I exchanged Mr. Hobbys nag with Mr. James Blare for the white nagge, and paid *1l. 6s. 8d.* to boote:

This towne of Erwin is daintiely scituate: both uppon a navigable arme of the sea, and in a daintie, pleasaunt, levell, champion (*sic*) countrey: Excellent good corne there is neere unto itt where the ground is enriched, and made frutt-full with the sea-weedes, or lyme: the other ground which lyes att toe great distance to bee thus helped: either verye poore corne if itt bee sown, or if itt lye, noe grass at all: The minister of this towne is Mr. David Dike,¹⁷ a worthy man: And uppon further conference with my host, I found him a right honest man of approved integritie, who is allsoe part owner of the best shippe belonging to this towne: wherein I spoak with a merchaunt, who came lately from West-chester: and performed the journey in 5 or 6 miles (*sic*): beeing about 180 miles: From hence to Don Frise^{17a} 44 miles: thence to Carlile 24: and soe to Pereth,^{17b} etc.: Hence to Dublin by sea is about 40 houres sayle with a good wind: Hence they trade much into Burdeaux in Fraunce, and are now furnished with good wine: Nott farr hence about 2 miles lives the Earle of Eglington att Killwinning: hee hath a dozen or 16 halls, or houses, here-aboutes, and swayes much in these parts^{17c}:

AIRE. Hence wee came to Aire: which is 8 miles: uppon the sea-coast, a most daintie pleasaunt way as I have ridden, wherein you leave the sea on your right hand: here wee taught our horses to drinke salt-water, and much refreshed their limbes therein: Comeing late to Aire, wee lodged in one Patrick Mackellen's^{17d} house where is a cleanly neate hostess, victualls hansomely cooked, and good lodging: 8 ordinarie: good entertainment: Noe stable belonging to this inne: wee were constrained to seek for a stable in the towne: where wee paid *8d.* a night for hay and grasse for an horse, and *1s.* a pecke for base oates.

This allsoe is a daintie pleasaunt seated towne, much plain rich corne land about itt: and better haven, there beeing a river, whereon itt is placed, which flowes much higher then the bridge: which is a great, and faire neate bridge: yett nevertheless itt is butt a bare naked haven: noe peere, nor defence against the stormes, and

¹⁷ Rev. David Dickson, afterwards Professor of Divinity at the university of Glasgow; he was moderator of the General Assembly in 1639.

^{17a} Dumfries.

^{17b} Penrith.

^{17c} The right of Sir Alexander Seton to the Earldom of Eglinton being challenged, he procured, 24 March, 1614, a patent of the disputed dignity. Kilwinning—previously ecclesiastical property—was purchased by his predecessor in 1594.

^{17d} For Macklullen that is Maclellan.

weather: Better store of shipping then att Erwin: Most inhabiteing in the towne are merchants tradeing unto, and bred in Fraunce:

Enquireing of my hostess touching the minister¹⁸ of the towne: shee complained much against him: because hee doth soe violently press the ceremonies, espetially shee instanced in kneeleing att the Communion: Whereuppon uppon Easter day last, soe soone as hee went to the communion table, the people all left the church, and departed, and nott one of them staide, onely the pastor alone:

Juli: 2: Hence wee went to the Cave of Carick: which is about 8 miles from Aire: Where there dwells a laird: Sir Alexander Kenarick of Cullen,¹⁹ who hath a prettie pleasaunt seated house, or castle^{19a} which looks full uppon the maine-sea: Hereinto wee went: and there found noe hall, onely a dineing roome, or hall: a faire roome, and allmost as large as the whole pile: butt verye sluttishly kept: unswept: dishes, trenchers, and wooden cupps throwen uppe and downe: and the roome verye nastye and unsavourye: Here wee were nott entertained with a cuppe of beere, or ale: onely one of his sons, servaunts, and others tooke a candle, and conducted us to the cave: where there is either a notable imposture, or most strange, and much to bee admired foot-stepps, and impressions, which are here to bee seen: of men, children, doggs, connies and divers other creatures: These here concealed to bee spiritts: and if there bee noe such thing, butt an elaborate practise to deceave: they doe most impudently betray the truth: for one of this knights sons, and another Galloway gentl: affirmed unto mee: that all the foot-stepps have been putt out, and buried in sand over-night: and have been observed to bee renewed next morneing: This cave hath many narrow passages, and doores, galleries allsoe, and a closett and divers roomes, hewed with mightye labour out of an hard lyme-stone rocke: Herein are 2 daintie springe wells, whereof I tasted: a fowle, slipperye, darke passage is thereinto: And itt was first framed and intended for a strong-hold, or place of defence: noe way to bee offended or annoyed by any assault: if the port bee made good: though one doore lookes towards, and conveys light from the sea-ward: yett these seas are soe guarded

¹⁸ The minister of Ayr in 1635 was the Rev. William Annand. In consequence of a sermon preached in 1637 before the synod of Glasgow defending the liturgy, he was twice in one day mobbed by women and severely handled. Deprived in 1638, he retired to England where he was preferred to the vicarage of Selling in Kent in 1639 and to the rectory of Throwley in the same county in 1649. He died in 1663. His son William Annand became Dean of Edinburgh. Scott, *Fasti Ecc. Scot.*

¹⁹ Now Culzean in Ayrshire. Sir Alexander Kennedy of 'Collen' was dubbed knight of Holyrood, 12 July, 1633. He was grandson of Gilbert, third Earl of Cassillis, to which title his lineal descendant, Sir Thomas Kennedy, succeeded after the death of the ninth Earl in 1759.

^{19a} The modern house or castle of Culzean in the parish of Kirkoswald, Ayrshire, was built in 1777 by David, Earl of Cassillis, the garden of the old house which stood near by, being retained. The coves or caves of Culzean are six in number, the largest of them being some 200 feet in length and 50 feet in height.

with rockes all along the shoare of Caricke (such terrible rockes, and stones I never saw) as noe shippes dare nor doe frequent those seas: This day wee were exceedingly punished for want of drinke, and meate for our selves and our horses: and could nott meete with any good accommodation in rideing 40 long miles: The entertainment wee accepted in a poorer house then any uppon Handforth Greene, was tharck-cakes²⁰ and eggs, and some dried fish buttered: this day as many dayes before, I drunck nothing butt water: and divers of our horses, and Will: Baylye allmost fainted for lack of releefe: This day wee passed uppe and downe many high and steepe hills, which you cannott ride: and verve much hard and stronge beateing way: exceeding much moareish or barren land:

Wee came into Galloway about 6 miles from the Chappell¹: and therein observed one of the widest, broadest, plainest moares that I have seen: itt is much moss butt now soe drie as itt is good hankeing: Comeing of this moare, wee observed an eminent stone and tried itt with our knives, and itt did ring, and sound like mettall: About 8 houre wee came to this long desired Chappell, the towne is thence denominated, and soe called: This is scituate uppon a long locke² 4 miles long: wherein the sea ebbs and flowes: Here wee found good accomodation (onely wanted wheate bread) in Hughe Boydes house: ordin: 6d., good victualls: well ordered: good wine, and beere, lodging, and horse-meate: This house is seated 4 miles from the Port-Patrick whence itt is to Carling-worke³ 32 miles: best lodging there is

²⁰ *Query* tharf: tharf cake, an unleavened cake of flour or meal mixed with milk or water rolled out thin and baked. Wright, *English Dialect Dictionary*.

¹ The borough of Stranraer has absorbed the village called Chapel or St. John's Chapel. At the time of the Diarist's visit the place belonged to the Kennedys.

² Loch Ryan.

³ Carlingwark is the name of a loch close to Castle Douglas, the old name of which was Causeway-end.

Sir William Douglas, one of Kirkcudbright's successful sons, sprang from the parish of Kelton, Kirkcudbright, being son of John Douglas by his wife Mary, daughter of James Heron of Penningham. Going up to London with the proverbial half-crown in his pocket he acquired great wealth in the American trade in partnership with Sir James Shaw, knt., some time M.P. for the City of London. With part of his acquired wealth he purchased the village of Causeway-end, otherwise Carlinwark, and in 1792 procured it a charter of incorporation as Castle Douglas. It is now the most important town in the Stewartry. Douglas also purchased the estate of Gelston where he built a house which he called Douglas Castle. His obsession with the name of Douglas gave rise to the good-humoured banter of his neighbours, one of whom is stated to have addressed a letter to:—Sir William Douglas of Douglas Castle, bart., Douglas Castle, c/o Mrs. Douglas, Douglas Arms Inn, Castle Douglas. He was created a baronet 17 July, 1801, and died *s.p.* 1809. He had four brothers and one sister, viz.: James Douglas of Orchardton, who left issue; John Douglas, who died unmarried; George Douglas of New York, who left issue; Samuel Douglas of Crae and Cannock, who left issue; and Margaret, wife

Tho: Hutton: thence to Don-Frise 28 miles: best lodging is John Harstein: thence to Carleil 24:

Juli: 4: We went from hence to the Port-Patrick⁴ which is fowle winter way over the mossye moares: and there wee found onely one boate, though yester-night there were 15 boates here: We hyred a boate of about ten tunne for 5 horses of ours, and for 5 Yorkeshiremen and horses: for this wee paid 1*l.* 0*s.* 0*d.* and conditioned that noe more horses should come aboard, save onely 2 or 3 of an Irish lairds: who then staid for a passage: and carried his wife and 3 horses. His name is Levinston,⁵ laird Dun Draide: Here wee shipped our horses 2 houres before wee went abroad.

Itt is a most cragggye, fylthy passage, and verye dangerous for horses to goe in or out: a horse may easiely bee lamed, spoiled, and thrust into the sea: and when any horses land here, they are thrown into the sea, and swim out: Here was demaunded from us by our hoast, Tho: Marchbanke, a custome of 2*s.* an horse: Which I stumbled att, and answered: that if hee had authoritie to demaund or receave itt, I was bound to pay itt: otherwise nott, and therefore I demaunded to see his authoritie: otherwise I was free to pay, or refuse: Herewith hee was satisfied, and declined his further demaund: Here is a prettie chappell lately built by Sir Hugh Mountgomerie⁶ laird of Dunskie, on this side, where hee hath a castle, and of Newton de Clanyboyes, on the Irish side, where hee hath a markett towne: The boateman that carried us in a barke of about 15 tun: his name was David Dickie: who hath a daintie fine prettie nimble boy to his son, who will make a good sayleor: The boate is a good sayleing vessell, and good, expert mariners, butt nott manned with sufficient number of men: Shee tooke in 4 horses more than wee covenanted, and was soe much overthronged with passengers, as wee had nott every man his owne length allowed to lye in att ease:

Our horses were shipped about 11 houre: the wind beeing north-west: butt turneing into the south-west, or rather west south-west:

of David McHaffie of Wigtonshire. She was the great-grand-mother of Mr. William Brown, the Hon. Sec. of the Surtees Soc., who has contributed some of the above information.

⁴ Portpatrick, originally called Portree, was constituted a borough in 1628 by royal charter under the name of Port Montgomery, the then proprietor being Sir Hugh Montgomery, afterwards second Viscount Montgomery of Ards in Ireland. It is only 21 miles from Donaghadee in Ireland.

⁵ Sir William Livingston was made a knight 30 Aug., 1594, by James VI. on the baptism of his son.

⁶ In 1604 Sir Hugh Montgomery of Braidstane, Ayresshire, obtained a crown grant of the lands of the O'Neils in Ulster: these he colonized with West-country Scots. He seems to have obtained Portpatrick, under the name of Portree, and Dunsky from William Adair in exchange for lands in Ballymena in Ulster. Dunsky was sold *circa* 1645 by Hugh, Viscount Montgomery of Ards, to the Rev. James Blair, minister of Portpatrick, in whose descendants the property rests. The castle, which was in ruins in 1684, is engraved by Grose.

Wee went nott aboard untill after 3 houre: the wind then beeing soe much averse, and soe directly against us, as that wee could nott gett out of the haven: soe as they were constrained to hale out with a cock-boate a good way: Wee were gott cleere out of the haven about 4 houre: and before wee had sayled a leauge, the wind was more averse: butt presently favoureing us something more, with a full gale of wind, wee had soe speedie a passage as that by 6: houre: wee were within 16 miles of the coast of Ireland: The wind then fayled, and was sometimes verye weake and poore, and sometime due west, and directly averse: yett wee passed on, though slowly, and about 8 or 9 mile from the coast of Ireland wee passed the Strangawre, which is a mightye, high running channell, where there is a concurrence and confluence of three strong tides, which runne about 9 or 10 mile in length, and about 2 mile in breadth, these occasioned by the islands, and points of land: butt when wee passed them, the wind was soe weake, as itt was there more calmed, and less troubled then in any other part of our passage: Wee had noe sooner passed the Strangawre, butt (all-though when wee went aboard, itt was verye calme, and like to bee faire weather, which gave encouragement to them to hazard a passage by night), the wind fayled us, and wee were much affected with the apprehension of the inconvenience of lyeing att sea all night: because the tydes are soe strong as they would carrye us with the ebbing water downe towards the isles of Scotland, the wind allsoe beeing either soe averse as to bring us backe to the shoare of Scotland, or to concurre with the tide to carrye us downe towards the isles of Scotland: Butt then suddenly arose a strong wind, and storme of raine, which did come out of the west, and from the landward: which did much perplex the sayleors: soe as they were constrained to take downe, and did in all hast take downe the lower part of the mayne-sayle and the fore-sayle: which they call the maine bowleing, or maine bonnett:

Two or three of these showers and stormes did follow one another, which though they did encrease, and renew our feares: yett itt pleased God (who knowes better what might conduce unto our safetye then our selves), to make these stormes the instruments of bringing us to harbour about 11: houre uppon the coast of Ireland under the Blacke Rocke which is in the Island of Magee⁷: Hereby wee were sheltered all night from most cruell, violent, and tempestuous stormes, which did much affect, and discourage us, though wee lay att anchor, and under the shelter of an high hill: Here wee tooke uppe our lodging, in this open boate, and suffered a wett cold lodging: yett itt pleased God that I tooke noe cold: nor did any other distemper seaze uppon mee: save onely a faintingness when I came on shoare, and an extreme purgeing: all-though the sea wrought effectually, and plentifully with mee, and purged mee more by vomitt, onely when I was att sea, then ever formerly: soe as my stomack was nott onely cleered,

⁷ Magee, co. Antrim.

and dischargd of flegme, butt allsoe of abundance of choller and green stuffe :

Twixt Erwin in Scotland, and Colrane⁸ in Ireland are the highest running seas about the sound of Raughrick⁹ which is an island belonging to the Earle of Antrem : The shortest passage twixt Scotland and Ireland is from Mule Kenteir, a rocke or point of the high-landers in Scotland, which is 16 mile to the Faire-head, or Marble head in Ireland¹⁰ : This is onely a passage for the High-landers : From Port Patrick to Carick-Fergus is about 19 leauges : and from Donoh-Dee,¹¹ or Groomes Port about 15 leauges : as one of the sayleors informed me :

Att our landing in Ireland, the shippe came as neere the shoare as she durst and all the horses were throwen into the sea, and did swim to land, and climbe a great steepe rocke :

Jul : 5. CARIG-FERGUS : Uppon the Lords day in the morneing wee went ashoare the coast of Ireland in the Isle of Mague where wee were landed uppon the rocke, whence wee found a difficult and tedious passage : and att the toppe of the hill, wee were verye civilly, and courteously entertained by a Scotch gentleman, who lives in a meane poore house : hath good store of corne, milke, calves and kine : hence wee went to Carick-Fergus, corruptly called Knock-Fergus, which is 4 miles : and come thither about 11 houre.

COYNES CURRANT IN SCOTLAND.

In copper.

Turners	6	}	To one penny English
Placks	3		
Baubyas	2		Or 12 Scottish.
Achesons	1 and a plack.		

In silver.

19s. or a Cardicue, French money.....	In English	19d.
29s. Halfe a rücks		29d.
23s. Halfe a dog daeler		23d.
36s. A Swedes daeler, Swedish money		3s.
46s. A dog daeler, Dane	4s. wanting	2d.
58s. A rücks daeler, Germane	4s. 10d.	

Of these Germane there be 60 kynds currant.

Onely note their most common computation of moneys to be by marks rather then pounds, wherein their difference from the English is (as appears) that they call all their money 12 tymes as much as they doe in England viz. 1d.—12d.—1s.—12s. 1 mark is 12 marks—1l.—12l. and soe in the rest.

⁸ Irvine and Coleraine.

⁹ Isle of Rathlin, off the coast of Antrim.

¹⁰ Mull of Cantyre and Fairhead, otherwise Bermorehead.

¹¹ Donaghadee.

SPEECH IN SCOTLAND.

We call here:—A clock a knock, a watch a munter, a dyell an orelege; a band an oily layer. For slight, hough, a shep a buith, or booth. In many words as chest, shall, etc. there is not *h* pronounced. A cap a mutch if it be linnen, a bonnet if it be woollen or lether. A mans coat a juipe or joope. And generally they pronounce *ow oo* as towne toone. And that which we spell in England with *ou* but pronounce as if it were *oo* as in the word enough they call it enuigh changing it into *ui*. Our *a* that we in England pronounce as they do *ȳta*: i.e. as it were *ae*, they in Scotland pronounce, as it were *ao*. And in some words *ai*. So that concerning their accent no few generall prescripts will give any satisfaction, but onely experience and use acquired by cohabitation among themselves. They have many words in the country that citizens understand not, but if all the propertyes of language were concurrent there, as well as signifi-
cancy in pathetick speeches and innumerable proverbs and bywords, they might compare with any people in the world.

A JOURNALL SINCE MY COMEING OUT OF CHESHIRE.

Junii	Miles.	Lodged.
11. From Handford to Wakefield:	} 30	Att the Bull: good usage:
12. Thence to Yorke		Att Mrs. Keyes: excellent usage:
13. Thence to Allerstone	} 26	With my Sister Eggerton.
17. To Ellenthorpe		With my Uncle Aldeburgh.
19. To Newton. Mr. Hen: Blaket's:		Mr. Blakestones in Bishopricke.
20. To Auckland		My noble Lord of Durhams.
22. To Durham 7: to Chester 9: and to New-castle 3:	} 19	Att the Post-maisters, Mr. Swans, att the Signe of the Swan: 8 <i>d</i> . ord: meane entertainment.
24. To Marpeth 12: To Anewicke 14:		Att Postmr. good victualls and lodging 6 <i>d</i> . ord: supp: and 4 <i>d</i> . break:
25. To Bellford 12: to Fen-nam 5, to Holly Island over the Sands 2: to Barwick 7:	} 26	An excellent house att Crowne good lodging: 8 <i>d</i> . ordi: good victualls: and 6 our men: this is an honest inne.
26. To Aten 4: Apthomas 8: Dunglass 2: Dunbarr 6. Muscledborough 16: Edenb. 4:		Mr. Wallis his house in high streete over against the High-Cross: wee paid 18 a night for lodg: and victualls out of a cookes shoppe kept in the same house.
	} 40	

Junii

Miles.

Lodged.

29. To Lightgow 12: to Fail-
kirk 6:

} 18

Att Mr. Flemmings house:
good lodging victualls: 7
persons 6s. sterl: and hay
6*d*.

30. To Glasgoaw

Att Mr. David Weymes.

Julii

1. To Erving 18¹³

} 26

Here we baited att Mr. James
Blares.

2. To Aire 8

Lodged in Patrick Mac-
kellen: good ord: 8*d*.
good lodging.

3. To Minibole 6: though we
came by the Cave of
Carick which is 8 mile:
thence to the Chappell:
32 long miles and stonye
uneven way:

Here wee lodged att one
Hughe Boydes where wee
had ord: 6: good meate
and 3 a night for hay and
grass: and 6*d*. peck pro-
vender: the best Inne in
Scottland.

4. To Port Patricke 4 miles,
here wee dined with one
Thom: Marchbanke:

This day wee went aboard
about 3 houre, and anchor-
ed uppon the coast of Ire-
land under the Isleand
Mague.

5. To Carick-Fergus in Ire-
land.

¹³ 18; but clearly 16, see p. 42.

AUTOBIOGRAPHY OF SIR JOHN GIBSON, 1655.

INTRODUCTION.

Sir John Gibson of Welburn, near Kirkby Moorside, in Yorkshire, was born 20th January, 1605/6 at Crayke, being the eldest son of Sir John Gibson of Welburn, High Sheriff of Yorkshire in 1630. He was educated at York and Cambridge, and on the 18th June, 1629, married Penelope, daughter of William Woodhall, Registrar of the Prerogative Court of the Archbishop of Canterbury, by whom he had issue twelve sons and three daughters. Many of his children, with their mother, were dead before 1655. He was knighted at Dublin, 3rd April, 1636, by Lord Wentworth, Lord Deputy of Ireland.

In the Civil War he was Captain of the North Riding Horse on the King's side, but surrendered to the Parliament in 1645 or 1646. Although he took the Covenant and lived quietly, his estate was sequestrated for his delinquency, and he was fined in two sums together amounting to 1,000*l*. On his agreeing to settle the tithes of Welburn, worth 100*l*. a year, upon the incumbent of Kirkdale, in which parish Welburn is situated, the sum of 400*l*. was ordered to be deducted from his fine.

His troubles were not at an end, for he was subsequently cast into prison, and confined to the old gaol of Durham, which spanned the roadway leading into the Bailey, where he spent much of his time in writing, the keeper of the gaol at that time being John Jopling. Several of his MSS. are in the British Museum, *e.g.* transcripts of sermons, attempts at versification—chiefly devotional—copies of letters addressed to unnamed friends, epitaphs, etc.

Obtaining his release apparently at the Restoration, certainly before 30th September, 1662, he died on the 13th June, 1665.

The Editor's attention was directed to Sir John Gibson's autobiography by Dr. Gee. An excellent pedigree of the Diarist's family may be found in Mr. J. W. Clay's edition of *Dugdale's Visitation of Yorkshire*, vol. II. p. 387.

AUTOBIOGRAPHY.¹

1655.

Crake it had my infancy,
 Yorke did my youth bringe up,
 Cambridge had my jollitie,
 When I her brestes did sucke.
 London brought me into thraule
 And wed me to a wife.
 Welburne my carefull time had all
 Ioyn'd with a troubled life,
 When uncivill civill warres withall
 Did bloudshed bringe and strife.
 Twelve sonnes my wife Penelope
 And three faire daughters had,
 Which then a comfort was to mee
 And made my heart full glad.
 Death tooke awaye my children deare,
 And at the last my ioye,
 And left me full of care and feare,
 My only hopes a Boye.
 Ireland to me honor gave,
 By makinge me a knight.
 But England did me much enslave,
 Maintaineinge the Kinge's right.
 A Captaine once I was of Horse,
 Under Kinge Charles the Martyr,
 The honor is of much more force
 Than Lordes of the new Charter.
 Durham did my aged yeares
 In prison keepe full fast.
 My daylye crosses still appeares,
 And comes with too swift haste.
 The fatall griefe falne in my lurtch,
 The same to you I saye,
 Is to be banisht from the Churche,
 And my owne Ithica.
 The Decimation of my 'state,
 'Tis not worth valuation.
 I feare 'twill prove a common fate,
 To all of this same Nation.

¹ British Museum. Additional MS. 37719, folio 167.

Can I expect freedome to have,
 My master for to see,
 When hee is banisht like a slave
 Into a farr Countrie.
 My glasse is run, my time is spent,
 As plainly you may see,
 Then learne, fond man, now to repent,
 Since 'twill noe better bee.

In infoelicitate foelix.
 Per varios casus, per tot discrimina rerum
 Tendimus in latum coelum.

Suprema hora
 Prima quies.

When cruell Atropos doth cut my fatall thred,
 Then shall I be at rest, within my earthy bed.

Now I expect the Poets common lot,
 Read and commended, and then quite forgot.

[DRAFT OF EPITAPH.]

S^r John Gibson, Kt. of Welburne, Captaine
 of the North-Rydinge Horse under
 Kinge Charles the
 Martyr.

This marble square doth his dead ashes presse,
 Not fam'd for curious worke, but comelinesse,
 Scorninge the Artist hand; as 'twere content,
 To have the honor of his Monument.

Suprema hora,

Prima quies.

O gentle Reader doe not him molest;
 Who ne're in Life had ease; in Death let rest.

[HERE FOLLOWS A SKETCH OF A COFFIN.]

Quisquis es, es pulvis, cineres modò perspice nostros:
 Mortua dum tereti corpora in orbe latent.

[Several sentences, and quotations chiefly from the Bible, concerning death, occur on the preceding page and the two pages following.]

JACOB BEE'S CHRONICLE

OF

BIRTHS, MARRIAGES AND MORTALITY.

INTRODUCTION.

When the extracts from the Diary of Jacob Bee of Durham were printed in *Six North Country Diaries* it was known from references and quotations by Mr. Surtees in his *History of Durham* that they represented selections made from a larger document then believed to have perished. That MS. has been discovered at Mainsforth, and by Colonel Surtees has been placed at the service of the Surtees Society. As the selections already printed are represented to have provided information of interest to those who are conversant with the civil, parochial and home life of the city of Durham, it has been decided to print in full Bee's Chronicle or register of births, marriages and mortality. The Editor has been confirmed in this resolution by the generosity of his friend, Mr. H. M. Wood, who has not only made the transcript but has provided the invaluable proofs from the Parish Registers of Durham and elsewhere which, set out in the foot-notes, so amply confirm the accuracy of the Diarist. The admirable foot-notes of the late Mr. Edward White, F.S.A., which enrich the *Registers of Durham Cathedral*, printed by the Harleian Society, have been suggestive as well as useful.

Since Jacob Bee's Diary was printed some details respecting his family have been recovered, and it may be permissible to re-present his pedigree:—

- I. Nicholas Bee, of the parish of St. Margaret's, Durham, married first at St. Margaret's, 12 June, 1621, Jane Haslebe; and secondly at the same church, 15 June, 1624, Barbara Ussie, widow; by the last named, he had issue:—

Ralph, baptized at St. Margaret's, 31 Oct., 1627, buried, 30 Nov., 1636.

Jacob II.

Margaret, baptized at St. Margaret's, 22 Jan., 1624/5.

Barbara, baptized at St. Margaret's, 5 Mar., 1629/30; buried, 29 Aug., 1634.

Jane, baptized at St. Margaret's, 15 May, 1633; buried, 14 Sept., 1634.

- II. Jacob Bee, the Diarist, baptized at St. Margaret's, 17 June, 1636, married Elizabeth Rabbet, their banns having been published in the Market Place, 28 Jan., 1657/8, and registered at St. Margaret's. She was buried at that church, 27 Sept., 1710, and he was laid beside her, 15 January, 1711/2, having had issue:—

Nicholas III.

Thomas, baptized at St. Margaret's, 4 Aug., 1661; buried 29 May, 1671.

Jacob, baptized at St. Margaret's, 24 April, 1664; buried, 21 Feb., 1670/1.

John, baptized at St. Margaret's, 1 Nov., 1670; buried, 2 April, 1675.

Margaret, baptized at St. Margaret's, 7 May, 1667; buried, 28 Oct., 1671.

- III. Nicholas Bee, baptized at St. Margaret's, 22 July, 1658, of Durham, afterwards of Garrigill in the parish of Alston; married, first, at St. Margaret's, 5 July, 1681, Elizabeth Harason, who, dying in child-birth was buried, 10 April, 1684; the name of the second wife has not been ascertained. Jacob Bee died at Garrigill, 7 May, 1694, having had issue:—

Anne, baptized at St. Margaret's, 25 June, 1682; married, 25 Nov., 1704, Richard Coulson of Gilesgate.

Jacob, of whom his mother died, died in infancy and was buried at St. Margaret's, 1 April, 1684.

Jacob, son of the second marriage, baptized at St. Margaret's, 28 May, 1689.

Elizabeth, born 29 May, 1690.

Margaret, baptized at St. Margaret's, 23 Oct., 1692; married there 7 June, 1720, John Robinson.

The entries to which an asterisk * is prefixed have already been printed in Jacob Bee's Diary in *Six North Country Diaries*, to which the student's attention is directed as the foot-notes are not repeated.

* When the name in the entry and the note differ the latter is in *italic*. The Registers mostly quoted are of churches in the city of Durham.

BIRTHS.

1630.

April 11. John, son of Robert Robinson, white-smith, baptized.¹

1658.

July 20. Nicholas Bee was born.²

1681.

Sept. 18. Jonathan Hutchinson, bookseller, was baptized at ye years of 21, being Sunday.⁰

Dec. 31. Francis Middleton, sone to Fran: Middleton, barber, was borne.¹

Feb. 1. Isabell, daughter of Ralph Fisher, was borne, being Wednesday.²

Feb. 8. Thomas, son to Mr. John Areson, was borne, being Wednesday.³

¹ 1630. Apr. 11. John, son of Robert Robinson, baptized, whitesmith. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

² 1658. July 22. Nickholas, son of Jacob Bee, baptized. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

⁰ 1681. Sept. 18. Jonathan, son of William Hutchinson, baptized. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹ 1681/2. Jan. 10. Francess, son of Francess Meddleton, baptized. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

² 1681/2. Feb. 1. Isabell and Dorathy, both daughters of Ralph Fisher, baptized. *Ibid.*

³ 1681/2. Feb. 21. Thomas, son of John Ayreson, mercer, baptized. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

I. John Ayreson of Durham, alderman and mercer, married at St. Nicholas', 17 Jan., 1636/7, Margaret, daughter of Mark Forster, town clerk of Durham (who, dying during her husband's mayoralty, was buried in St. Nicholas' church, 28 May, 1655). He was mayor in 1648, 1649, and 1654, and was laid beside his wife 20 June, 1674. He had issue—

Christopher, baptized at St. Nicholas', 4 April, 1638, buried in the church, 15 Dec., 1644.

John II.

Thomas, baptized at St. Nicholas', 4 Aug., 1647, buried in the church, 2 Aug., 1654.

Elizabeth, baptized at St. Nicholas', 19 April, 1639, married, 13 June, 1669, John Homphrey of Brancepeth.

Mary, baptized at St. Nicholas', Jan., 1641/2, buried in the church 24 June, 1647.

Margaret, baptized at St. Nicholas', 8 April, 1645, buried in the church, 8 Aug., 1661.

Frances, baptized at St. Nicholas', 21 June, 1646, married at the Cathedral, 7 Feb., 1669/70, Robert Lamb of Durham.

Matilda, baptized at St. Nicholas', 28 July, 1648.

Mary, baptized at St. Nicholas', 27 Dec., 1651.

II. John Ayreson the younger of Durham, mercer, baptized at St. Nicholas', 16 April, 1643, married, first, Margaret —, who was buried in St.

Feb. 9. Amma, daughter to Mr. John Rayne, attorney at law, was borne, being Thursday.⁴

Feb. 13. —, son of John Jackson, shoe-maker, was borne the 13th, being Munday;⁵ married 14 weeks before and 3 days.

Feb. 16. William, son of Thomas Trolopp, was borne, being Thursday.⁶

Feb. 25. Mary, daughter to William Wissman, was borne betwixt 12 and one in the morning.⁷

Nicholas', 28 Feb., 1675/6, and, secondly, at St. Margaret's, 1 May, 1681, Hannah Green. John Ayreson was buried 29 July, 1712, and his widow on the 2 Jan., 1730/1. He had issue by his first marriage:

John, baptized at St. Nicholas', 19 April, 1670.

Alice, baptized at St. Nicholas', 1 Oct., 1671, buried in the church 23 Dec., 1675.

Margaret, baptized at St. Nicholas', 24 Feb., 1673/4.

and by his second marriage:

Thomas, baptized at St. Nicholas', 21 Feb., 1681/2.

Christopher III.

Isabel, baptized at St. Nicholas', 18 July, 1683, buried in the church, 18 June, 1690.

Frances, baptized at St. Nicholas', 12 June, 1687, married, 12 June, 1714, Nicholas Dixon.

III. Christopher Ayreson of Durham, grocer, baptized at St. Nicholas', 8 Sept., 1689, married, at St. Oswald's, 4 May, 1717, Ann Shaw, who was buried at St. Nicholas', 11 March, 1754; her husband being laid beside her, 4 Jan., 1775. He had issue:

John IV.

Christopher, baptized at St. Nicholas', 21 Dec., 1719.

Thomas, baptized at St. Nicholas', 8 Jan., 1723/4, buried 13 Dec., 1738.

George, baptized at St. Nicholas', 12 Feb., 1724/5, buried 4 Jan., 1730/1.

Thomas, baptized at St. Nicholas', 8 Jan., 1723/4 buried 13 Dec., 1738.

William, baptized at St. Nicholas', 26 Feb. 1730/1.

Richard, baptized at St. Nicholas', 16 April, 1734.

Margaret, baptized at St. Nicholas', 15 Nov., 1721, buried 25 July, 1722.

Thomasin, baptized at St. Nicholas', 14 Jan., 1727/8, married, 25 Sept., 1748, at the same church, Richard Emmerscn.

Anne, baptized at St. Nicholas', 30 Jan., 1736/7, buried 14 June, 1741.

IV. John Ayreson of Durham, baptized at St. Nicholas'. 15 June, 1718, married at St. Mary-le-Bow, 13 Nov., 1744, Elizabeth Allen and had issue. He probably married secondly at St. Nicholas', 23 May, 1762, Frances Gale and had further issue.

⁴ 1681/2. Feb. 16. Emma, daughter of Mr. John Rayne, baptized. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

⁵ 1681/2. Feb. 19. John, son of John Jackson, cordwainer, baptized. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

⁶ 1681/2. Feb. 21. William, son of Thomass Troolup, baptized. *St. Margaret's Registers.* See Surtees, *Durham*, vol. i., p. 93.

⁷ 1681/2. Mar. 2. Mary, daughter of William Wisman, baptized. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

1682.

April 7. Ann, daughter of Mr. John Richardson, was borne, being Friday morning about 4.⁸

June 6. Elizabeth, daughter of Tho. Arundall, was borne, being Tuesday.⁹

June 15. Ann, daughter of Nicho: Bee, was borne, being Thursday.¹⁰

July 13. William, son of Ralph Hall, was borne, being Thursday.¹¹

Aug. 25. Richard, son of Mr. Richard Raw, was borne, being Wednesday morning.¹²

*Sept. 28 [mort.] Son of Richard Softly, was borne, being Thursday, and Elizabeth Dobinson¹³ was her midwife and ye first yt ever she [had] laid.

Sept. 28. Ralph, son to Henry Rippon, was borne, being Thursday and baptized 1st of October.¹⁴

Oct. 4. Jacob, son of Thomas Walker, was borne, being Wednesday, and baptized the Sunday after.¹⁵

Oct. 14. Nicholas, son to Thomas Marshall, was borne betwixt 11 and 12 and being Saturday night.¹⁶

Nov. 26. Portington, son of Nathaniel Hightley, was borne, being Sunday.¹⁷

Feb. 24. Anthony, son of Anthony Emmerson, was borne, being Saterdag morning.¹⁸

1683.

Mar. 31. Thomas, son of Thomas Trolopp, was borne, being Saterdag.¹⁹

⁸ 1682. Apr. 7. Ann, daughter of Mr. John Richardson, *born. Ibid.*

⁹ 1682. June 11. Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Arrundell, baptized. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

¹⁰ 1682. June 25. Ann, daughter of Nickolass Bee, baptized. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹¹ 1682. July 23. William, son of Ralph Hall, baptized. *Ibid.*

¹² Crossed out in the Diary.

¹³ 1682. Oct. 3. William, son of Richard Softly, baptized. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁴ 1682. Oct. 1. Ralph, son of Henry Rippon, baptized. *Ibid.*

¹⁵ 1682. Oct. 8. Jacob, son of Thomas Walker, glover, baptized. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

¹⁶ 1682. Oct. 22. Nickellass, son of Thomas Marchell, baptized. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁷ 1682. Dec. 5. Portington, son of Nathaniell Highley, baptized. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

¹⁸ 1682/3. Feb. 27. Anthony, son of Anthony Emmerson, baptized. *St. Giles' Registers.*

¹⁹ 1683. April 9. Thomas, son of Mr. Thos. Trollup, baptized. *St. Margaret's Registers.* See Surtees, *Durham*, vol. i, p. 39.

Aug. 1. William, son of Robert Sofley, was borne, being Wednesday.²⁰

Nov. 24. William, son of John Maddeson, was borne, being Saturday night about 8 o'clock.¹

Dec. 30. Cuthbert, son of John Rayne, was borne, being Sunday.

Jan. 30. —, daughter of Matthew Shaw, was borne, being Wednesday.²

Feb. 24. Jane, daughter of Thomas Arundall, was borne, being Sunday.³

1684.

Sept. 29. Mr. Kitchin's boy was borne.

Oct. 19. Thomas, son of Ralph Rennoldson, was borne, being Munday.⁴

Oct. 25. Frances, daughter of Mr. Thomas Taylerson, was borne, being Satterday morning.⁵

Nov. 17. Bess Lodge's basterd child, was borne, being Monday.

Dec. 3. Ann, daughter of James Poulson, was borne, being Wednesday.⁶

Feb. 28. Mr. John Hutchinson's daughter, late Mayor of Durham, was born, being Satterday, being called by ye name of —.⁷

Feb. 28. Mr. John Hutchinson's daughter Jane was borne, being Satterday.

1685.

July 14. Thomas, son of Henry Dobinson, was borne, being Tuesday at night.

Aug. 10. Ann, daughter of John Dothwaite, was borne, being Munday.

Oct. 6. Thomas, son of Nicholas Collison, was borne, being Wednesday.⁸

²⁰ 1683. Aug. 5. William, son of Robertt Softly, baptized. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹ 1683. Dec. 2. William, son of John Maddeson, baptized. *Ibid.*

² 1683/4. Feb. 5: Elinor, daughter of Mathew Shaw, white-smith, baptized. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

³ 1683/4. Mar. 2. Jaine, daughter of Thomas Arrundell, baptized. *Ibid.*

⁴ 1684. Oct. 26. Thomass, son of Ralph Reneldson, baptized. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

⁵ 1684. Oct. 25. Margaret, daughter of Mr. Thomas Taylerson, baptized. *Ibid.*

^{5a} 1684. Nov. 25. Isabell, daughter of Margaret Lodge, a basterd, baptized. *Ibid.*

⁶ 1684. Dec. 9. Ann, daughter of James Powlson, baptized. *Ibid.*

⁷ 1684/5. Mar. 2. Elener, daughter of Mr. John Hutchinson, baptized. *Ibid.*

⁸ 1685. Oct. 11. Thomas, son of Nickellass Collinson, baptized. *Ibid.*

Oct. 18. Dorothy, daughter of Thomas Browne, was baptized.⁹
 Jan. 30. Francis, daughter of Frank Kitching, was borne, being
 Satterday.¹⁰

1686.

May 28. George, son of John Maddinson, was borne at 2 in
 morning, being Friday.¹¹

Sept. 24. Bese Eggleston's baster child was borne, being
 Friday.¹²

Oct. 3. Nann Allinson two bastards, gotten by Reachy, an
 exciseman, was borne but dead at birth, being Sunday.

Feb. 18. Sussana, daughter of Doctor Arnold, was borne,
 being Friday.^{12a}

1687.

Dec. 9. Elizabeth, daughter of John Maddinson, was borne,
 being Thursday morning.¹³

1688.

*June 10. The supposed Prince of Wailes was borne, being
 Sunday.

June 10. And that day Joseph, son of John Richardson, mer-
 chant, was born.¹⁴

1689.

May 19. Jacob, son of Nicholas Bee, was borne, being Whit-
 sunday this year.¹⁵

June 11. Robert, Alice Woodmas' girle (*sic*), was borne, being
 Sunday.¹⁶

1690.

Mar. 30. Robert Wilson's daughter Jane, was baptized, being
 Sunday.¹⁷

⁹ 1685. Oct. 18. Dorrathy, daughter of Thomas Brown, baptized.
Ibid.

¹⁰ 1685/6. Feb. 9. Frances, daughter of Frances Kitchin, baptized.
Ibid.

¹¹ 1686. June 6. George, son of John Maddeson, baptized. *St.*
Margaret's Registers.

¹² 1686. Sept. 26. Elizabeth, daughter of Elizabeth Egglestone, a
 bastard, baptized. *Ibid.*

^{12a} 1686/7. Feb. 24. Dorathy, daughter of Mr. John Fratherick
 Arnold, baptized. *Ibid.*

¹³ 1687. Dec. 13. Elizabeth, daughter of John Maddeson, baptized.
Ibid.

¹⁴ 1688. June 19. Joseph, son of Mr. John Richardson, baptized. *Ibid.*

¹⁵ 1689. May 28. Jacob, son of Nicholas Bee, baptized. *Ibid.*

¹⁶ 1689. July 4. Alice, daughter of Mr. Robert Woodmas, baptized.
Ibid.

¹⁷ 1690. Mar. 30. Jane, daughter of Robert Wilson, baptized. *Ibid.*

May 29. Elizabeth, daughter of Nicholas Bee, was borne, being Thursday.

June 28. Petter, son of James Harry, was born, being Setter-day, betwixt 7 and 8 of ye clock at night.^{17a}

Aug. 3. Edward, son of John Maddinson, was borne, being Sunday.¹⁸

Feb. 24. Jane, daughter of Henry Dobinson, was borne, being Tuesday.

1691.

April 30. John, son of John Thompson, tallow chandler, was borne, being Thursday.¹⁹

Oct. 3. William Baxter's boy was borne, being Satterday, between ye hours of 10 and 11 of ye forenoon.²⁰

Oct. 3. Thomas, son of William Baxter, was borne, being Satterday.

Nov. 13. Richard, son of John Lambe, was borne, being Friday, one quarter before 9 in ye morning.¹

1692.

April 15. Thomasin Sofley's bastard child was borne, being Friday.^{1a}

May 28. Hugh Hutchinson's first borne girle was borne, being Satterday.²

June 9. Andrew Weddell's first borne girl was borne, being Thursday.

Oct. 8. Margaret, daughter of Nicholas Bee, was borne, being Satterday.³

Dec. 8. John, son of George Sheifeild, was borne, being Thursday.⁴

Dec. 28. —, son of Mr. Thomas Lassells, was borne, being Wednesday.⁵

^{17a} 1690. July 13. Peter, son of James Harry, baptized. *Ibid.*

¹⁸ 1690. July 10. Edward, son of John Maddison, baptized. *Ibid.*

¹⁹ 1691. May 10. John, son of John Thompson, tallow chandler, baptized. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

²⁰ 1691. Oct. 12. Thomas, son of William Baxter, baptized. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹ 1691. Nov. 22. Richard, son of John Lamb, baptized. *Ibid.*

^{1a} 1692. April 19. Joseph, son of Richard Sofley, baptized. *Ibid.*

² 1692. June 14. Frances, daughter of Hugh Hutchinson, baptized. *Ibid.*

³ 1692. Oct. 23. Margaret, daughter of Nicholas Bee, baptized. *Ibid.*

⁴ 1692. Dec. 19. John, son of George Shaffield, baptized. *Ibid.*

⁵ 1692. Dec. 29. William, son of Mr. Thomas Lassells, baptized. *Ibid.*

1693.

April 22. —, daughter of William Norman, was borne at night, being Saterdag.⁶

April 22. And Dr. Morton his child to his latter wife, was borne about ye same time, Saterdag night.⁷

Aug. 3. Ollimpa Frappert was borne, being Thursday and dyed ye 27 of November '93.

Nov. 22. Elizabeth, daughter of William Baxter, was borne, being Friday, one quarter of an hour before 10 in the morning.⁸

Dec. 21. Thomason Trolopp and Thomasin Hutchinson, daughters to Mr. Trollop⁹ and Richard Hutchinson, was borne, being Thursday.

Jan. 15. James Lasley, his boy, was borne, being Munday.

*Feb. 2. William Rocksby, Bet Conyers' husband of Sunderland, saylor, his boy was borne, being Friday.

Feb. 20. John, son of Thomas Dobinson, was borne upon Shrove Tuesday.¹⁰

Feb. 23. Mary, daughter of Mr. Gabriell Swainston, was borne, being Friday.¹¹

1694.

June 29. Mr. Trotter's boy was borne, Mr. Wilkinson's son-in-law.¹²

July 7. John, Philip Stoot's boy was borne, being Sunday.¹³

Aug. 15. —, son of Alderman Tweddell, was borne, being Wednesday and dyed ye 25th of April '95, being Friday.¹⁴

Aug. 31. —, son of Joseph Coulson, was borne.

Jan. 27. Ralph, son of Ralph Rennoldson, was borne, being Sunday¹⁵ and dyed this life ye 16th of January 1695/6.

⁶ 1693. Apr. 25. William, son of William Normond, baptized. *Ibid.*

⁷ 1693. May 1. Ositha, daughter of Dr. Morton, baptized. *Cathedral Registers.* Dr. John Morton was a prebendary of Durham and archdeacon of Northumberland.

⁸ 1693. Dec. 28. Elizabeth, daughter of William Baxter, baptized. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

⁹ 1693/4. Jan. 2. Thomasin, daughter of Mr. Thomas Trollupp, baptized. *Ibid.*

¹⁰ 1693/4. Mar. 4. John, son of Thomas Dobinson, baptized. *Ibid.*

¹¹ 1693/4. Mar. 5. Mary, daughter of Mr. Gabriell Swainston, baptized. *Ibid.*

¹² 1694. July 2. John, son of John Trotter, esq., baptized. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

¹³ 1694. July 22. John, son of Phillipp Stout, baptized. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁴ 1694. Sept. 2. John, son of Mr. George Tweddell, mercer and alderman, baptized. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

¹⁵ 1694/5. Feb. 3. George, son of Ralph Rennoldson, baptized. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

1695.

Oct. 14. Gabriell, son of Mr. Gab. Swainston, was borne, being Munday, betwixt 4 and 5 in ye morning.¹⁶

Oct. 23. Robert, son of James Richardson, was borne, being Wednesday, 6 months after marriage.¹⁷

*Nov. 9. Charles Hadson's two twins was borne, being Satterday.

Dec. 2. Frances, daughter of John Harry, was borne, being Munday.¹⁸

Feb. 27. Mary, daughter of Nick Richardson, was borne upon Ash Wednesday.¹⁹

1696.

Aug. 2. Robert, son of William Norman, was borne, being Sunday.²⁰

1697.

April 5. Ann, daughter of Mr. Gabriell Swainston, was borne, being Easter Munday.¹

May 8. Elizabeth, daughter of William Pearson, shoe maker, was borne about 3 o'clock in the morning, being Satterday.²

Sept. 25. Edward, son of John Harry, was borne, being Munday morning.³

Dec. 1. —, son of Charles Hudson, was borne, being Wednesday, in the afternoon.⁴

Dec. 1. Thomas, son of Thomas Peckton, was borne, being Wednesday a night betwixt 9 and 10.⁵

Mar. 15. Thomas, son of Peter Milner, was born, being Tuesday, about two of ye clock in ye morning.⁶

¹⁶ 1695. Oct. 14. Gabriell, son of Mr. Gabriell Swainston, baptized. *Ibid.*

¹⁷ 1695. Nov. 3. Robert, son of James Richardson, baptized. *Ibid.*

¹⁸ 1695. Dec. 15. Frances, daughter of John Harrey, baptized. *Ibid.*

¹⁹ 1695/6 Mar. 23. Mary, daughter of Nicholas Richardson, baptized. *Ibid.*

²⁰ 1696. Aug. 9. Robert, son of William Normond, baptized. *Ibid.*

¹ This entry is crossed out in Diary but, '1697, May 4, Anne, daughter of Mr. Gabriel Swainston,' baptized. *Ibid.*

² 1697. May 23. Elizabeth, daughter of William Pearson, baptized. *Ibid.*

³ 1697. Oct. 10. *Edmond*, son of John Harrey, baptized. *Ibid.*

⁴ 1697. Dec. 18. Charles, son of Charles Hudson, baptized. *Ibid.*

⁵ 1697. Dec. 14. Thomas, son of Thomas Peckton, baptized. *Ibid.*

⁶ 1698. Mar. 27. Thomas, son of Peter Milner, baptized. *Ibid.*

1698.

Aug. 8. Frances, daughter of Nick Richardson, was borne at night, being Friday.⁷

Sept. 9. Mathew, son of Mathew Wright, was borne, being Friday morning.⁸

Jan. 5. Ann, daughter of Henry Wisman, was borne, being Thursday.⁹

1699.

Jan. 9. Margery, daughter of Mr. John Hall, merchant, was borne, being Tuesday.¹⁰

Jan. 30. Margaret, daughter of Mr. Gab. Swainston, was borne, being Tuesday.¹¹

Feb. 16. James, son of James Poulson, was borne, being Satterday.¹²

Mar. 1. —, son of John Wills, was borne, being Friday.¹³

1700.

June 10. Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Dent, was borne, being Munday, and baptized the 23rd of June after.¹⁴

June 16. Christo: son of John Coulson, was borne about 6 of the clock in the morning.¹⁵

June 24. Frances Grieves' two twins was borne, being Satterday.

Nov. 30. Andrew, son of John Milbourne, was borne, being Satterday morning.¹⁶

Dec. 28. Peter, son of Peter Miller, was borne, being Satterday, at night.¹⁷

⁷ 1698. Aug. 28. Frances, daughter of Nicholas Richardson, blacksmith, baptized. *Ibid.*

⁸ 1698. Sept. 27. Matthew, son of Matthew Wright of Crossgate, taylor, baptized. *Ibid.*

⁹ 1698/9. Jan. 29. Anne, daughter of Henry Wiseman, cordwayner, in Crossgate, baptized. *Ibid.*

¹⁰ 1699/1700. Jan. 31. Margery, daughter of Mr. John Hall, Crossgate, merchant, baptized. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹¹ 1699/1700. Feb. 11. Margaret, daughter of Mr. Gabriel Swainston, Crossgate, prockter, baptized. *Ibid.*

¹² 1699/1700. Feb. 15. James, son of James Poulson of Crossgate, dyer, baptized. *Ibid.*

¹³ 1699/1700. Mar. 21. Edward, son of Joⁿ Wills of Crossgate, barber, baptized. *Ibid.*

¹⁴ 1700. June 23. Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Dent of Crossgate, cordweyner, baptized. *Ibid.*

¹⁵ 1700. July 7. Thomas, son of John Coulson of Crossgate, roper, baptized. *Ibid.*

¹⁶ 1700. Dec. 15. Andrew, son of John Milburne, miller, of Crossgate, baptized. *Ibid.*

¹⁷ 1700/1. Jan. 14. Peter, son of Peter *More* of Crossgate, baptized. *Ibid.*

Jan. 12. Margaret, second daughter of Mr. John Hall, was borne, being Sunday.¹⁸

1701.

April 28. Elizabeth, daughter of Mr. Swainston, was borne, being Sunday.¹⁹

July 28. Dorothy, daughter of Nich: Richardson, was borne, being Munday, about 1 in the morning.

July 1. Elizabeth, daughter of John Hood, shoe-maker, was borne, being Tuesday.²⁰

Nov. 2. John Bowey, Backhouse man's daughter was baptized, being Sunday.¹

Jan. 25. Thomas Reed's daughter, tanner, was born, being Sunday.²

1702.

Sept. 30. William, son of Mr. William Suretise, was borne, being Wednesday.³

Oct. 31. Burdon, son of Christopher Burrell, was borne, being Satterday.⁴

Nov. 29. John, son of Mr. John Richardson, was borne, being Sunday.⁵

Jan. 21. Fran, son of Francis Middleton junior, was borne, being Thursday.

Jan. 24. Mary, daughter of John Coulson, smith, was borne, at night.⁶

Feb. 3. John and Thomas, sons of Thomas Richardson, twins, was borne, being Wednesday.⁷

¹⁸ 1700/1. Jan. 28. Margarett, daughter of John Hall, Crossgate, grocer, baptized. *Ibid.*

¹⁹ 1701. May 7. Elizabeth, daughter of Mr. Gabriel Swainston, Crossgate, baptized. *Ibid.*

²⁰ 1701. July 13. Eliz., daughter of John Hude of Framwelgate, labourer, baptized. *Ibid.*

¹ 1701. Nov. 2. Elizabeth, daughter of John Bowey of Crossgate, labourer, baptized. *Ibid.*

² 1701/2. Feb. 10. Jane, daughter of Thomas Reed of Framwelgate, tanner, baptized. *Ibid.*

³ 1702. Oct. 13. William, son of Will Suretas, yeoman, baptized. *Ibid.*

⁴ 1702. Nov. 9. Burdon, son of Christopher Burrell, baptized. *Ibid.*

⁵ 1702. Dec. 1. John, son of John Richardson, the younger, Crossgate, baptized. *Ibid.*

⁶ 1702/3. Feb. 8. (blank) son of John Coulson, Crossgate, baptized. *Ibid.*

⁷ 1702/3. Feb. 17. Tho. and John, sons of Tho. Richardson, smith, Crossgate, baptized. *Ibid.*

1703.

Mar. 26. —, daughter of Mr. Swainston, was borne, being Good Friday.⁸

June 20. —, daughter of Thomas Armstrong, was born betwixt one and two in the morning.⁹

Aug. 8. Ralph, son of William Sherewood, was borne, being Sunday.¹⁰

Sept. 6. John, son of John Wills, was borne, being Munday morne.¹¹

1704.

Sept. 5. Robert White, weaver, his boy was borne, being a great rejoycing day.¹²

1705.

Sept. 9. John, son of John Coulson, was borne, being Sunday.¹³

Feb. 1. Margery, daughter of Mr. Andrews, was borne, being Friday.¹⁴

Feb. 3. —, daughter of William Sherewood, was borne, being Sunday, about 11 of ye clock.

1706.

Sept. 13. Thomas, son of Jacob Holland, was borne, being Sunday.

Oct. 5. Ann, daughter of Richard Coulson, was borne Satter-day betwixt 9 and 10 in the morn.¹⁵

Jan. 26. Thomas Dent's youngest boy was borne, being Sunday.¹⁶

⁸ 1703. Mar. 30. Mary, daughter of Gabriel Swainston, baptized. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

⁹ 1703. July 11. Rebecca, daughter of Tho. Armstrong, Crossgate, baptized. *Ibid.*

¹⁰ 1703. Aug. 22. Ralph, son of William Sherewood, Crossgate, baptized. *Ibid.*

¹¹ 1703. Sept. 28. *Edward*, son of John Wills, Crossgate, baptized. *Ibid.*

¹² 1704. Sept. 24. Robert, son of Robert White, Crossgate, baptized. *Ibid.*

¹³ 1705. Sept. 27. John, son of John Coulson, baptized. *Ibid.*

¹⁴ 1705/6. Feb. 19. Margery, daughter of John Andrew, Framwelgate, baptized. *Ibid.*

¹⁵ 1706. Oct. 20. Anne, daughter of Richard Coulson, baptized. *St. Giles' Registers.*

¹⁶ 1706/7. Jan. 26. Thomas, son of Thomas Dent, born. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

1707.

- May 26. —, daughter of Robert White, was born.¹⁷
 June 19. Mrs. Jane Tempest's daughter was borne.¹⁸
 June 24. Mr. Burdess his daughter was born.¹⁹

1709.

May 5. Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Coulson, was borne, being Tuesday at night.²⁰

1711.

Dec. 21. Thomas, son of Richard Coulson, was borne, being Friday.^{20a}

¹⁷ 1707. June 15. Anne, daughter of Robert White of Crossgate, weaver, baptized. *Ibid.*

¹⁸ 1707. June 19. Jane, daughter of Mr. John Tempest, esq., born and baptized. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

¹⁹ 1707. June 24. Mary, daughter of Mr. Thomas Burdas of Framwelgate, baptized. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

Thomas Burdus of Durham, barrister-at-law, married Elizabeth, only surviving daughter of Thomas Mascall of Durham, attorney, by his wife, Mary, daughter of Timothy Whittingham of Holmside. Mrs. Burdus 'diffusive in her charity to the poor and courteous in her deportment towards all,' died 28 September, 1741, and was buried in St. Margaret's where there is an inscription to her memory.

²⁰ 1709. May 29. Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Coulson, baptized. *St. Giles' Registers.*

²¹ 1711. Dec. 30. Thomas, son of Richard Coulson, baptized. *Ibid.*

MARRIAGES

A particular marriage in the year 1677, November 4. *

Nov. 4. The Prince of Orange was married to the Lady Mary, the present King of England's daughter, James the Second, being the eldest daughter, being Sunday.

1681.

July 17. Thomas Arundall and Bett Murton was married, being Sunday.¹

*Sept. 5. John Phillipson, taylor, and Katherin Rowell was married the 5th of September, being Monday, with a lawles minister at Newcastle.

Oct. 29. Allis Dothwaite was married to Henry Dobinson, being Satterday.²

Oct. 1. Andrew Milner and Christopher Fenwick's daughter was married, being All Saints' Day.³

Nov. 15. Susana Yeansley—Jefferson's maid—was married to an Auckland man, being Tuesday.⁴

Dec. 6. Mr. Robert Reed, apothecary, was married, being Tuesday.⁵

¹ 1681. July 17. Thomas Arundell and Elizabeth Morton was married by licence. *St. Nicholas' Registers*

² 1681. Oct. 29. Henry Dobbinson and Alice Dowthwaite, both of the parish of Branspeth, married. *St. Oswald's Registers*.

³ 1681. Nov. 1. Andrew Milner and Jaine Fenwick, spinster, by licence, married. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

⁴ 1681. Nov. 15. James Clarke and Susana Ansly, married. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

⁵ 1681. Dec. 8. Robert Reed and Isabell Lanchester, spinster, married. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

I. Robert Reed apparently had no issue by his wife, Isabel Lancaster, who was buried at St. Oswald's, 7 June, 1683. He married, secondly, Jane — who survived him. He was laid beside his first wife, 14 May, 1714. He had (perhaps with other) issue:—

Robert, baptized at St. Nicholas', 13 Oct., 1687.

Thomas II.

Ann, baptized at St. Nicholas', 20 May, 1686.

II. Thomas Reed of Durham, apothecary and surgeon, baptized at St. Nicholas', 5 Sept., 1689; died, 11 Nov., 1761, aged 72, and was buried at St. Oswald's where there is a long Latin inscription to his memory. By his wife, Catherine, who died 2 Sept., 1789, aged 79, he had (with other) issue:—

Thomas Reed, baptized at St. Nicholas', 30 July, 1730, and dying, 7 Feb., 1786, aged 56 was buried at St. Oswald's.

Edward John III.

William, baptized at St. Nicholas', 26 May, 1740.

III. Edward John Reed of Durham, surgeon, baptized at St. Nicholas', 8 May, 1735; died, 14 July, 1767, aged 32, and was buried at St. Oswald's in his father's tomb. He had issue:—

Thomas Reed, baptized at St. Nicholas', 27 April, 1763.

Catherine Esther, baptized at St. Nicholas', 22 Feb., 1764.

Feb. 25. John Duckett, blacksmith, was married, being Satterday.⁶

1682.

April 25. Anthony Allinson was married, being Tuesday.⁷

May 18. Bartholomew Browne, white-smith, was married, being Thursday.⁸

May 21. Richard Vasey was married, being Sunday.⁹

July 30. Jonathan Hutchinson was married, being Sunday.¹⁰

Aug. 1. Thomas Burnup was married to Nell Bell sister, being Tuesday.¹¹

Sept. 20. Andrew Wilkinson and Nan Burdiss was married, being Wednesday.¹²

Oct. 24. George Walton and Phillis Lee, of Broome, was married, being Tuesday.¹³

Dec. 28. Mr. George Parkinson and Mrs. Stokeld was married, being Thursday.¹⁴

Jan. 31. Ralph Gelson was married to Ann Binion, being Wednesday.¹⁵

Feb. 11. Mathew Shaw was married to a widow in Newcastle, being Sunday.¹⁶

Feb. 19. Thomas Palmer was married, being Munday.¹⁷

⁶ 1681/2. Feb. 25. John Duckett and Mary Harason married. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

⁷ 1682. Apr. 25. Anthony Alinson and Alezes Merington, married. *Ibid.*

⁸ 1682. May 18. Barterim Brown and Mary Waide, married. *Ibid.*

⁹ 1682. May 21. Richard Vase and Mary Warde, married. *Ibid.*

¹⁰ 1682. July 30. Mr. Jonathan Hutchinson and Ann Maddison, married. *St. Giles' Registers.*

¹¹ 1682. Aug. 1. Thomas Burnup and Elizabeth Wild, married. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

¹² 1682. Sept. 20. Andrew Wilkinson and Anne Burdess, married. *Cathedral Registers.*

¹³ 1682. Oct. 25. George Walton, parish of Witton Gilbert, and Phillis Lee, widow, of Broome, within this parish, married by licence. *St. Oswald's Registers.*

¹⁴ 1682. Dec. 28. Mr. George Parkinson and Mrs. Mary Stokeld, married. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁵ 1682/3. Jan. 31. Raiph Gelson and Jaine Binyon, married. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

¹⁶ 1682/3. Feb. 10. Matthew Shaw of Durham and Margaret Davison of Newcastle, married with lic. *Gateshead Registers.*

¹⁷ 1682/3. Feb. 19. Thomas Palmer and Anne Mason, married. *Cathedral Registers.*

1683.

April 15. Charles Hudson, ye London baker, was married, being Sunday.¹⁸

May 1. Stephen Maugham was married to Gilbert Watson's daughter, being Tuesday.¹⁹

May 6. Mr. William Hodshon was married to Ann Paxton, being Sunday.^{19a}

May 12. Henry Havers was married to Sarah Buttery, being Saturday.²⁰

May 12. George Foster and Margrett Hand's maid was married, being Saterdag.¹

Aug. 19. Ralph Trotter and Margret Ladler was married at Abbey Church, being Sunday.

Aug. 20. John Hunter, a currier, was married to William Kirkle's daughter, being Munday.²

¹⁸ 1683. April 15. Charles Hudson and Elizabeth Ridley, married. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁹ 1683. May 1. Stephen Mawan and Elizabeth Watson, married. *Ibid.*

^{19a} I. George Hodgson of Durham, alderman and mercer, was mayor in 1671. By his wife, Matilda, who survived him and was buried in St. Nicholas' church, 26 May, 1692, he had (perhaps with other) issue:—

William II.

Charles Hodgson, baptized, St. Nicholas', 31 May, 1663 [of Durham, apothecary, buried, 26 Sept., 1718].

George, baptized, St. Nicholas', 4 Feb., 1665/6; buried in the church, 20 June, 1666.

Mark, of Durham, mercer, baptized, St. Nicholas', 14 July, 1667; buried in the church, 13 Mar., 1699/1700.

John, baptized, St. Nicholas', 19 June, 1669; buried, 1 July, 1669.

Peter, baptized, St. Nicholas', 12 Aug., 1673; buried, 27 Nov., 1674.

II. William Hodgson of Durham, alderman and mercer, baptized at St. Nicholas', 6 Feb., 1661/2, mayor in 1694, was buried in the same church, 12 May, 1706. By his wife, Ann (daughter of Nicholas) Paxton, he had issue:—

William, baptized, St. Nicholas', 6 June, 1686.

George, baptized, St. Nicholas', 13 Dec., 1687; buried, 9 Jan., 1687/8.

Nicholas, baptized, St. Nicholas', 1 May, 1689.

John, baptized, St. Nicholas', 6 May., 1691; buried, St. Oswald's, 6 May, 1707, registered at St. Nicholas'.

George, baptized, St. Nicholas', 24 Aug., 1696.

Ann, baptized, St. Nicholas', 31 Mar., 1684; buried, 31 July, 1689.

Matilda, baptized at St. Nicholas', 23 May, 1692.

Elizabeth, baptized, St. Nicholas', 22 Sept., 1693, buried, 16 July, 1694.

Eleanor, baptized, St. Nicholas', 15 Sept., 1697/8.

²⁰ 1683. May 12. Henry Havers, of this parish, and Sarah Buttery, of the parish of St. Nicholas', married. *St. Oswald's Registers.*

¹ 1683. May 12. George Forster and Mary Maddison, married. *St. Nicholas's Registers.*

² 1683. Aug. 20. John Hunter and Elizabeth Kerkly, married. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

*Aug. 22. Jane, daughter to Richard Hutchinson, Trimdon Dock, was married to one Kitchin, being Wednesday.³

Oct. 14. Thomas Taylorson and Bett Frizell was supposed to be married, being Sunday.

Oct. 23. Jacob Jackson and Katherin Lowther was married, being Tuesday.⁴

Oct. 23. William Preston and Ann Fisher was married the same day.⁵

Nov. 5. George Jackson, milner, and Doll Huntley's daughter was married, being Munday.^{5a}

*Nov. 11. Margret, daughter to Henry Kirkhouse, was married to Henry Britton, servant to ye Esquire of Newton, being Sunday.

Feb. 5. Ralph Rowell, mayson, was married to Ann Watson, being Tuesday.⁶

Feb. 5. Thomas Hopper, shoemaker, was married to Bett Stott, Hugh Stott's daughter, being Tuesday.⁷

*Mar. 2. Mr. Thomas Buttery, attorney at law, was married to Elizabeth Browne, Richard Browne's daughter, the sexton of Framwelgat Church, being Sunday.

1684.

April 1. Mr. Thomas Taylorson was married to Betty Frizell upon Easter Tuesday.⁸

April 8. Ralph Rennoldson and Margret Sherewood was married, being Tuesday.⁹

April 28. Arthur Bell and Bett Jackson, both servants to Mr. Stephen Thompson, was married being Munday.¹⁰

*May 1. Richard Williamson, commonly Lapper, or Lapthorne, was married to Jane Ingeham, being Thursday.

May 1. Robert Wilson was married to Allis Rowell, being Thursday.¹¹

June 8. Henry Robson, which was Backhouse man of Elvett, was married to Mary Coltman, being Sunday.¹²

³ 1683. Aug. 22. Frances Kitching and Jane Hutchinson, married. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

⁴ 1683. Oct. 23. Jacob Jackson and Catherin Lowder, married. *Ibid.*

⁵ 1683. Oct. 23. William Preston and Ann Fisher, married. *Ibid.*

^{5a} 1683. Nov. 9. George Jackson and Susanna Crawhall, married. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

⁶ 1683/4. Feb. 5. Ralph Rowell and Ann Watson, married. *Ibid.*

⁷ 1683/4. Feb. 5. Thomass Hopper and Elizabeth Stoote, married. *Ibid.*

⁸ See entry under 14 October, 1683.

⁹ 1684. April 8. Ralph Reneldson and Margaret Sherwood, married. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁰ 1684. April 28. Auther Bell and Elizabeth Jackson, married. *Ibid.*

¹¹ 1684. May 1. Robart Wilson and Alezs Rowell, married. *Ibid.*

¹² 1684. June 8. Henry Robson and Mary Coultman, married. *Ibid.*

Aug. 31. William Huson, carrier, was married to John Midford's sister, being Sunday.¹³

Aug. 31. Edward Hodshon, milner, was married upon Sunday.¹⁴

Nov. 16. William Conyers, carpenter, was married to George Jackson's sister, the milner, this being his third wife, being Sunday.¹⁵

*Nov. 18. Francis Middleton to a woman out in Hellgate,¹⁶ being Tuesday.

Nov. 25. George Atkinson was married at Stockton, being Tuesday.

Nov. 23. Stephen Hodgson, barber, was married to Ann Bryers, being Sunday.¹⁷

Dec. 4. Magdalin Stott, Edward Stot's daughter, was married to a straynger, being Thursday—Matthew Stott's sister, the roper.¹⁸

Dec. 14. John Atkinson, shoemaker, was married to Katherin Ladler, being Sunday morne.¹⁹

*Feb. 28. Ann Allinson, Thomas Allinson daughter, skinner, was married to a country boucher, being Satterday.

1685.

*April 23. Judeth Sherewood was married to a taylor, of Hexham, being Thursday, the King's Coronation-day.

May 5. Richard Padman was married to Margaret Natras, being Tuesday.²⁰

May 12. John Mountaine, taylor, was married, being Tuesday.¹

June 14. John Stoot, sadler, was married, being Sunday.²

June 16. Thomas Browne, of Tудay, was married to a Chester lass.

July 28. John Lambe and Jane Teasdall was married.³

¹³ 1684. Aug. 31. William Hewitson and Dorrathy Poulton, married. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁴ 1684. Aug. 31. Edward Hodshon and Jaine Olliver, married. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

¹⁵ 1684. Nov. 16. William Connyers and Ann Jackson, married. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁶ Hellgate = Gilligate or Gilesgate.

¹⁷ 1684. Nov. 23. Stephen Hodgson and Anne Breers, married by licence. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

¹⁸ 1684. Dec. 4. Robartt Lawson and Magdalen Stoot, married. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁹ 1684. Dec. 14. John Atkinson and Catherine Ladler, spinster, married by licence. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

²⁰ 1685. May 5. Richard Padman, parish of St. Nicholas', and Margaret Nattress, of this parish, married. *St. Oswald's Registers.*

¹ 1685. May 12. John Mounton and Susanna Harason, married. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

² 1685. June 14. John Stout and Anne Chapman, spinster, married. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

³ 1685. July 28. John Lambe and Jane Tesdall, married. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

Aug. 4. Mathew Browne, son to Richard Browne, milner, was married to John Darby's daughter, being Tuesday.⁴

Sept. 3. Mr. Montague and Madam Foster was married, being Thursday.⁵

Oct. 1. Roger Thornton was married, being Thursday.⁶

Oct. 22. Ralph Hall was married to Robert Farrow's maid, being Thursday.⁷

Nov. 17. Michael Browne was married to Elizabeth Swann, being Tuesday.⁸

*Nov. 24. Doctor Dick Smith was married to Pegg Wappe being Tuesday.

Dec. 29. John Middleton, esq., a barrister at law, was married to Mrs. Ann Harrison, Mrs. Craddock's cozen, being Tuesday.⁹

Feb. 5. Mathew Marshall was married, being Friday.

Feb. 14. George Marley, lymner, was married to Ellinor Forcer, being Sunday.¹⁰

1686.

May 2. Thomas Dixon, mayson, and Elizabeth Dods was married, being Sunday.¹¹

⁴ 1685. Aug. 4. Matthew Browne and Mary Darbishire, both of this parish, married. *St. Oswald's Registers*.

⁵ 1685. Sept. 3. Charles Montague, *armiger*, and Elizab. Foster, married. *Cathedral Registers*.

He was son of the Hon. George Montague, and grandson of Henry, first Earl of Manchester. An account of Charles Montague, who founded the Bank of England, and of his other great services to the State, for which he was created Baron Halifax, may be found in Macaulay, *History of England*, vol. iv. His first wife was Elizabeth, daughter and eventually heiress of Francis Forster, of Easington Grange, in the parish of Bamburgh, which Francis was a younger son of Thomas Forster of Adderstone.

⁶ 1685. Oct. 1. Roger Thornton and Isabell Guy, married. *St. Margaret's Register*.

⁷ 1685. Oct. 22. Ralph Hall and Elizabeth Littellton, married. *Ibid*.

⁸ 1685. Nov. 17. Mickell Brown and Elizabeth Swan, married. *Ibid*.

⁹ 1685. Dec. 29. John Middleton and Anne Harrison, married. *Cathedral Registers*.

John Middleton, third son of Nathaniel Middleton, of the city of Durham, was baptised at St. Nicholas', 28 March, 1659, and was entered at Gray's Inn, 27 November, 1677; he was elected Recorder of Durham, 3 June, 1696, and was buried at the church where he was baptized on the 21st February, 1702/3. His wife, by whom he had issue two sons and eight daughters, was Anne, daughter of John Harrison, of Scarborough. See Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iv., p. 168.

¹⁰ 1685/6. Feb. 14. George Marley and Elinor Forcer, married. *Esh Registers*.

¹¹ 1686. May 2. Thomas Dixson and Elizabeth Dodds, married. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

*June 8. Mathew Wright and Elizabeth Bryson was married, and a great deal of thunder and raine, being Tuesday.

Aug. 3. Isabell Dixon, daughter to Nickolas Dixon, was married to Christopher Ramsey.¹²

Aug. 31. John Sympson was married to the widow of Katterhouse, near Durham, Thomas Parkin's widow, and he William Simpson's brother, milner.¹³

*Aug. 31. Magdalin Barnsfather and John Holdmystafe, alias Smith, was married.

Sept. 14. Simon Hutchinson and Elizabeth Kemp Robinson was married; Edward Robinson's widow.¹⁴

Oct. 12. Nicholas Paxton, junior, was married to Deborah Middleton, being Tuesday.¹⁵

¹² 1686. Aug. 3. Crestephor Ramshaw and Isabel Dixson, married. *Ibid.*

¹³ 1686. Aug. 31. John Simson and Ann Parkinge, married. *Ibid.*

¹⁴ 1686. Sept. 14. Simond Hutchinson and Elizabeth Robinson, widow, married by licence. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

¹⁵ Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iv., p. 168, states that Nicholas Paxton and Deborah Middleton were married at St. Mary-le-Bow, but the Register of Marriages for that year is no longer extant. She was daughter of Nathaniel Middleton, of Durham, and sister of John Middleton, afterwards the Recorder, being baptised at St. Nicholas', 28 September, 1662. Nicholas Paxton was the postmaster of Durham and was buried at St. Mary-le-Bow, 22 October, 1730, aged 76, his wife having died in the month of September, 1722.

I. Nicholas Paxton of Durham, cordwainer, was buried at St. Nicholas', 22 Jan., 1689/90, having had issue by Elizabeth, his wife, who was laid beside him, 18 April, 1703, four sons and three daughters, all of whom were baptized at St. Nicholas':—

William, baptized, 23 April, 1653. ↓

Nicholas II.

Thomas Paxton, baptized, 27 Nov., 1659 [? of Durham, clothier, buried at St. Oswald's, 22 Nov., 1702, and registered at St. Nicholas'].]

Ralph Paxton of Durham, alderman and mercer, baptized, 25 Dec., 1666; married, 17 Jan., 1693/4, at St. Nicholas', Anne, daughter of Francis Tweddell of Durham; churchwarden of St. Nicholas', 1710; he was buried 19 Sept., 1718.

Ann, baptized, 5 July, 1657, wife of William Hodgson of Durham, mercer.

Elizabeth, baptized, 25 Dec., 1661; buried in the church, 16 Aug., 1666.

Eleanor, baptized, 13 April, 1664; married, 26 Nov., 1693, at St. Nicholas', Christopher Fulthorpe of Durham, attorney.

II. Nicholas Paxton of Durham, cordwainer, baptized at St. Nicholas', 24 May, 1655; married, 12 October, 1686, Deborah, sister of John Middleton, the Recorder of Durham. He became postmaster *circa* 1700. By his wife, who was buried in St. Nicholas' church, 26 Jan., 1707/8, he

Nov. 25. Mathew Marshall was married to William Rea's daughter, being Thursday.¹⁶

Nov. 28. John White, weaver, and Mary Scott, was married, being Sunday and bore a child the 22nd of May, 1687.¹⁷

Nov. 30. Mr. John Rowell that belongs to the Spirituall Court was married to Mrs. Church daughter, being Tuesday.

*Jan. 16. Thomas Wade, fidler, was married to a Londoner, a widow, being Sunday.

1687.

April 26. George Wilkinson, son to Gilbert Wilkinson, Sadler Street, tallow chandler, was married to Alice Stoot, daughter to Rowland Stout, butcher, being Tuesday.¹⁸

April 26. Jane Burduss was married to Mr. Peacock's man, being Tuesday, and went to live at Mr. Whitsmack's.

May 1. Thomas Peareson, smith, was married, being Sunday.

June 2. Phillip Stout was married, wanting 12 weekes of his time, being Thursday.¹⁹

June 23. Mr. Michael Mickleton, son to James Mickleton, lawyer, was married to Mr. John Spearman's daughter, he being Under Sheriff, it being Munday.²⁰

(unless he had a contemporary of the same name) had issue, all of whom were baptized at St. Nicholas':—

Richard, baptized, 6 May, 1689.

Nicholas, baptized, 3 Sept., 1690.

Abraham, baptized, 18 Aug., 1691; buried in the church, 25 July, 1695.

Ralph, baptized, 2 May, 1695; buried in the church, 7 May, 1695.

Nathaniel, baptized, 8 Mar., 1697/8.

Thomasin, baptized, 24 July, 1687.

Deborah, baptized, 29 Aug., 1693.

Elizabeth, baptized, 21 May, 1696.

Catherine, baptized, 25 Sept., 1699; buried in the church, 29 Jan., 1700/1.

Margaret, baptized, 12 Feb., 1700/1.

¹⁶ 1686. Nov. 24. Matthew Marshall, of ye parish of St. Margaret's, and Jane Rea, of this parish, married. *St. Oswald's Registers*.

¹⁷ 1686. Nov. 28. John White and Mary Skote, married. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

¹⁸ 1687. April 26. George Wilkinson and Alice Stout, spinster, married. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

¹⁹ 1687. June 2. Phillip Stout and Margret Raisebeck, married. *St. Mary-le-Bow Registers*.

²⁰ 1687. July 4. Michael Mickleton and Elizabeth Spearman, married. *Cathedral Registers*.

Cf. pedigree of Mickleton of Crook hall. Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iv., p. 140. His son, Christopher Mickleton, married Dorothy Milburne, granddaughter of Christopher Sanderson, whose diary is printed in *Six North Country Diaries*.

Aug. 24. Christopher Marshall, wanting 26 weekes of his time, being Wednesday.

Aug. 30. Rowland Brown, son to Richard Browne, sexton, being Tuesday.

Nov. 15. John Williamson was married to Bess Young, being Tuesday.¹

Nov. 30. Richard Craggs was married, being Wednesday.

Dec. 27. Margaret Dunce and a seaman was married, being Tuesday.²

Feb. 2. Mr. Joseph Hall was married to Mrs. Frances Gibson, being Thursday.³

Feb. 28. Christopher Colson, glover, was married to John Baister's daughter, being Shrove Tuesday.⁴

1688.

April 16. Jonathan Walton and Dorothy Sanderson was married, being Munday.⁵

Sept. 16. Robert Woodmas and Alice Johnson was married, being Sunday.⁶

¹ 1687. November 15. John Williamson and Elizabeth Younge, married. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

² 1687. Dec. 27. Cudbarth Burell and Margaret Dunce, married. *Ibid*.

³ 1687/8. Feb. 2. Joseph Hall and Frances Gibson, married. *Cathedral Registers*.

I. Joseph Hall of Durham, attorney, according to a pedigree in Surtees, *Durham*, vol. ii., pp. 291, 292, married, 2 Feb., 1687/8, Frances Gibson, by whom he had issue:—

Stephen, baptized, 3 Feb., 1690/1; buried 13 July, 1693.

John, baptized, 11 June, 1689.

Joseph II.

Thomas, baptized, 27 April, 1698; buried same year.

Margaret, baptized, 30 June, 1699.

II. Joseph Hall of Durham, baptized, 14 Sept., 1693, married at Skelton, 14 Dec., 1716, Catherine, daughter of Edward Trotter; buried, 27 Aug., 1731, having had issue:—

Joseph Hall, buried at St. Margaret's, 25 Oct., 1723, aged 6.

John Hall of Skelton Castle (the *Eugenius* of Sterne), married Anne, daughter and co-heir of Ambrose Stevenson of Manor-house in Lanchester. ↓

George Lawson Hall, baptized at St. Mary-le-Bow, 2 Aug., 1724, a colonel in the army.

Thomas Hall, baptized at St. Mary-le-Bow, 21 Nov., 1725, a general in the army.

Frances Elizabeth, baptized at St. Mary-le-Bow, 16 April, 1727, wife of Walter Hawkworth of Hawkworth.

⁴ 1687/8. Feb. 28. Crestepher Coulson and Sarah Baster, married. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

⁵ 1688. April 16. Jonathan Walton, parish of St. Nicholas', and Dorothy Sanderson, of the chapelry of Esh, spinster, married by licence. *St. Nicholas' Registers*, also in *Esh Registers*.

⁶ 1688. Sept. 16. Robard Woodmass and Alizes Johnson, married. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

Oct. 7. James Harry, cooper, and his servant, Jane, was married at Whickham, being Sunday.⁷

Oct. 11. Ralph Fisher with Worrell's widow and John's whore.⁸

1689.

Mar. 31. Thomas Parkinson and Isabell Dobinson was married, being Easter Sunday.⁹

May 26. John Smith, collyer, was married to Mary Watson's daughter.¹⁰

Aug. 9. George Sheffield was married to his second wife, being Friday.¹¹

Aug. 13. Michael Huson and Ann Dury married at Ash, being Tuesday.¹²

Nov. 22. Nicholas Hutchinson, taylor, was married to Margaret Hutchinson, being Sunday.¹³

*Dec. 26. Margaret Browne, Oster Peg, and John Thompson was married, being St. Stephen's Day.

Feb. 4. Ann Bell, daughter to Will Bell, was married to a Hexham glover and skinner, being Tuesday.¹⁴

Feb. 25. Mary Nickson was married to one Hall, being Tuesday.¹⁵

*Feb. 28. Nedy [Edward] Stoot was married.

1690.

*June 16. Thomas Bell and Francis Kirkley was married, being Munday; and the said Francis bore a child the 29th of June, 1690, being Sunday.

Aug. 3. Robert Stelling of Low Brassid was married, being Sunday.

⁷ 1688. Oct. 26. Bond of marriage, James Harey, of Framwelgate, cooper, and Jane Taylor, spinster.

⁸ 1688. Oct. 11. Ralph Fisher and Jane Worell, married. *St. Margaret's Register.*

1688. Oct. 11. Ralph Fisher and Jane Worrell, widow, chapelry of St. Margaret's, married by licence. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

⁹ 1689. Mar. 31. Thomas Parkinson and Isobell Dobinson, married. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁰ 1689. May 26. John Smith and Anne Watson, married. *Ibid.*

¹¹ 1689. Aug. 8. Bond of marriage, George Sheffield, . . . tanner, and Elizabeth Linsley, spinster.

¹² 1689. Aug. 12. Bond of marriage, Michael Huson, . . . roper, and Anne Dury, spinster.

¹³ 1689. Sept. 28. Nicholas Hutchinson and Margrett Hutchinson, married. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁴ 1689/90. Feb. 4. Thomas Robinson, glover, and Ann Bell, spinster, married. *Hexham Registers.*

¹⁵ 1689/90. Feb. 25. Richard Hall and Mary Nixon, married. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

Oct. 5. Mr. William Dury and Betty Frizell was married, being Sunday.¹⁶

Oct. 6. Ralph Kirkley and Barbary Starfoot was married, being Tuesday.

Nov. 23. Ellinor Sheiffeild and William Taylor, weaver, was married, being Sunday.¹⁷

Dec. 7. William Baxter, blacksmith, and Elizabeth Browne was married, being Sunday.¹⁸

Dec. 5. Thomas Swalwell and Jane Shipheard was married, being Friday.¹⁹

Jan. 6. Cuthbert Adamson, hatter, and Bett Welsh was married, being Tuesday.²⁰

Jan. 17. Doctor Eden and Mrs. Walker was married, being Satterday.¹

¹⁶ 1690. Oct. 5. Mr. William Dewry and Mrs. Arabaell Frizell, married. *St. Margaret's Registers*. Probably a son or kinsman of John Drury, some time minor canon of Durham.

¹⁷ 1690. Nov. 23. William Taylor and Ellener Shaffield, married. *Ibid*.

¹⁸ 1690. Dec. 7. William Baxter and Eliz. Browne, married. *Ibid*.

¹⁹ 1690. Dec. 5. Thomas Swalwell and Jane Richardson, married. *Ibid*.

²⁰ 1690/1. Jan. 5. Bond of marriage, Cuthbert Adamson, Durham, felt-maker, and Elizabeth Welsh, spinster. By his second marriage with Jane Eden, Cuthbert Adamson was ancestor of John Adamson, of Newcastle, solicitor, the first Secretary of the Newcastle Society of Antiquaries.

¹ 1690/1. Jan. 6. Bond of marriage, Henry Eden, Shenckley, Durham, gent., and Tabitha Walker, widow. She was widow of Michael Walker of Durham and daughter of Paul Thoresby of Leeds, merchant and alderman.

Henry Eden of Shincliffe, doctor of physic, was baptized at St. Oswald's, 25 March, 1643, as son of Henry Eden of that place, his sponsors being his maternal grandfather, George Martin of Durham, attorney, William Sidgwick, and Mrs. Elizabeth Tempest. He married, first, Mary, widow of Robert Chapman, and daughter of William Blythman of Westoe, who was buried at St. Oswald's, 15 March, 1685/6; and, secondly, Tabitha, widow of Michael Walker of Durham, and daughter of Paul Thoresby, a near kinsman of Ralph Thoresby, the antiquary. She was buried at St. Oswald's, 16 March, 1699/1700, and he was laid beside her 29 July, 1702. By his first wife he had issue:—

Henry Eden, baptized at St. Oswald's, 5 Sept., 1676; D.D. and Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge, buried at St. Oswald's, 9 June, 1711.

Blythman Eden, baptized at St. Oswald's, 31 Aug., 1680, of Newcastle, attorney. ↓

William Eden, baptized at St. Oswald's, 18 May, 1682, of Durham, apothecary, buried at St. Oswald's, 4 April, 1712, where there is a Latin inscription to his memory.

Jane, baptized at St. Oswald's, 4 May, 1675, married, first, Thomas Rowland, and second, 30 Jan., 1703/4, at St. Oswald's, Cuthbert Adamson.

Elizabeth, baptized at St. Oswald's, 12 Feb., 1677/8, married there,

Jan. 24. Nicholas Hutchinson, shoemaker, and Grace Walker was married, being Satterday.²

1691.

Mar. 28. Mary Dothwaite was married to John Martin, a saylor, being Saturday.

*June 1. Barbary Williamson, commonly called Lapper, was married to a collier, being Munday.

June 23. Hugh Hutchinson, shoemaker, was married to Roger Thornton's wife's sister, being Tuesday.³

Aug. 31. Andrew Weddall and Maxton Dent was married at Stockton, being Munday.

Sept. 19. George Clarke and Bett Richardson, servant to Mrs. Jefferson, was married, being Satterday.⁴

Nov. 12. Mr. Thomas Lassells was married to Mrs. Gibson, being Thursday.⁵

6 April, 1702, Francis Salkeld of the parish of All Saints, Newcastle.

Barbara, married at St. Oswald's, 11 May, 1696, John Smart of the parish of Jarrow.

Mary, married at St. Oswald's, 10 Sept., 1692, Richard Huntley, of the parish of St. Nicholas', Newcastle; ancestor of the mother of John Hodgson Hinde, the historian.

Anne, baptized at St. Oswald's, 16 Oct., 1684.

Cf. Pedigrees of the Family of Adamson of Newcastle. Privately printed. N.D.

² 1690/1. Mar. 24. Nicholas Hutchinson and Grace Walker, married. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

³ 1691. June 23. Hugh Hutchinson and Dorothy Guy, married. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

⁴ 1691. Sept. 18. George Clarke, Newarke, and Elizabeth Richardson, Durham, married. *Ibid.*

⁵ 1691. Nov. 12. Mr. Thomas Lascell, of Mount Grace, and Dorothy Gibson, married. *Stockton Registers.*

I. Thomas Lassells of Durham, married 9 Sept., 1669, at St. Margaret's, Frances, daughter of William Heighington of Durham, and died *circa* 1672; (his widow marrying secondly James Church, attorney). He had issue:—

Thomas II.

Margaret, posthumous daughter, baptized at St. Margaret's, 18 Oct., 1672, and dying 28 July, 1684, was buried at the same church.

II. Thomas Lassells of Mount Grace, baptized at St. Margaret's, 27 Oct., 1670, married at Stockton, 12 Nov., 1691, Dorothy Gibson, and was buried at St. Margaret's, 1 April, 1717, having had issue:—

III. William Lassells, baptized at St. Margaret's, 29 November, 1692, married Alice Woodmas, and had (perhaps with other) issue, a daughter, Dorothy, who married, 6 April, 1749, John Fenwick of Bywell.

Cf. Surtees, Durham, vol. i., p. 99.

Nov. 17. Dick Stephenson was married to Mrs. Simpson's maid, being Tuesday.⁶

Nov. 23. John Rippley, senior, was married ye second time to a woman in Gyligate, or Clapeth, being Munday.

Jan. 4. Mr. Thomas Bowes was married to Mrs. Marley, being Thursday.⁷

Jan. 7. Joseph Hutchinson was married to Katherin Marshall, being Sunday.⁸

Jan. 7. Robert Crow and Dorothy Joplin was married, being Sunday.

1692.

April 12. George Pickering and Mary Skinner's made was married, being Tuesday.⁹

April 24. George Forster and Jane Wren was married, being Sunday.¹⁰

May 5. Dorothy Grinwell was married, being Tuesday.

May 12. John Martin, skinner, and Elizabeth Mainsforth was married, being Thursday.¹¹

May 16. John Ripley ye younger was married, being Munday, and bore a child ye 19th of August, '92.¹²

*May 17. George Jackson, master usher to Gramer School, was married to a country-woman, being Tuesday.

⁶ 1691. Nov. 17. Richard Stephenson, parish of St. Margaret's, and Elizabeth Rawe, of this parish, married by licence. *St. Mary-le-Bow Registers*.

⁷ Thomas Bowes of Durham and of Quarryhill, younger son of Ralph Bowes of Bradley, married Catherine, daughter of William Marley of Nunhouse, and was buried 23 April, 1719, at St. Mary in the South Bailey, where his wife was laid beside him, 29 January, 1728: they had issue:—

Thomas Bowes of Quarryhill, baptized at St. Mary-le-Bow, 28 Jan., 1695/6. ↓

William Bowes, baptized, St. Mary-le-Bow, 14 Oct., 1715.

Elizabeth, baptized, St. Mary-le-Bow, 29 Nov., 1692.

Margaret, baptized, St. Mary-le-Bow, 11 Nov., 1694.

Anne, baptized, St. Mary-le-Bow, 30 Nov., 1697, married at Wolsingham, 12 June, 1722 (as his third wife), John Gray of Durham, alderman.

Catherine, baptized, St. Mary-le-Bow, 27 Nov., 1705, buried, St. Mary in the South Bailey, 16 December, 1705.

Margery, baptized, St. Mary-le-Bow, 30 April, 1713.

Cf. Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iv., p. 111.

⁸ 1691/2. February 17. Joseph Hutchinson and Catherine Marshall, of this parish, married by licence. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

⁹ 1692. April 12. George Pickering and Mary Browne, married. *St. Margaret's Register*.

¹⁰ 1692. April 24. George Forster and Jane Wren, married. *Ibid.*

¹¹ 1692. May 19. John Martten and Elizabeth Mensfeild, married. *St. Giles' Registers*.

¹² 1692. May 16. John Ripley and Elizabeth Nicholson, married. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

May 22. James Smarte, junior, was married to Elizabeth Harrison, widow, being Sunday.¹³

July 2. Gabriel Swainston and Bess Rayne was married, being Satterday.¹⁴

*July 26. One Norman, Mr. Swinburn's steward, and Bett Dury was married, being Tuesday, and bore a child ye 24th of February, 1692/3.

July 27. William Frizell and Mary Watson was married, being Wednesday.¹⁵

Aug. 14. Edward Nicholson and Ann Browne was married, being Sunday.¹⁶

Aug. 28. William Yapdale, glasser, was married to Jane Fawdon's maid.¹⁷

Sept. 3. Mr. John Trotter, a Scotch man, and Elizabeth Wilkinson was married, being Satterday.¹⁸

Sept. 7. John Wilson, John Williamson's apprentice, was married, being Wednesday.¹⁹

Sept. 29. Mr. William Forster, apothecary, and Susanna Padman was married, being Thursday.²⁰

¹³ 1692. May 22. James Smart and Elisebeth Harrison, married. *Ibid.*

¹⁴ 1692. July 2. Bond of marriage, Gab. Swainston, Durham, gent., and Elizabeth Raine, widow.

Gabriel Swainston, B.L. of Durham, was a notary public and proctor; dying 22 Feb., 1711, aged 63, he was buried at St. Margaret's, where a long Latin inscription was set up to his memory. He had issue:—

Gabriel, baptized at St. Margaret's, 14 October, 1695.

Mary, baptized at St. Margaret's, 5 March, 1693/4.

Anne, baptized at St. Margaret's, 5 May, 1697.

Margaret, baptized at St. Margaret's, 11 Feb., 1699/1700, married at the same church, 30 Nov., 1732, Cuthbert Rayne, and died 24 March, 1764, aged 64.

Elizabeth, baptized at St. Margaret's, 7 May, 1701.

Mary, baptized at St. Margaret's, 30 March, 1703, died 5 May, 1770, aged 67.

¹⁵ 1692. July 27. William Frizell and Mary Watson, married. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁶ 1692. Aug. 14. Edward Nicholson and Anne Browne, married. *Ibid.*

¹⁷ This entry is crossed out in the Diary. See 1694, August 28.

¹⁸ 1692. Sept. 3. Mr. John Trotter and Mrs. Elizabeth Wilkinson, married. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁹ 1692. Sept. 7. John Wilson, chapelry of St. Margaret, and Mary Lister, of this parish, married. *St. Oswald's Registers.*

²⁰ 1692. Sept. 29. Mr. William Forster, apothecary, and Susanna Padman, both of the parish of St. Nicholas, married by licence. *Ibid.*

He died 12 Nov., 1697, and was buried at St. Oswald's on the following day; his wife was laid beside him 1 August, 1731. They had issue two daughters: Anne, baptized 22 June, 1693, and Susanna, bapt. 19 Dec., 1695, both at St. Nicholas; the latter was buried at St. Oswald's, 28 March, 1696.

Oct. 24. George Chapman and Mary Cook was married, being Satterday.¹

Nov. 1. Roger Thornton and Margaret Harrison was married, being Tuesday.²

*Nov. 1. Mr. Hamond Hendry brought his brid *though* Durham.³

Nov. 13. Thomas Dobinson and Margaret Thompson was married, being Sunday.⁴

Nov. 17. John Kirkhouse and Frances Pepper was married, being Thursday.⁵

Nov. 20. Mrs. Hubbuck and Robert Burdon was married, being Sunday.

*Nov. 29 John Dent, barber, and one Bell was married, being Tuesday.

1693.

April 30. Robert Russell and Margaret, John Johnson's man and maid, was married, being Sunday.⁶

May 1. Thomas Eales, son to Robert Eales, was married to Mr. John Crosby's maid, being Munday.⁷

¹ 1692. *Sept.* 24. George Chapman, parish of St. Nicholas and Barbara Coocke, of this parish, married. *St. Oswald's Registers.*

² 1692. Nov. 1. Roger Thornton of this parish and Margaret Harrison of the chapelry of St. Margaret, married by licence. *Ibid.*

³ I. Cuthbert Hendry of Shincliffe, yeoman, was buried at St. Oswald's, 6 January, 1694/5; his wife, Anne, being laid beside him 26 October, 1707. They had (perhaps with other) issue:—

Hammond II.

Isabel, wife of Thomas Rudd, master of Durham School.

[Anne, married, 29 Sept., 1683, Robert Hopper.]

II. Hammond Hendry of Durham, attorney, and of Shincliffe; 13 Nov., 1692, took out a licence to marry Mrs. Philadelphia Crow, widow, believed to be a connection of the Mitford family. She was buried at St. Oswald's, 30 Jan., 1742/3, being described in the Register of Burials as a widow, but the date of her husband's death has not been ascertained. They had issue:—

Cuthbert, baptized at St. Oswald's, 4 Sept., 1695, buried 21 May, 1699, as son of 'Mr. Hamon Hendry, deceased.'

Mitford III.

Anne, baptized at St. Oswald's, 26 Sept., 1693, married at Washington, 13 Aug., 1719, Richard Stonehewer, and registered at St. Oswald's.

III. Mitford Hendry of Durham, baptized at St. Oswald's, 1 Jan., 1696/7; had (perhaps with other) issue:—

Mary, baptized at St. Oswald's, 29 Oct., 1726.

Frances, baptized at St. Oswald's, 24 Dec., 1727.

⁴ 1692. Nov. 13. Thomas Dobinson and Margaret Thompson, married. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

⁵ 1692. Nov. 17. John Kirkhouse and Frances Peppers, spinster, married by licence. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

⁶ 1693. April 30. Robert Russell and Margaret Henderson, married. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

⁷ 1693. May 1. Thomas Eales and Anne Robinson, both of this parish, married. *St. Oswald's Registers.*

May 3. John Taylor and Mathew Litster's daughter was married, being Wednesday.⁸

*May 13. Mr. George Tweddall and Bett Heslop was married, being Satterday.⁹

June 11. James Lesley and Mr. Skinner's servant was married, being Sunday.¹⁰

Sept. 7. Joseph Coleson and Mary Roper was married, being Thursday.¹¹

*Sept. 14. Thomas Rowell and John Benson's maid was married.¹²

Nov. 12. Thomas Leavers and Bett Dothwait was married, being Sunday.¹³

Nov. 16. John Hall and Mrs. Thompson's maid was married, being Thursday.

Nov. 26. Stephen Coulson, blacksmith, was married, being Sunday.¹⁴

Nov. 27. Thomas Richardson and Bett, a Scotchwoman, William Drury's servant, was married, being Munday.^{14a}

Nov. 26. Mr. Foulthrop and Ellinor Paxton was married, being Sunday.¹⁵

Jan. 9. Henry Frizell, milner, and Roger Wilkinson's daughter was married, being Tuesday.¹⁶

⁸ 1693. May 3. John Taylor and Elizebeth Litster, married. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

⁹ George Tweddell, alderman of Durham, married at St. Nicholas', Elizabeth, daughter of William Heslop, of Durham, butcher, who is believed to have been brother of Dame Anne Duck. See Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iii., p. 82 and vol. iv., p. 156.

¹⁰ 1693. June 11. James Lashly and Elizabeth Barber, married. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

¹¹ 1693. Sept. 4. Bond of marriage, Joseph Coulson, Wall Nuke, Durham, yeoman, and Mary Roper, spinster.

¹² This entry is crossed out in the Diary.

¹³ 1693. Nov. 12. Thomas Lever and Margaret Dowthwaite, both of this parish, married by licence. *St. Mary-le-Bow Registers*.

¹⁴ 1693. Nov. 26. Stephen Coulson and Judith Watson, married. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

^{14a} 1693. Nov. 25. Bond of marriage, Thomas Richardson, Elvett, yeoman, and Elizabeth Dodds, spinster.

¹⁵ 1693. Nov. 26. Christopher Fulthorp and Ellinor Paxton, spinster, married by licence. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

Christopher Fulthorpe of Durham, attorney, probably a scion of the ancient family of Fulthorpe of Fulthorpe and Tunstall (see Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iii., p. 126), married at St. Nicholas', 26 Nov., 1693, Eleanor, daughter of Nicholas Paxton, cordwainer (who was buried 21 Oct., 1731), and was buried, 18 April, 1703, having had issue:—

George, baptized at St. Nicholas', 20 June, 1698.

Elizabeth, baptized at St. Nicholas', 10 Sept., 1694, buried in the church, 22 Dec., 1695.

Anne, baptized at St. Nicholas', 10 Sept., 1696, buried 2 Sept., 1700.

¹⁶ 1693/4. Jan. 4. Henry Frizell and Christiana Wilkinson, married. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

Jan. 16. Ralph Paxton and George Tweddell's sister was married, being Tuesday.¹⁷

Feb. 3. William Vasey was married, being Satterday.

1694.

May 8. Mr. Mickleton's gardener, Alexander, and Margaret Tod was married, being Tuesday.¹⁸

May 8. John Shaw and Bess Crow was married, being Tuesday.¹⁹

July 31. Mr. Thomas Wilson, attorney at law, was married, being Tuesday.²⁰

July 31. Nicholas Wilson, singing-man, was married to Mr. Gowland's maid, being Tuesday.

Aug. 19. Nicholas Sheffield was married to a country lass, being Sunday.¹

Aug. 21. William Milnes and Jane Hymers was married, being Tuesday.²

Aug. 28. William Appdale, glasser, was married to Jane Fawdon's maid, being Tuesday.³

Sept. 23. Ussasa Robson and John Dixon, man, was married.⁴

Nov. 20. Clement Kitfield was married to Margaret Knaggs.⁵

Nov. 20. Bryan Pearson was married.⁶

Nov. 20. Abraham Allinson brought home his wife.⁷

Nov. 29. John Harry and Mary Sherewood was married, being Thursday.⁸

Jan. 20. Thomas Mountaine was married to Margaret Breers, being Sunday.

¹⁷ 1693/4. Jan. 17. Ralph Paxton and Anne Tweddell, spinster, married. *St. Nicholas' Registers*. See p. 74, *supra*.

¹⁸ 1694. May 8. Alexander Hume and Margaret Todd, both of this parish, married. *St. Mary-le-Bow Registers*.

¹⁹ 1694. May 8. John Shaw and Elizabeth Crow, married. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

²⁰ 1694. July 31. Mr. Thomas Wilson and Mrs. Ann Roches, both of Elvett parish, married. *St. Giles' Registers*.

¹ 1694. Aug. 19. Nicholas Shaffield and Eliz. Jefferson, married. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

² 1694. Aug. 21. William Mills and Jaine Hayemers, spinster, married. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

³ 1694. Aug. 28. William Abdell and Ellinor Porter, spinster, married. *Ibid*.

⁴ 1694. Sept. 23. John Story and Ursula Robson, married. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

⁵ 1694. — Clement Kitfield of this parish and Margaret Knaggs of Crossgate, married by licence. *St. Mary-le-Bow Registers*.

⁶ 1694. — Bryan Pearson and Anne Dixon, both of this parish, married. *Ibid*.

⁷ 1694. Oct. 18. Abraham Allinson of this parish and Margaret Fisher of Elvett parish, married on St. Luke's day. *St. Giles' Registers*.

⁸ 1694. Nov. 28. John Harry and Mary Sherewood, married. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

1695.

April 24. John Key's daughter and Abram Smith's sonn was married, being Wednesday.⁹

*April 25. Robert Young's son was married to Pegg Dunce, being Thursday.

April 27. James Richardson and Bess Adamson was married, being Saterdag.¹⁰

*June 11. Mr. George Dixon and Betty Gray was married, being Tuesday.¹¹

Aug. 4. Anthony Allinson and Bett Arundall was married, being Sunday.¹²

Nov. 28. Thomas Rennoldson, weaver, was married, being Thursday.¹³

Jan. 29. Rebekeki Darlington was married to a collier in Gateshead, being Wednesday

Feb. 2. Thomas Whittingham's youngest sonn, was married to Jo. Wells' servant, being Tuesday.¹⁴

Mar. 10. Mr. Forster, attorney at law, was married with Mrs. Jane Mascall, being Tuesday.¹⁵

1696.

April 26. William Chippchass was married to Dowager Maskall's maid, being Sunday.¹⁶

May 1. William Stout, sadler, was married, being Friday.¹⁷

*May 3. Thomas Jackson, Madam Duck's coachman, and Margaret Walton was married, being Sunday.

May 23. Peter Milner and Ann Yapdale was married, being Saterdag.¹⁸

⁹ 1695. April 24. Ralph Smith and Barbary Key, married. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

¹⁰ 1695. April 23. James Richardson and Eliz. Adamson, married. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹¹ George Dixon, an attorney in Durham, and of Aykleyhead, married first Elizabeth, daughter of Alderman Robert Gray, and second, Sarah, daughter of Francis Johnson of Newcastle.

¹² 1695. Aug. 4. Anthony Allinson of this parish, and Elizabeth Arundel of St. Nicholas' parish, married. *St. Giles' Registers.*

¹³ 1695. Nov. 28. Thomas Rennoldson and Anne Robson, married. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁴ 1695/6. Feb. 2. John Whittington and Eliz. Stobbs, married. *Ibid.*

¹⁵ 1695/6. Mar. 10. Mr. Thomas Forster and Mrs. Jane Mascall, married. *Ibid.* She was one of the daughters of Thomas Mascall of the city of Durham, attorney, and sister of Francis Mascall of Eppleton.

¹⁶ 1696. April 26. William Chipchase and Mary Blareton, married. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁷ 1696. May 1. William Stout and Mary Bolderson, married. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

¹⁸ 1696. May 23. Peter Milner and Ann Ebdon, married. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

May 26. John Martin, son to Person John Martin, was married, being Tuesday.¹⁹

*June 7. Thomas Nattrus was married to Nann Wood's maiden, being Trinity Sunday.

June 24. Thomas Litster was married the 2nd time, being Wednesday.²⁰

*July 9. Justice Ellison of Heberon Hall was married to Esquire Liddell's daughter at Witton Gilbert, being Thursday.¹

Aug. 30. Mr. Skinner's maid went away from Durham to Sunderland, being married the week before upon Thursday.

Aug. 6. William Peareson and Ann Stout was married, being Thursday.²

*Oct. 6. Edward Hodshon and Barbary Younger was married, being Tuesday, being both computed to be aged 140.

Dec. 27. William Corner and Ann Huson was married, being Sunday.³

Jan. 28. Hugh Roddam and Isabell Mayson was married Thursday.⁴

*Feb. 14. Thomas Pecton, sadler, was married to Doll Wilkinson, being Sunday.⁵

Feb. 15. William Frizell and Mary Burdon was married, being Munday.⁶

Feb. 19. Henry Arrowsmith and Ann Jordan was married.

1697.

*May 2. John Cock, Quaker, gardner, and Ann, his wife, was married, being Sunday.

May 19. Mr. Tayton and Mrs. Lowrance was married, being Wednesday.⁷

¹⁹ John Martin, the elder, one of the minor canons of Durham, was buried 11 Nov., 1697. *Cathedral Registers*. Another John Martin, perhaps the person named in the text was perpetual curate of St. Margaret's from 1694 to 1703.

²⁰ 1696. June 24. Thomas Litster and Jane Forster, married. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

¹ See *Six North Country Diaries*, p. 57.

² 1696. Aug. 9. William Pearson and Ann Stout, married. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

³ 1696. Dec. 27. Wm. Corner and Anne Hewson, married. *Ibid*.

⁴ 1696/7. Jan. 28. Hugh Rodham and Isabell Mason, spinster, married. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

⁵ 1696/7. Feb. 14. Thomas Peckton and Dorothy Wilkinson, married. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

⁶ 1696/7. Feb. 15. William Fryssell and Mary Burdon of the city of Durham, married. *Witton Gilbert Registers*.

⁷ 1697. May 19. Robert Tatham and Mary Loraine, both of St. Margaret's, Durham, married. *Lanchester Registers*.

June 8. Thomas Taylorson and Mrs. Heighington was married at Witton, being Tuesday.⁸

*Aug. 8. Nann Spenceley and a Newcastle man was married.

Aug. 24. Mathew Mayson was married, being Tuesday.⁹

Nov. 7. Robert Fawell was married to Margaret Turner, being Sunday, by Parson Martin, which was ye last that he married.¹⁰

Nov. 13. Robert Beaverly was married to Elizabeth Armstronge, Mr. Joseph Hall's servant, being Satterday.¹¹

Nov. 14. — Wall and Elizabeth Smith was married, being Sunday.¹²

Nov. 16. John Dixon and Mr. Wharton's maid was married, being Tuesday.¹³

Nov. 21. Peter Moore and Doctor Gray's cook-maid was married, being Sunday.¹⁴

Feb. 17. Henry Wissman and Isabell Todd was married, being Thursday.¹⁵

1698.

Mar. 26. William Maston, son to John, was married to Bett Parkin, being Satterday.¹⁶

May 10. John Reed and Mary Jackson was married, being Tuesday.¹⁷

May 15. John Wilkinson, mason, was married to Doll Ethrington, being Sunday.¹⁸

June 29. Thomas Clough and Bett Harrison was married, being Wednesday.¹⁹

⁸ 1697. June 8. Thomas Taylorson, gent., and Mary Heighington of ye city of Durham, married. *Witton Gilbert Registers.*

⁹ 1697. Aug. 24. Matthew Mayson and Anne Welsh, married. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁰ 1697. Nov. 7. Robert Fawell and Margaret Turner, spinster, married. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

¹¹ 1697. Nov. 13. Robert Beverly and Elizabeth Armestrong, married. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹² 1697. Nov. 14. Christopher Wall and Elizabeth Smith, married. *Ibid.*

¹³ 1697. Nov. 17. John Dixon and Margaret Hodgshon, married. *St. Mary in the South Bailey Registers.*

¹⁴ 1697. Nov. 23. Peter Moore and Margarett Bee, married. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁵ 1697/8. Feb. 17. Henry Wiseman and Isabell Todd, married. *Ibid.*

¹⁶ 1698. Mar. 26. William Maston, of ye parish of St. Nicholas, and Elizabeth Parking of ye parish of St. Margaret, married by licence. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

¹⁷ 1698. May 10. John Reed and Mary Jackson, married. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁸ 1698. May 15. John Wilkinson, parish of St. Margaret, and Dorothy Heathrington, of this parish, married. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

¹⁹ 1698. June 29. Thomas Cliffe and Elizebeth Harrison, married. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

July 31. Robert Younger and Mrs. Smith was married at Witton, being Sunday.²⁰

Sept. 27. Mr. John Hall, merchant, and Bett Richardson was married at Witton, being Tuesday.¹

Oct. 9. Mr. Lewens and Mr. Gordon's daughter was married, being Sunday.²

Dec. 25. Thomas Hutchinson—Leinghthy Tho—and Elizabeth Dobinson was married, being Christmas day.³

Dec. 26. ——— Reed and Jane Reed was married, being Munday.

Dec. 27. Henry Starfoot and Mary Wood was married, being Tuesday.⁴

Jan. 19. Mr. Anthony Hall, alderman, was married, being Thursday.⁵

²⁰ 1698. July 31. Robert Younger and Elizabeth Smith, married. *Witton Gilbert Registers*.

¹ 1698. Sept. 27. John Hall, gent., and Elizabeth Richardson, married. *Ibid.* She was daughter of John Richardson of Framwellgate and Caterhouse; and by her marriage with John Hall she had issue two daughters. Cf. pedigrees of Richardson and Bright, Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iv., p. 145.

² 1698. Oct. 9. Mr. Thomas Lewens, attorney, and Mrs. Anne Gorden, married. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

Thomas Lewen I., of Durham, attorney, son of George Lewen, attorney, was baptized at St. Nicholas', 11 June, 1671, and was buried at the same church, 11 July, 1724. By Anne Gordon, his wife, he had, with other issue, a son, Thomas Lewen II., of Durham, barrister-at-law, who married, at Lamesley, 6 June. 1734, Sarah, daughter and co-heir of William Bonner of St. Anthony's, near Newcastle (who was buried at St. Nicholas', 22 Feb., 1747/8), by whom he had issue one son and two daughters, viz. :—

William Bonner Lewen, baptized at St. Nicholas', 8 March, 1736/7, buried 9 August, 1737.

Anne, baptized at St. Nicholas', 30 Sept., 1735, buried 29 May, 1741.

Margaret, baptized at St. Nicholas', 29 March, 1742, sole heir to her mother; she was a convert of John Wesley, who described her as 'a pattern to all young women of fortune in England.' She left her father's roof and died at Leytonstone, 30 October, 1766. Like many devout women she was more generous than just, and, by her will, dated 21 Nov., 1764, she gave her residuary estate to Mr. Wesley 'for the furtherance of the Gospel.' See Mr. T. C. Dale's article on 'Durham Associations of John Wesley,' in *Memorials of Old Durham*, ed. Leighton, pp. 231-233.

Thomas Lewen II. married secondly, 29 Jan., 1765, at St. Nicholas', Mary, daughter of Thomas Brass of Flass, who, dying within the year, was buried on the 30 September following. He was buried within St. Nicholas' church, 29 December, 1783.

³ 1698. Dec. 25. Thomas Hutchinson, yeoman, and Eliz. Dobinson, Crossgate, married. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

⁴ This entry is crossed out in the Diary.

⁵ 1698/9. Jan. 19. Mr. Anthony Hall, alderman, and Mrs. Tiseik, married at St. Mary's. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

1698/9. Jan. 19. Mr. Anthony Hall, of St. Nicholas', and Elis. Tizick, of South Bayley parish, married. *St. Mary in the South Bayley Registers*. She was widow of Timothy Tyzack of Newcastle and daughter of . . . Blencowe of Little Blencowe.

I. John Hall of Durham, alderman and draper, mayor 1644 and 1646,

Jan. 22. Thomas Hodshon and Bett Pecton was married, being Sunday.⁶

Feb. 16. One Chapman and Isabell Peareson of Coxey was married, being Thursday.

1699.

April 20. Ralph Bainbridge and Mrs. Betty Dixon was married, being Thursday.⁷

April 23. John Mauwhen and Elizabeth Harrison was married, being Sunday.

*May 1. Straight Pegg White and a miller was married, being Munday, and bore a boy the 8th of Dec., '99 after.

June 6. Edward Fauwell and Bett Knaggs was married, being Tuesday.⁸

was buried in St. Nicholas', 23 December, 1658, as 'Mr. John Hall, elder, alderman.' He married twice and left with other issue:—

John II.

Anne, baptized at St. Nicholas', 28 Sept., 1637, married Major John Clark of London; and as a widow presented to the church of St. Nicholas' two large silver flagons for the administration of the Communion, the presentation being formally made 24 Dec., 1686, through her brother who was attended by his son Jonathan.

II. John Hall of Durham, alderman and draper, mayor 1670, married Anne, daughter of William Kennet of Coxhoe, and was buried in St. Nicholas', 31 Aug., 1697, having had with other issue:—

Anthony Hall of Durham, alderman, married at St. Mary in the South Bailey, 19 January, 1698/9, Elizabeth, widow of Timothy Tyzack of Newcastle, and daughter of Blencowe of Little Blencowe, Cumberland, buried at St. Nicholas', 11 September, 1722.

John, baptized St. Nicholas', 15 Sept., 1663, buried same year.

Thomas Hall, baptized at St. Nicholas', 21 Sept., 1668, ancestor of Hall of Flass and of Hall (afterwards Standish) of Durham.

John, baptized, St. Nicholas', 15 Nov., 1670, buried, 22 Sept., 1671.

Jonathan Hall, baptized at St. Nicholas', 8 Sept., 1679, educated at Durham and at St. John's College, Cambridge, where he matriculated 10 April, 1696, rector of Cockfield, Suffolk, 1720, prebendary of the fifth stall of Durham, 1723, buried in the Nine Altars of the Cathedral, 15 June, 1743.

Mary, baptized at St. Nicholas', 15 April, 1662, wife of Robert Wharton.

Other daughters died unmarried.

There was a contemporary John Hall who was buried in St. Nicholas', 23 Feb., 1668/9, as 'Mr. John Hall, senior, alderman.'

Cf. pedigree of Hall of Durham and Flass, Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iv., p. 154.

⁶ 1698/9. Jan. 22. Tho. Hodgson of Durham and Elizabeth Pecton of Hetton. *Houghton-le-Spring Registers*.

⁷ 1699. April 20. Ralph Bainbridge, parish of St. Nicholas, grocer, and Eliz. Dixon, married. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

1699. April 20. Ralph Bainbridge, in this parish, and Mrs. Dixon, parish of St. Margaret, married. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

He was proprietor of Aykley Heads in the parish of St. Margaret: his will is dated 21 February, 1724. *Cf.* Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iv., p. 141.

⁸ 1699. June 6. Edw^d Fawell, butcher, and Eliz. Knaggs, Crossgate, married. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

July 11. Cuthbert Moore and Margaret Hopper was married, being Tuesday.⁹

Aug. 29. Thomas Dent and Elizabeth Hopper was married, being Tuesday.¹⁰

Nov. 5. William Dowglas, a bellringer, N——, and Jane Peacock was married, being Sunday.¹¹

*Nov. 15. Bess Gray and a tinker was married, being Wednesday.

Nov. 16. Christopher Dixon, taylor, was married to Margaret Renney, being Thursday.¹²

Nov. 30. Thomas Cooper and Thomas Eales' wife's sister was married, being Thursday.¹³

Nov. 30. William Scott, junior, and Mary Fairefax was married, being Thursday.¹⁴

Nov. 30. Robert Foggan was married, being Thursday.¹⁵

Dec. 24. John Justice, taylor, was married to Mrs. Thirkeld, midwife, being Sunday.¹⁶

Dec. 23. Mr. Richard Badley was married to Mrs. Gelder, being Saterdag.¹⁷

⁹ 1699. July 10. Cuthbert Moore, Framwelgate, butcher, and Margaret Hopper, married. *Ibid.*

¹⁰ 1699. Aug. 29. Thomas Dent and Elizabeth Hopper, Crossgate, married. *Ibid.*

¹¹ 1699. Nov. 5. William Douglas, of this parish, and Jane Peacock, chapelry of St. Margaret, married. *St. Mary-le-Bow Registers.*

¹² 1699. Nov. 16. Christopher Dixon, chapelry of St. Margaret, and Margaret Renney, of this parish. *Ibid.*

¹³ 1699. Nov. 30. Thomas Cooper, cordweyner, and Margt Robinson, married. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁴ 1699. Nov. 30. Robert Scott and Mary Fairfax, married. *St. Giles' Registers.*

¹⁵ 1699. Nov. 30. Robert Foggan and Alice Sweedle, married. *Ibid.*

¹⁶ 1699. Dec. 24. John Justes and Hannah Thirkell, widow, married. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

¹⁷ 1699. Dec. 23. Mr. Richard Baddeley and Ann Geldart, widow, of ye parish of St. Mary-le-Bow, North Bailey, married. *Cathedral Registers.*

Mr. Edward White in his very valuable footnotes to the *Durham Cathedral Registers*, Harl. Soc., states that Richard Baddely I., secretary of Bishop Morton, whose life he wrote, published in 1663 a reprint of Robert Hegg's "Legend of St. Cuthbert." He was born at Keldholme, near Kirby Moorside, and married first the widow of — Bridges, who was alive in 1634, and secondly Casandra, daughter of John Mole, who was for thirty-two years a prisoner "for the testimony of Christ's true religion" in the Inquisition. Richard Baddeley, whose will is dated 30 Sept., 1670, had with other issue:—

Richard (II.).

Dulcibella, wife of Joseph Naylor, archdeacon of Northumberland.

Ann, wife of Richard Wrench, prebendary of Durham.

II. Richard Baddely seems to have buried his first wife Martha, at St. Mary-le-Bow, on the 9 Sept., 1699, and to have married, with indecent haste on the 23 December following at the Cathedral, Ann, widow of John Geldert, whom she had married at the Cathedral, 8 Feb., 1678/9, as Ann Hilton. Richard Baddely was buried at the Cathedral, 16 Jan., 1713/4.

Feb. 13. Mary Yapp was married, being Shrove Tuesday.¹⁸

Feb. 13. Doctor Burnett and Mr. Daniel Richardson's widow was married, being Shrove Tuesday.¹⁹

1700.

April 2. Robert Whitte, weaver, was married to Thomas Cooper's wife's sister, being Easter Tuesday.²⁰

April 3. William Heighington, Quaker, was married, being Wednesday.

May 21. Thomas Sharpe and ——— Rasshalls was married, being Whitsun Tuesday.¹

*July 23. My Lord Bishopp Crew was married to Madam Foster, being Tuesday.²

Aug. 6. Henry Wisman and Margaret White, widow, was married, being Tuesday.³

Oct. 8. Mary Peareson, John Wells' servant, was married to a Scotchman, being Tuesday.⁴

*Oct. 27. Betty Moody and a Scott was married, being Sunday; and a great shoore of snow fell when she came from church.

Nov. 5. John Arrowsmith and Bett Wood married at Trimdon, being Tuesday.

*Nov. 17. Thomas *Wade*, a fidler, and a servant of Doctor Burnet was married, being Sunday.

Jan. 16. Thomas Reed, tanner, and Jane Wilson was married, being Thursday.

¹⁸ 1699/1700. Feb. 13. Tho. Taylor and Mary Yapp, both of Bow parish, married. *Cathedral Registers*.

¹⁹ 1699/1700. Feb. 12. Mr. Rob. Burnet, phys., and Mrs. Frances Richardson, both of St. Mary-le-Bow parish, married. *Ibid*.

The bride's first husband, Daniel Richardson I. was probably an apothecary, and was buried at St. Mary-le-Bow, 14 March, 1696/7, leaving with other issue a son, Daniel Richardson II., apothecary, who was buried at the same church, 18 October, 1730. Mrs. Burnett was buried at St. Mary-le-Bow, 27 November, 1702, and her second husband was laid beside her, 18 March, 1706/7; their only child, Thomas Burnett, was baptized 17 Nov., 1700, and died in infancy.

²⁰ 1700. April 2. Robert White, weaver, and Mary Robinson, both of Crossgate, married. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

¹ 1700. May 21. Thomas Sharp and Dorothy Rashell, Framwelgate, married. *Ibid*.

² See *Six North Country Diaries*, p. 59.

³ 1700. Aug. 6. Henry Wiseman and *Elizabeth* (blank) of Crossgate, married. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

⁴ 1700. Oct. 7. William Webster, parish of St. Nicholas, and Mary Pearson. *Ibid*.

1700. Oct. 3. William Wabster and Jane Person married at St. Margaret's. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

1701.

April 12. Anthony Dobson, skinner, junior, was married, being Satterday.⁵

April 29. Parson Robson and Mrs. Wilson was married, being Tuesday.⁶

*June 7. Mathew Mayson, weaver, and William Belley's daughter Christobell (by name Sackless Willey), was married, being Satterday.

*July 10. John Parkin, dyer, was married to an Auckland lass, being Thursday.

July 27. Mr. Francis Mascall and Mrs. Hannah Ayeton was married, being Sunday.⁷

⁵ 1781. April 12. Anthony Dobson, of this parish, and Margaret Chipchase of St. Nicholas' parish, married. *St. Giles' Registers*.

⁶ 1701. April 23. Bond of marriage, Philip Robson, A.M., Durham, clerk, and Elizabeth Wilson, spinster. He was probably of Queen's College, Oxford; if so he was son of James Robson of Carlisle, and matriculated 24th October, 1687, aged 17, B.A. 1691, M.A. 1694.

⁷ 1701. July 27. Francis Mascall and Hanna Ayton, married. *Lancaster Registers*. She was daughter of John Ayton of Fawside.

I. Thomas Mascall, the first of his name to settle in Durham, was son of Thomas Mascall of York, "cityzen and imbrotherer," and was admitted to the freedom of York in 1660 by patrimony. Having settled in the city of Durham as an attorney, he was chosen to be an alderman and became coroner for Chester Ward. Being mayor in 1666 when Dugdale made his Visitation he obtained a grant of arms *sable, six fleurs de lis 3, 2, and 1 or, a crescent, a bordure engrailed or* and entered his pedigree, being then about forty years of age. By his first marriage with Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Harrison of Framwellgate, whom he married at St. Margaret's, 24 Nov., 1647, he had issue eight sons and five daughters; and by a second marriage he had one daughter born posthumously. He died 22 Feb., 1684/5, and was buried at St. Margaret's. Of his large family, three sons only shall here be mentioned:—

Thomas Mascall of Durham, attorney, born *circa* 1648, married Mary, daughter of Timothy Whittingham of Holmside, and dying 30 April, 1686, was buried at St. Margaret's.↓

Richard Mascall of Framwellgate, alderman and merchant, baptized at St. Margaret's, 4 May, 1652, was buried at St. Oswald's, 8 Jan., 1724/5.↓

Francis II.

II. Francis Mascall of Durham, attorney, baptized at St. Margaret's, 6 May, 1662, purchased Eppleton in 1692, and was buried at Houghton-le-Spring, 6 August, 1725. By his wife, Hannah, daughter of John Ayton of Fawside, whom he married at Lanchester, 27 July, 1701, he left, with other issue, an eldest son, Francis III.

III. Francis Mascall of Eppleton, baptized at St. Mary-le-Bow, 23 July, 1702, married, first in 1733, Hannah, daughter of Archibald Reed of Bellingham, sister of John Reed of Chipchase; secondly, in 1756, Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Lambton of Hardwick, by whom he had issue; and thirdly in 1760, Jane, daughter of William Byers of Newbottle, by whom he had further issue. He was succeeded by his son, Francis IV.

IV. Francis Mascall of Eppleton, second but only surviving son of Francis Mascall by Elizabeth Lambton, his second wife, baptized at

Sept. 4. Ephraim Smith was married, being Thursday.⁸

Sept. 23. Mr. Bayty, my lord's porter, was married with Richard Croft's daughter, being Tuesday.⁹

Oct. 12. Anthony Coltman and Frances Hopper's servant was married, being Sunday.¹⁰

Nov. 20. William Mitchell and Elizabeth Taylor was married, being Thursday.

Nov. 27. Albert and Bett Hodshon was married, being Thursday.¹¹

Houghton-le-Spring, 21 June, 1762, educated at University College, Oxford, where he matriculated 9 Dec., 1780, was entered at Lincoln Inn, 13 March, 1782. He married at St. Mary-le-Bow, 22 November, 1788, Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Radcliffe of Cockermouth, by whom he had issue an only child, Francis Mascall V., to whom he was at the first so greatly attached that he had himself called to the bar on the same day, with him, though in every way blameless, he subsequently quarrelled and to his lasting shame disinherited him and his issue, leaving the estate of Eppleton, the mansion house and its contents, including a portrait, by Romney, of his wife's mother, Maria Dorothy Nowell, to his steward or agent.

V. Francis Mascall, only son and disinherited heir of the last-named Francis Mascall of Eppleton, was baptized at Houghton-le-Spring, 27 October, 1789, and is said to have been educated at his father's old college, although in the entries of admission printed by Foster in *Alumni Oxonienses* there is an apparent confusion between father and son; he was entered at Lincoln Inn, 26 May, 1810, and did well at the bar. He left (perhaps with other) issue a son, General Mascall, who apparently left descendants. *Ex. inf.* Rev. William Greenwell, 1 Dec., 1914.

Richard Radcliffe of Cockermouth, a direct descendant of Sir Nicholas Radcliffe by his marriage with Margaret de Derwentwater, married Maria Dorothy, daughter of John Nowell, receiver, or agent, of the Earl of Carlisle at Naworth, by whom he had issue three sons and four daughters:—

Richard Radcliffe of Durham, solicitor, married Jane, daughter of Francis Mascall of Eppleton, and died without surviving issue.

Henry William Radcliffe, a colonel in the East India Company Service; *ob. s.p.*

John Radcliffe, rector of Sutton Coldfield; *ob. s.p.*

Elizabeth, married 22 Nov., 1788, Francis Mascall of Eppleton.

Maria Dorothy, married at Houghton-le-Spring, 12 Jan., 1790, John Fisher of Lysick-hall.

Bridget, married Goodair, Lieut., R.N.

Anne, married first Nicholson Lightbody of Liverpool and secondly, Francis Smales of Durham, solicitor.

Ex inf. Rev. William Greenwell, March, 1911; *cf. Six North Country Diaries*, p. 218.

See pedigree of Mascall of Durham and Eppleton, Surtees, *Durham*, vol. i., p. 220.

⁸ 1701. Sept. 4. Ephraim Smith and Margret Walton, married. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

⁹ 1701. Sept. 23. John Baty and Thomasine Croft, both servants to ye Bishop at ye Castle, married. *St. Oswald's Registers*.

¹⁰ 1701. Sept. 29. Anthoney Coltman and Mary Bailes, Crossgate, married. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

¹¹ 1701. Nov. 27. Albert Hodgshon and Elizabeth Hodgshon, Cross gate, married. *Ibid.*

Nov. 23. Alderman Gordon and Mrs. Taytam was married, being Sunday.¹²

Dec. 11. Mr. Robert Spearman, the Sheriffe's brother, was married to Mrs. Webster, being Thursday.¹³

*Jan. 11. The supposed marriage of Francis Middleton, barber, junior, and Ann Richardson, whore, being Sunday.

Jan. 17. Jane Harry, widdow, was married to a collyer, being Satterday.¹⁴

Jan. 29. Mr. John Richardson, junior, attorney at law, was married to old Mr. Simon Peacock's daughter of Elvit, being Thursday.¹⁵

1702.

April 26. William Clarke and Ann Coulson was married, being Sunday.¹⁶

April 26. Christopher Yapdaile and Christop: Ballann's daughter was married, being Sunday.¹⁷

May 3. John Rutledg was married, being Sunday.¹⁸

*May 3. Bett Richardson, Scotch Bess her sister, Lillus is her name, was married.

May 7. William Rippley and Mr. Downes' maid was married, being Thursday.¹⁹

¹² 1701. Nov. 22. Mr. John Gordon and Mrs. Anne Tatam, married. *St. Nicholas' Registers*. She was apparently widow of Robert Tatam, of the parish of St. Nicholas, draper, and was the third wife of John Gordon, mercer. Cf. *Registers of Durham Cathedral*, ed. White, p. 110.

¹³ 1701. Dec. 11. Mr. Rob. Spearman and Mrs. Han. Webster, married. *Cathedral Registers*. Robert Spearman of Durham, attorney, fourth son of Robert Spearman of Preston, in the parish of Tynemouth, was baptised at Tynemouth, 23 April, 1657, and dying on the 18th October, 1728, was buried in the Abbey-yard. His wife was Hannah, daughter of William Webster, of Stockton, merchant. A pedigree of their descendants may be found in Surtees, *Durham*, vol. i., p. 96.

¹⁴ 1701/2. Jan. 17. Thomas Wilde and Jane Harrey, both of Crossgate, married. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

¹⁵ 1701/2. Jan. 29. John Richardson, of St. Margaret's parish, attorney-at-law, and Elizabeth Peacock, of St. Oswald's, married. *St. Giles' Registers*. John Richardson of Durham, attorney, was son of John Richardson, and grandson of the John Richardson who was buried in his garden at Caterhouse, 29 September, 1864, see p. 110 *post*. He was baptised at St. Margaret's, 16 Sept., 1672, and died in the month of April, 1716. By his marriage with Elizabeth Peacock he had an only son also named John, who was baptised 1 Dec., 1702, and resided in Framwellgate.

Cf. pedigree of Richardson, Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iv., p. 145.

¹⁶ 1702. Mar. 26. Will Clarke, parish of Pittington, and Ann Coulson, married. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

¹⁷ 1702. April 26. Christop^r Ebdon and Anne Ballant, married. *St. Oswald's Registers*.

¹⁸ 1702. May 3. John Rutledge and Jane Hutchinson, married. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

¹⁹ 1702. May 7. William Ripley and Alice Littelfare, married. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

Aug. 6. William Sherewood and Ann Elliott was married, being Thursday.

Nov. 21. Robert Cooper and Jane Stelling was married, being Saterdag.²⁰

Jan. 3. John Reed of Unthanke, taylor, and Margaret Holmes was married, being Sunday.

Jan. 17. Roger Norton was married to Sarah Greenwell, being Sunday.¹

1703.

May 23. Thomas Ridley and Hilday Hills was married, being Sunday.²

May 28. Mr. Robert Dobson, merchant, was married, being Friday.³

July 20. Michael Walker and Jane Hopper was married, being Tuesday.⁴

July 29. William Lee, son to Thomas Lee, cordwayner, was married to Christiany Johnson, being Thursday.⁵

Dec. 11. Stephen Taylor, junior, was married to John Heighon-ton's servant.⁶

1704.

April 23. Robert White, dyer, was married to Allice Burdon, being Sunday.⁷

April 25. William Eggleton, butcher, was married to Margaret Jackson, being Tuesday.⁸

April 23. Henry Wrangham was married to Bess Natras, being Sunday.

²⁰ 1702. Nov. 19. Robt. Cooper and Jane Stelling, married. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹ 1702/3. Jan. 17. Roger Norton and Sarah Grinwell, married. *Ibid.*

² 1703. May 23. Thomas Ridley and Helda Hills, married. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

³ 1703. May 28. Robt. Dobson, of St. Nicholas' parish, merchant, and Christian Sanderson of ye parish of Barnard Castle. *St. Giles' Registers.* She was daughter of Philip Sanderson of Barnard Castle and granddaughter of Christopher Sanderson; whose diary is printed in *Six North Country Diaries.*

⁴ 1703. July 20. Michael Walker and Jane Hopper, Crossgate, married. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

⁵ 1703. July 29. William Lee, St. Nicholas' parish, and Christiana Jobson of Framwelgate, married. *Ibid.*

⁶ 1703. Dec. 12. Stephen Taler and Mary , married. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

⁷ 1704. April 23. Robt. White and Alice Burdon, married. *Ibid.*

⁸ 1704. April 25. William Eggleston and Margaret Jackson, both of the chapelry of St. Margaret. *St. Mary in the South Bailey Registers.*

April 27. Mr. Ingleby, schoolmaster, was married to his servant, Margaret Hall, being with child, being Thursday.⁹

*May 19. Mr. Burton, schoolmaster to the Gramar Schoole, was married to Madam Fenwick.¹⁰

June 11. Robert White, tobacco merchant, and Frances Pearson was married, being Sunday.¹¹

June 6. Michael Stott, cordwayner and roper, Gilbert Stott's son, was married, being Tuesday.¹²

June 11. Walter Middleton and Martha Robinson, Mr. Skinner's man and maid, married at Warmouth.¹³

July 4. Eloner Thompson was married to a Gyligate man : strong Walton lass.

July 6. Widow Hills of Gyligate was married to Captain William Tempest his coachman, being Thursday.

Sept. 11. Ann Gofton and a Gateside man was married, being Munday.

Oct. 12. Mr. Andrews and Ann Richardson was married, being Thursday.¹⁴

Nov. 21. John Huntley and Margaret White was married.¹⁵

Nov. 23. John Dixon and Jane Kay was married, being Thursday.¹⁶

*Nov. 25. Richard Coulson and Ann Bee was married, being Saterdag.

Nov. 26. Mr. Henry Foster, merchant, and Mr. Lee's daughter was married, being Sunday.¹⁷

⁹ 1704. April 27. William Ingleby and Margaret Hall, Crossgate, married. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁰ 1713. July 1. Nicholas Burton, M.A., lecturer at ye Abby and St. Nicholas, buried. *St. Mary-le-Bow Registers.*

1744. Nov. 3. Elisabeth, relict Sr Robt. Fenwick, of Bywell, her first husband, and Nicholas Burton, A.M., her second, buried. *Ibid.* See also *Six North Country Diaries*, p. 62.

¹¹ 1704. June 11. Robert White, St. Nicholas' parish, and Frances Pearson, Framwelgate, married. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹² 1704. June 7. Michael Stott and Mary Rippon, Framwelgate, married. *Ibid.*

¹³ 1704. June 11. Walter Middleton and Martha Robinson of Were-mouth, married. *Bishop Wearmouth Registers.*

¹⁴ John Andrews of Crossgate married Anne, daughter of John Richardson of Framwelgate and Caterhouse, and had, with other issue, a son, John Andrews, of Shotley-hall, whose daughter and co-heiress, Anne Andrews, married 31st July, 1800, Charles, 13th Marquess of Winchester. Cf. Andrews pedigree, new *History of Northumberland*, vol. vi., p. 286.

¹⁵ 1704. Nov. 23. John Huntley and Margaret White, Framwelgate, married. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁶ 1704. Nov. 21. John Dixon, Framwelgate, and Jane Cay, St. Nicholas', married. *Ibid.*

¹⁷ 1704. Nov. 26. Henry Forster and Jane Lee, married. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

Jan. 28. Christopher Wall and Jane was married, being Sunday.¹⁸

1705.

April 10. Jacob Holland and Mrs. Carr's daughter was married, being Tuesday.¹⁹

April 25. William Hall, saylor, son to Ralph Hall, sexton, was married.

April 28. Ann Taylor, daughter to Stephen Taylor, was married to a Barnard-Castle shoemaker, being Saterdag.²⁰

*May 6. Thomas, son of Thomas Wilkinson, commonly called Fish, was married, being Sunday.

*June 5. Thomas Dent was married to a Sunderland woman.

April 29. Joseph Harrison and Ann Hall was married, being Sunday.

Nov. 27. William Dixon, taylor, was married, being Tuesday.¹

1706.

April 9. Thomas Holmes of Unthank was married to his cosin Holmes, being Tuesday.

*April 14. Bett Kirkhouse and one Lavererick was married.

June 24. John Tempest, esquire, was married to Madam Jane Wharton, being Munday.²

June 6. John Smith, glover, was married to Margaret Frizell, being Saterdag.³

Jan. — Mr. John Hutchins was married to Mr. Shadforth's daughter, Keeper of Durham Jayle.⁴

Jan. 30. Thomas Mountaine, mayson, was married, being Thursday.⁵

¹⁸ 1704/5. Jan. 28. Christopher Wall and Jane Dunne, Crossgate, married. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

¹⁹ 1705. April 10. Jacob Bewchanon and Mary Carr, married. *Ibid*. Can this man have been a Dutchman? See p. 98, *post*.

²⁰ 1705. April. 28. John Chayter and Anne Taylor, married. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

¹ 1705. Nov. 27. William Dixon and Isabel Parsevell, married. *Ibid*.

² 1706. June 24. Mr. John Tempest and Mrs. Jane Wharton, married. *St. Giles' Registers*. John Tempest, son and heir of William Tempest of Old Durham, was knight of the shire for Durham in 1705, and died in January, 1737. See pedigree of Tempest, Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iv., p. 93.

³ 1706. July 6. John Smith and Margaret Frisell, married. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

⁴ 1706/7. Jan. 9. Mr. John Hutchinson and Mrs. Mary Shadforth, married. *Middleton St. George's Registers*. Cf. pedigree of Hutchinson of Bitchburn and Dryburn. Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iv., p. 155.

⁵ 1706/7. Jan. 30. Thomas Mountain and Elinor Brage, both of this chapelry, married. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

1707.

- May 1. John Logan was married.⁶
 May 18. Mathew Holland was married with Thomas Catcheside's daughter.⁷
 June 10. Thomas White, weaver, was married.
 Oct. 7. Bet Buckley was married.⁸
 Oct. 7. Bet Trollop was married.⁹
 Oct. 10. Jane Harry was married to Emmerson.¹⁰
 Oct. 12. John Hall was married to George Forster's sister.¹¹
 Oct. 12. Mr. Forster and Bett Madeson was married.¹²
 Nov. 9. John Rutledge was married to Margaret Robson, Robinson (*sic*), being Sunday.¹³
 Dec. 27. William Brocket and Bet Trollopp was married.

⁶ 1707. May 1. John Logan and Margrat Byerly, both of St. Margaret's, Durham, married. *Cathedral Registers*.

⁷ 1707. May 18. Matthew Blewcannon and Margrat Catcheside, both of this chapelry, married. *St. Margaret's Registers*. Can this have been another Dutchman. See p. 97 *supra*.

⁸ 1707. Oct. 7. Richard Hornsbey and Margrett Buckley, married. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

⁹ 1707. Dec. 27. William Brocket and Elizabeth Trowlop, married. *Ibid*.

¹⁰ 1707. Oct. 11. John Wright and Jane Herry, married. *Ibid*.

¹¹ 1707. Oct. 12. John Hall and Dorothea Smith, married. *Ibid*.

¹² 1707. Oct. 12. Thomas Foster and Elizabeth Maddison, married by licence. *Esh Registers*.

¹³ 1707. Nov. 9. John Rutlas, parish of St. Margaret and Margaret Robinson, of this parish, married. *St. Mary-le-Bow Registers*.

¹⁴ 1707. Dec. 27. William Brocket and Elizabeth Trowlop, married. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

MORTALITY.

1672.

Aug. 7. Tho. Milner, gardener, departed this life.^{1a}

1681.

Sept. 21. Mr. Snaith, Mr. Emmerson's father-in-law, departed this life ye 21st day of September in Giligate and was buried at Witton.

Oct. 1. David Eales, plumber, being Satterday at night.¹

Nov. 14. Allis Peareson, Buney Buckel's sister, being Munday.²

Dec. 6. George Walton, cripple and beadman to my lord, being Tuesday.³

Dec. 13. Ann Dent, widow, she came from Rumblekirk, being Tuesday.⁴

Dec. 27. Old Isabel Wade, senior, being Tuesday.⁵

Jan. 9. Thomas Weames, junior, in Elvitt, being Munday.⁶

Feb. 13. Mrs. Church, wife of Mr. John Church, attorney-at-law, being Munday.⁷

Feb. 2. Thomas Weames, senior, being Thursday.⁸

Mar. 1. Henry Peareson, John Simpson's ostler, was buried, being Ash Wednesday.⁹

Mar. 3. Robert Wissman, of Crossgate, being Fryday.¹⁰

^{1a} 1672. Aug. 8. Thomas Milner, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*. After this entry the words 'departed this life' have been omitted.

¹ 1681. Oct. 2. David Eales, buried. *Cathedral Registers*.

² 1681. Nov. 15. Catherine, wife of Thomas Pearson, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

³ 1681. Dec. 7. George Walton, buried. *Ibid*.

⁴ 1681. Dec. 14. Ann Dent, widow, buried. *Ibid*.

⁵ 1681. Dec. 28. Isabell Waide, a weedow, buried. *Ibid*.

⁶ 1681/2. Jan. 10. Thomas Weames, son of Thomas Weames, skinner, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers*.

⁷ 1681/2. Feb. 14. Mrs. Isabell Church, wife of Mr. John Church, of the parish of St. Nicholas', buried. *Ibid*.

1681/2. Feb. 14. Mrs. Church, wife of Mr. John Church, buried at St. Oswald's. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

⁸ 1681/2. Mar. 3. Thomas Weames, skinner, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers*.

⁹ 1681/2. Mar. 1. Henry Peirson, buried. *Cathedral Registers*.

¹⁰ 1681/2. Mar. 3. Robert Wisman, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

Mar. 5. George Ridley, senior, putterer, of Elvitt, departed this life, being Sunday, going to church.¹¹

Mar. 18. John Clarke, virger in Abby Church, . . . being Saterdag.¹²

1682.

Mar. 27. Mr. Joyce, petty cannon of Abbey Church, . . . being Munday.

April 6. William Reed, junior, merchant, . . . being Thursday morning.¹⁴

April 13. John Lowther, attorney-at-law, and ye Sheriff's clarke, . . . being Skyes (*sic*) Thursday.¹⁵

April 17. James Harry, junior, . . . being Easter Munday morning.¹⁶

April 19. Mr. Samuel Martin, priest, . . . being Wednesday.¹⁷

April 30. Jane Hutchinson, wife to Cuthbert Hutchinson, taylor, . . . being Sunday.¹⁸

¹¹ 1681/2. Mar. 7. George Riddley, peuterer, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers.*

¹² 1681/2. Mar. 19. John Clark, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁴ 1682. Apr. 7. William Reed, buried. *Ibid.*

¹⁵ 1682. Apr. 14. Mr. John Lowther of the city of Durham, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers.*

¹⁶ 1682. Apr. 18. James Harry, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁷ 1682. Apr. 20. Samuel Martin, minor canon of this church, buried. *Cathedral Registers.*

I. Samuel Martin, master of Bishop Langley's school, a minor canon of the Cathedral, and also, from 1663 to 1680, perpetual curate of St. Nicholas', married Dorothy, daughter of Thomas Sonkey, jailor of Durham. She was buried at the Cathedral, 29 June, 1676, and he was laid beside her 20 April, 1682. They had (perhaps with other) issue:—

Samuel Martin, baptized at St. Mary-le-Bow, 19 November, 1644, of St. John College, Cambridge, where he matriculated 21 June, 1661.

John II.

Elizabeth, baptized St. Mary le Bow, 8 April, 1642.

Thomasine, baptized St. Mary le Bow, 12 November, 1652.

II. John Martin of Durham, mercer, baptized at St. Mary-le-Bow, 5 June, 1650; of the parish of St. Nicholas'; buried at the Cathedral, 16 June, 1702; having had issue:—

Samuel, baptized at St. Nicholas', 10 November, 1700, the first baptized in the new font.

[Elizabeth, baptized St. Mary le Bow, 28 July, 1697.]

Grace, baptized St. Nicholas', 3 September, 1702; buried 7 September, 1702.

The relationship of John Martin, curate of St. Nicholas', 1682-1697, and a minor canon, who was buried at the Cathedral, 11 November, 1697, and registered at St. Nicholas', has not been ascertained.

¹⁸ 1682. May 1. Jane, wife of Cuthbertt Hutchinson, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

May 2. Jane Wood, wife to Dick Wood, glover, being Tuesday.¹⁹

May 21. Mrs. Ledger, being Sunday.²⁰

May 24. Thomas Thompson, called by ye name of Start Faire, being Wednesday, at night.¹

May 25. Cuthbert Hutchinson, taylor, being Thursday.²

May 31. Elizabeth Corneforth, being Wednesday.³

June 17. Mr. Thompson, petty cannon of ye Cathedral of Durham, being Satterday morning.⁴

June 19. Isabell Lodge, aills Benson, wife to John Benson, cooke to the Dean of Durham, being Munday at night.⁵

June 24. Margaret Browne, mid-wife, being Satterday, in ye morning erey.⁶

June 25. Mr. John Stokeld, alderman, being Sunday.⁷

June 25. Edward Carver, ye gaoler's man, being Sunday.⁸

July 8. Richard Wood, glover, being Sattorday.⁹

¹⁹ 1682. May 3. Jane Wood, wife of Richard Wood of the parish of St. Nicholas, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers.*

1682. May 3. Jane Wood, wife of Richard Wood, glover, buried at St. Oswald's. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

²⁰ 1682. May 22. Mrs. Jane Ledger, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹ 1682. May 25. Thomas Thompson, buried. *Ibid.*

² 1682. May 21. Cuthbert Hutchinson, buried. *Ibid.*

³ 1682. June 1. Elizabeth Cornforth, buried. *Ibid.*

⁴ See *Six North Country Diaries*, p. 45.

⁵ 1682. June 20. Isabell, wife of Jo. Benson, buried. *Cathedral Registers.*

⁶ 1682. June 24. Margaret Brown, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

⁷ 1682. June 26. Mr. John Stokeld, mercer and alderman, buried, *temple. St. Nicholas' Registers.*

John Stokeld was mayor of Durham in 1665. By Mary, his wife, who was buried in St. Nicholas', 23 March, 1668/9, he had (perhaps with other) issue:—

John, buried in St. Nicholas', 5 August, 1664.

Daniel, baptized at St. Nicholas', 6 April, 1665; buried 9 January, 1667/8.

Timothy, buried in St. Nicholas', 23 September, 1666.

Jane, baptized at St. Nicholas', 7 December, 1658.

Ann, baptized at St. Nicholas', 21 February, 1662/3; buried 24 Nov., 1665.

Jane, baptized at St. Nicholas', 31 October, 1667.

The connection of the above-named John Stokeld with Thomas Stokeld, who was mayor of Durham in 1677, has not been ascertained.

⁸ 1682. June 25. Edward Carver of ye parish of St. Nicholas, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers.*

⁹ 1682. July 9. Richard Wood of the parish of St. Nicholas, buried. *Ibid.*

July 7. Mrs. Lodge, wife to Mr. Anthony Lodge, being Fryday.¹⁰

July 14. Doctor Danzey, Doctor of Phisick, being Friday.^{10a}

*July 28. Captain Thomas Featherston, of Stanhope hall, being Friday, at night about 11 a clock.¹¹

Aug. 28. Thomason Loftus' daughter, Elizabeth Loftus, being Munday.¹²

*Sept. 6. Mr. William Witherington, one of the beadmen of Abby Church, being Wednesday.

Sept. 22. John Moody, carraige man, being Friday.¹³

Sept. 25. Mr. Cam, parson of Gyligate, being Munday.¹⁴

Oct. 2. Robert Cogden, late bellman, being Munday.¹⁵

Oct. 3. Mr. Timothy Whittingham, senior, of Homsside, being Tuesday.¹⁶

¹⁰ 1682. July 7. Merrell, wife of Mr. Anthony Lodge, buried. *Cathedral Registers*.

^{10a} 1682. July 15. Mr. Edward Dantesey, Doctor of Physic, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers*.

By Brilliana, his wife, who was buried at St. Oswald's, 4 Dec., 1673, he had issue:—

John, baptized, St. Oswald's, 21 April, 1663 [?buried, 27 Oct., 1738].

Edward Dantesey, baptized, St. Oswald's, 19 Jan., 1664/5.

Thomas, baptized St. Oswald's, 26 Nov., 1668; buried on the following day.

Gabriel, baptized St. Oswald's, 29 Nov., 1670; buried 16 Jan., 1671/2.

Brilliana, buried St. Oswald's, 8 May, 1662.

Alice, baptized St. Oswald's, 15 May, 1666; buried 1 June following.

Philippa, baptized St. Oswald's, 23 Jan., 1671/2.

¹¹ See *Six North Country Diaries*, p. 45.

¹² 1682. Aug. 29. Thomasin Loftus, spinster, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers*.

¹³ 1682. Sept. 23. John Muddy, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

¹⁴ William Cam, perpetual curate of St. Giles' from about 1678 to his death, buried St. Giles' 26 Sept. 1682.

¹⁵ 1682. Oct. 3. Robert Cogdon, Segerston, buried. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

¹⁶ Timothy Whittingham, born 1611, was the eldest son of Timothy Whittingham (who died in the life time of his father), grandson and heir of Sir Timothy Whittingham of Holmside, and the representative of William Whittingham, the much abused Elizabethan Dean of Durham. He was admitted to Gray's Inn 11 Feb., 1632/3, and succeeded to Holmside on his grandfather's death in 1638. As was to be expected he was of the Puritan way of thinking, and in his household maintained a chaplain named Clement Fulthorpe, who probably acted as tutor to his children. He was a member of the family of Fulthorpe, of Tunstall, whose pedigree is given in Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iii, p. 127. It is stated that Fulthorpe became a backslider and occasioned the loss of money to his patron. Timothy Whittingham was buried in the chancel of Lanchester, 9 October, 1682, but singular to say his name does not appear on any one of the three limestone slabs which marks the resting place of the family. He left a Diary which is at present inaccessible.

Oct. 26. Dorithy Belly, being Thirsdai.¹⁷

*Nov. 20. William Roses, junior, being Munday, and a great wind which blew one halfe of ye west end of a window in Abby Church.

Dec. 4. Margaret Whitfield, wife to Christopher Whitfield, being Munday.¹⁸

Dec. 12. Anthony Fewster, son to William Feuster, about 12 a'clock at night, being Tuesday.¹⁹

Dec. 13. And Henry Brice, his son, being Wednesday.²⁰

Dec. 26. Henry Wood, at night.¹

Dec. 30. George Jopling, being Satterday.²

Jan. 4. Robert Padman, being Thursday.³

Jan. 4. Dr. Cartwright's wife, at night.⁴

Jan. 5. Mr. George Wilson, commonly called Judge Wilson, being Friday at night.⁵

Jan. 16. Nicholas Ladler, butcher, senior, being Tuesday.

Jan. 24. Mr. Appleby, which lay at Mr. Duck's, being Wednesday at night.⁶

Jan. 26. Mr. Richard Mathews, senior, being Fryday.⁷

¹⁷ 1682. Oct. 27. Dorothy Belly, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁸ 1682. Dec. 5. Margaret Whitfeild, senior, widow, buried *templo. St. Nicholas' Registers.*

¹⁹ 1682. Dec. 11. Anthony Fuster, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

²⁰ 1682. Dec. 11. Hennery Brice, buried. *Ibid.*

¹ 1682. Dec. 27. Henry Wood, of the parish of St. Nicholas, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers.*

² 1682. Dec. 31. George Jopling, cordwainer, buried. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

³ 1682/3. Jan. 5. Robert Padman, of ye parish of St. Nicholas', barber, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers.*

⁴ 1682/3 Jan. 6. Sarah, wife of Dr. Tho. Cartwright, Deane of Rippon, buried. *Cathedral Registers.* Dr. Thomas Cartwright became prebendary of the fifth stall of Durham Cathedral 15 November, 1672, Dean of Ripon in 1675, and Bishop of Chester in 1686. See *Registers of Durham Cathedral*, ed. White, p. 11.

⁵ See *Six North Country Diaries*, p. 45.

⁶ 1682/3 Jan. 26. Mr. Francis Appelbie, of the parish of St. Nicholas, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers.*

1682/3. Jan. 26. Mr. Frauncis Appleby, a parishioner, buried in the chancell of St. Oswald's. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

⁷ 1682/3. Jan. 27. Richard Mathewes, gent., buried. *Cathedral Registers.*

Richard Matthew, described as 'gentleman,' resided in the parish of St.

Mar. 6. Christopher Fenwick, milner, being Tuesday morning.⁸

*Mar. 12. Mr. Anthony Smith, once a member in Parliament in Oliver's time, being Munday at night.⁹

1683.

*April 11. Frances Shaw, servant to Thomas Skinner, very suddenly, being Wednesday, being very well ye Munday befor in my house, Jacob Bee.

April 23. John Archebald, allis Catch, being St. George's day.¹⁰

April 27. Mrs. Briggs, of Broomhall, died in childbirth, being Friday.¹¹

Mary le Bow, at which church his first wife, Margery, was buried, 11 July, 1649. They had issue:—

William, baptized St. Mary le Bow, 16 Aug., 1629.

Thomas, baptized St. Mary le Bow, 1 Nov., 1633.

Cuthbert, baptized St. Mary le Bow, 11 Feb., 1635/6; buried 17 May, 1643.

Richard, baptized St. Mary le Bow, 1 Aug., 1642.

Fortune, baptized St. Mary le Bow, 17 Nov., 1631; buried 11 Sept., 1634.

Frances, baptized St. Mary le Bow, 11 Feb., 1735/6; buried 11 Feb., 1635/6.

Mary, baptized at St. Mary le Bow, 6 Nov., 1638; buried 14 May, 1643.

Elizabeth, baptized at St. Mary le Bow, 30 June, 1640.

Elizabeth, baptized at St. Mary le Bow, 11 June, 1646.

Richard Matthews married a second time Isabel —, who was buried at the Cathedral, 21 Dec., 1687.

⁸ 1682/3. March 7. Christopher Fenwick, milner, buried. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

Christopher Fenwick, by Frances, his wife (who died 25 Dec., 1684), had issue, two sons and three daughters, all baptized at St. Nicholas':

John, baptized 30 April, 1671.

James, baptized 26 May, 1672, buried 26 Oct., 1673.

Thomasin, baptized 27 Dec., 1666.

Barbara, baptized 21 June, 1674, buried 11 Oct., 1679.

Frances, baptized 21 May, 1676.

⁹ 1682/3. March 13. Mr. Anthony Smith, mercer, buried, *templo. St. Nicholas' Registers*. He was Burgess in Parliament for the City of Durham in 1654 and again in 1656. Surtees states (*Durham*, vol. iv, p. 18) that he was one of the members who offered the crown and the title of King to Cromwell.

¹⁰ 1683. April 24. John Archbold, als. Capt. Catch, buried in woollen. *St. Mary-le-Bow Registers*.

¹¹ 1683. April 25. Frances, wife of Mr. Thomas Briggs, buried. *Witton Gilbert Registers*.

- May 4. Mr. Ambrose Heighington, son to Mr. William Heighington, being Friday.¹²
- May 8. Elizabeth Browne, widdow to Thomas Browne, ye Mayor sargient, being Tuesday.¹³
- May 13. Mr. Blackston, Madd Blackston, being Sunday, at night.¹⁴
- May 20. John Wharton, hatter, being Sunday.¹⁵
- May 21. Richard Padman, barber, the elder, being Munday.¹⁶
- June 6. Mr. Robert Reed's wife, ye apothecary,¹⁷
- *June 6. Margret Richardson, ye mid-wife, being Wednesday morning.
- *June 6. William Fawcett, bowmaker, departed this life in the gaoll in Durham.
- June 13. Ann Brass, Margaret Robson's mother, of Harom, being Wednesday.
- June 17. Christopher Skirrey, being Sunday.¹⁸
- June 30. John Kenleside, being Saturday.¹⁹
- July 8. John Fairless, tanner, being Sunday.²⁰
- Sept. 22. Ann Wilson, wife to Robert Willson, glover, being Satterday, at night.¹

¹² 1683. May 5. Mr. Ambrose Highington, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*. Ambrose Heighington, a son of William Heighington, of the city of Durham, took out a licence, 26 September, 1676, to marry Catherine, daughter and co-heir of Dr. Thomas Musgrave, Dean of Carlisle and prebendary of Durham, and by her had issue two sons and two daughters. See *Registers of Durham Cathedral*, ed. White, p. 14; Heighington pedigree, *Surtees, Durham*, vol. i, p. 99.

¹³ 1683. May 9. Elizabeth Browne, of the parish of St. Nicholas', widow, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers*.

1683. May 9. Elizabeth Browne, widow, a parishioner, buried at St. Oswald's. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

¹⁴ 1683. May 15. Henry Blakiston, gent., buried. *Cathedral Registers*. He was a younger son of Sir William Blakiston of Gibside, knight; and married Elizabeth, daughter and co-heir of William Blakiston of York, attorney at law, by whom he had issue. See *Registers of Durham Cathedral*, ed. White, p. 103.

¹⁵ 1683. May 21. John Wharton, feltmaker, buried. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

¹⁶ 1683. May 22. Mr. Richard Padman, of the parish of St. Nicholas, barber, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers*.

1683. May 22. Mr. Richard Padman, senior, barber, buried in the churchyard of St. Oswald's. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

¹⁷ 1683. June 7. Mrs. Isabell Reed of the parish of St. Nicholas, wife of Mr. Robert Reed, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers*.

1683. June 7. Issabell Reed, wife of Mr. Robert Reed, apothecary, a parishioner, buried at St. Oswald's. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

¹⁸ 1683. June 18. Cristopher Shirry, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

¹⁹ 1683. July 1. John Keinlaside, skinner, buried. *St. Oswa'd's Registers*.

²⁰ 1683. July 8. John Fairlass, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

¹ 1683. Sept. 21. Ann, wife of Robertt Wilson, buried. *Ibid*.

Sept. 27. Mrs. Jefferson, Lawyer Jefferson's mother,
being Thirsdaiy.²

Nov. 5. Ann Atkinson, John Maddeson's wife's sister,
being Munday.³

Nov. 15. Allice Wills, being Thursday.⁴

Dec. 7. Thomas Botcherby, being Friday.⁵

Dec. 21. Elizabeth Hodshon, wife to Edward Hodshon, milner,
. . . . being Friday.⁶

*Jan. 8. Robert Hilton, esquire, Justice of ye Peace in Westmer-
land, came to Durham and lived in the Coledge: he died very sud-
denly, having been abroad, at supper, the night befor and went very
well to bed ye night before, being Tuesday morning.⁷

² 1683. Sept. 28. Mrs. Margaret Jefferson, widow, buried in the quire.
St. Nicholas' Registers.

I. Richard Jefferson, of the parish of St. Nicholas', had issue:—

John II.

Elizabeth, baptized at St. Nicholas', 23 Dec., 1604, buried, 26
Feb., 1614/5.

II. John Jefferson, mercer, baptized at St. Nicholas', 29 Jan., 1603/4,
married, at St. Giles', 6 June, 1631, Margaret, daughter of Hugh
Walton, alderman, and died before the 18 May, 1643: his widow died
27 Sept., 1683: they had issue:—

John III.

Thomas Jefferson, mercer and postmaster of Durham, baptized
at St. Nicholas', 5 Jan., 1639/40, married, 26 Oct., 1674, at
St. Mary's in the South Bailey, Margaret Frizell, and was
buried in St. Nicholas' chancel, 10 Nov., 1685.

Anthony, posthumous, baptized at St. Nicholas', 18 May, 1643.

Jane, baptized at St. Nicholas', 12 April, 1638, buried, 27 Jan.,
1638/9.

III. Sir John Jefferson, baptized at St. Nicholas', 13 Sept., 1635, entered at
Gray's Inn, 26 Nov., 1651; admitted free of the Mercers' Company,
21 Dec., 1663; sergeant-at-law, 1683; Recorder of Durham, 1686-1691;
Justice of Common Pleas, Ireland, 1691; knighted at Dublin, 5 Nov.,
1692. He married, at Gateshead, 22 Sept., 1664, Elizabeth, daughter
of James Cole, brother of Sir Nicholas Cole of Brancepeth, bart.,
by whom he had issue:—

James, baptized at St. Nicholas', 12 June, 1666, buried in the
chancel of the same church, 17 Sept., 1673.

John, baptized at St. Oswald's, 5 July, 1681.

Elizabeth, baptized at St. Nicholas', 9 June, 1670.

Margaret, baptized at St. Oswald's, 27 May, 1679.

Anne, baptized at St. Oswald's, 11 June, 1683.

See pedigree; Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iv, p. 156.

³ 1683. Nov. 6. Anne Atkinson, spinster, buried. *St. Oswald's
Registers.*

⁴ 1683. Nov. 16. Alizes, wife of Thomas Wills, buried. *St. Margaret's
Registers.*

⁵ 1683. Dec. 8. Thomas Botchbey, joyner, buried, *templo. St.
Nicholas' Registers.*

⁶ 1683. Dec. 22. Elizabeth, wife of Edward Hodgshon, buried. *St.
Margaret's Registers.*

⁷ See *Six North Country Diaries*, p. 47.

- Jan. 11. Mary Middleton, wife to Francis Middleton, barber,
 being Friday.⁸
- Jan. 19. Katherin Hubback, alis Mayson, being Satter-
 day.⁹
- Jan. 31. Margret Hand, wife of Thomas Hand, being
 Thursday.¹⁰
- Feb. 9. David Dunce, milnewright, being Saterdag.¹¹
- Feb. 10. Mr. William Fenwicke of ye Bull, being
 Sunday.¹²
- Feb. 16. Poor John Blackett, servant to Mr. Clarke,
 being Friday.¹³
- *Feb. 29. Richard Hutchinson, son to Richard Hutchinson, com-
 monly called Little Dick, being Friday.
- Mar 3. John Dobinson of Crossgate, tanner, being
 Munday.¹⁴
- Mar. 16. Rowland Harrison, glover, son to John Harrison, car-
 penter, being Sunday at night.¹⁵
- Mar. 17. Old Mrs. Mathew, being Munday, at night.¹⁶

⁸ 1683/4. Jan. 12. Mary, wife of Frances Middleton, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

⁹ 1683/4. Jan. 20. Katherine Hubbock, buried on Sunday. *Cathedral Registers.*

1683/4 Jan. 20. Catherine, wife of Mr. John Hubbock, sen., buried in the Abbey churchyard. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

¹⁰ 1683/4. Feb. 2. Margaret Hand, widow, buried, *templo. Ibid.*

¹¹ 1683/4. Feb. 10. David Dunce, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹² 1683/4. Feb. 11. Mr. William Fenwick, buried, *templo. St. Nicholas' Registers.*

William Fenwick, of the Bull, in the parish of St. Nicholas', Durham, was the owner of a small freehold estate at Newton Garths, in the parish of Boldon, purchased in 1604 by his predecessor, variously described as of Shele Mylne, in the county of Durham, and of Whitchester, in the parish of Heddon-on-the-Wall, whose will is dated 25 June, 1615. His wife was Mary, only daughter and heir of John Hall, of Durham, alderman and vintner, and by whom he had no issue. She, in her widowhood, on the 29 Jan., 1686/7, presented a chalice, still in use, to St. Nicholas' church. It bears the arms *argent three martlets, two and one, a crescent on the honor point for difference, and on a chief, three martlets in fess* for Fenwick, impaling a *chevron between three demi-lions rampant, on a chief as many annulets fretty* for Hall (*Proceedings of Newcastle Soc. of Antiq.*, 2 ser., vol. iv, p. 126). After her husband's death the widow apparently continued to keep on the Bull, which may have been her own property, to her death on the 25 Sept., 1689. William Fenwick's will, dated 20 Oct., 1677, names his brother, Ralph Fenwick, of Great Bavington, in the parish of Whelpington, and his two sons, viz.: William Fenwick, of Nunykirk, and Ralph Fenwick. Michael Fenwick, son of the last-named Ralph, sold Newton Garths in 1711. See Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iv., p. 52.

¹³ 1683/4. Feb. 18. John Blackett, buried. *Ibid.*

¹⁴ 1683/4. March 4. John Dobinson, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁵ 1683/4. March 17. Rowland Harrison, buried. *Ibid.*

¹⁶ 1683/4. March 18. Rebecca Mathewes, buried on Tuesday. *Cathedral Registers.*

1684.

April 1. Matthew Craggs, taylor, in Sadler Street, . . . being Tuesday.¹⁷

*April 3. Old Mrs. Morland, Justice Morland's wife, . . . being Thursday.¹⁸

*April 10. Elizabeth Bee, wife to Nicholas Bee, in childbirth, . . . being Thursday.¹⁹

April 11. Old Jane Teasdall, of Crossgate, . . . about one in the morning, being Friday.²⁰

April 16. Mr. John Hall of Framwelgate, tanner, . . . being Wednesday.¹

April 20. John Parsley, . . . being Sunday.

*May 2. Mary Coats was drowned beside Keeper, being Friday morning, about two as was supposed.

*May 14. Mrs. Sarah Hodgshon, Nick Hodgshon's wife, silver-smith, . . . being Wednesday at night.²

*May 15. Old William Maddeson, John Maddeson's father, Mr. Jefferson's ostler, . . . being Thursday betwixt 8 and 9 at night.

*May 18. Mr. Lee, an exciseman, lay at Robert Cornforth, . . . being Sunday in the smale-pocks.

July 8. Mr. John Browne, attorney-at-law, . . . being Tuesday, in the morning.³

July 22. Magdalin Wells, wife to John Wells, chapman, . . . being Tuesday, dieing in childbirth.⁴

July 28. Margret Lassells, grandchild to Mr. Heighington, being Munday.⁵

Aug. 1. Richard Wright of Langley, . . . being Friday.

Aug. 10. Old Hugh Stott, tanner . . . being Sunday.⁶

¹⁷ 1684. April 2. Matthew Craggs, draper taylor, buried. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

¹⁸ For pedigree of Morland, see Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iii., p. 276.

¹⁹ She was the Diarist's daughter-in-law, being Elizabeth Harason, who was married to Nicholas Bee, 5 July, 1681, at St. Margaret's.

²⁰ 1684. April 10. Jane Tesdell, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

¹ 1684. April 17. Mr. John Hall, buried. *Ibid*.

² 1684. May 15. Sarah, wife of Nicholas Hodgson, buried Thursday. *Cathedral Registers*. Her husband was buried at St. Oswald's, 9 Sept., 1712.

³ 1684. July 8. Mr. John Browne, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

⁴ 1684. July 23. Magdallen, wife of John Wailes, buried. *Ibid*.

⁵ 1684. July 29. Margaret Lassells, buried. *Ibid*. She was daughter of Thomas Lascells who married, 9 Sept., 1669, at St. Margaret's, Frances Heighington. The family of Lascells, owners of Mount Grace in Yorkshire, resided in the city of Durham at the end of the seventeenth and the beginning of the eighteenth century. See pedigree of Heighington, Surtees, *Durham*, vol. i., p. 99.

⁶ 1684. August 10. Hew Stoote, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

*Aug. 10. Thomasin Adamson, old Parson Martin's daughter, Cholerton's wife, being Sunday.⁷

*Aug. 13. John Raw of Bearparke, dyed of a broken legg at Plawsworth, being Thursday.

Aug. 14. Mr. Ralph Davison, justice of ye peace, being Friday.⁸

Aug. 20. Mary Corner, wife to Mathew Corner, senior, being Wednesday.⁹

Sept. 6. Mr. Shutlesworth of Elvitt, being Satterday morning.¹⁰

Sept. 7. William Rowell, mason,¹¹

⁷ 1677. July 5. Bond of marriage, Robert Adamson of Elsdon, Northumberland, and Thomasin Martyn. She was buried at the Cathedral. See also *Six North Country Diaries*, p. 48.

⁸ 1684. Aug. 17. Ralph Davison, esq., buried. *St. Oswald's Registers*.
I. Ralph Davison, of Durham and of Thornley, second son of Sir Alexander Davison, of Newcastle, knight and alderman, baptized at St. Nicholas', Newcastle, 11 July, 1609, married, 16 Jan., 1637/8, Timothea, daughter of Sir William Belasis, of Morton House, and dying 15 Aug., 1684, was buried at St. Oswald's, aged 74, where there is, or was, a monument to his memory. He had issue:—

William II.

Alexander Davison of London, baptized at Houghton-le-Spring, 18 Nov., 1638.

Thomas Davison, baptized at Grindon, 2 June, 1641.

Ralph Davison, baptized at Grindon, 28 June, 1644

Anne, baptized at Grindon, 1 May, 1642.

Margaret, baptized at Houghton-le-Spring, 23 Mar., 1642/3.

Mary, baptized at Grindon, 18 Feb., 1646/7.

II. William Davison, of Durham and Thornley, born *circa* 1640; entered at Gray's Inn, 1 May, 1656; buried at St. Oswald's, 29 April, 1696. By his wife, Joan, daughter of William Pennyman, of Normanby, who was buried at St. Oswald's, 18 Nov., 1689, he had issue:—

Ralph Davison, of Durham and Thornley, born at Layton, educated at St. Paul's school, London, and at St. John's College, Cambridge, matriculated, 9 June, 1687, aged 18, buried, St. Oswald's, 5 May, 1699.

Alexander Davison, of Durham, baptized at Sedgfield, 17 Feb., 1671.

John, baptized, St. Oswald's, 1 June, 1673, buried, 10 Feb., 1676/7.

Thomas Davison, baptized, St. Oswald's, 9 Aug., 1674.

James, baptized, St. Oswald's, 29 Aug., 1675.

Charles Davison, of Durham, baptized, St. Oswald's, 15 Oct., 1676.

John, baptized, St. Oswald's, 8 May, 1681.

William Davison, baptized, St. Oswald's, 18 June, 1682.

Joseph Davison, baptized, St. Oswald's, 4 Nov., 1683; educated at Durham and St. John's College, Cambridge, matriculated, 15 June, 1702, aged 18.

James, baptized, St. Oswald's, 25 July, 1686, of North Biddic.

Anne, baptized, St. Oswald's, 25 Nov., 1677, buried, 18 Jan., 1678/9.

Margaret, baptized, St. Oswald's, 5 Jan., 1677/8.

Mary, baptized, St. Oswald's, 11 Mar., 1679/80, buried, 4 April, 1681.

⁹ 1684. Aug. 20. Mary Corner, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

¹⁰ Apparently a member of the family of Shuttleworth of Gawthorp and of Forcet, who were closely connected with the Tempests of Old Durham.

¹¹ 1684. Sept. 7. William Rowell, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

*Sept. 28. John Richardson, senior, and maltman and tanner, in Framwelgate, being Sunday, being excommunicated, and buried in his owne garden at Cater-house, nere Durham, being denyed by the Bishopp to bury him in the church, it being his desire, the grave was opened in ye quire but shup (*sic*) up againe by orders, as above; buried the 29th.¹²

Sept. 28. Mr. Hugh Hutchinson, book-binder, his wife, being Sunday.¹³

Oct. 7. Ann Hall, wife to Ralph Hall, tayler, being Tuesday morning.¹⁴

Oct. 24. Mr. Robert Conyers of Netlesworth, being Friday.¹⁵

Nov. 20. Nicholas Dixon, glover, being Thursday.¹⁶

Nov. 26. Mrs. Humes, the jaylor's wife, being Wednesday.¹⁷

*Nov. 29. Doctor John Sudbury, Dean of Durham, being Satterday, at night about 10 a clock and was buried upon ye Wednesday after.¹⁸

Dec. 6. Ralph Teasdall, senior, glover, being Satterday morning.¹⁹

Dec. 7. John Dothwaite, beadman, of the Place Greene, . . . being Sunday morning, being betwixt 4 and five in the morning.²⁰

*Dec. 7. A boy called Richard Beaverly, Ralph Hutchinson, joyner and baker, his wife being his whole aunt, being Sunday.

Dec. 24. Francis Fenwick, Christopher Fenwick's wife, milner, being Wednesday.¹

¹² The explanation of the bishop's action was probably as follows:— Neither incumbent nor diocesan has power to deny the common-law right of burial for a deceased parishioner, although the incumbent may select an unacceptable spot in the grave yard; but the bishop, as ordinary, was clearly within his rights in refusing any burial within the chancel, and probably also within any other part of the church itself. The representatives of the deceased probably followed the course adopted after being refused the demand for a chancel burial, on the plea of 'all or nothing.'

¹³ 1684. Sept. 29. Mrs. Hutchinson, wife of Hugh Hutchinson, book-seller, buried in the chancell of St. Margaret's. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

¹⁴ 1684. Oct. 7. Ann, wife of Ralph Hall, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

¹⁵ Robert Conyers, of Nettlesworth, was the third son of Sir John Conyers of Horden, first baronet. See pedigree, Surtees, *Durham*, vol. i., p. 29.

¹⁶ 1684. Nov. 21. Nickolass Dixon, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

¹⁷ 1684. Nov. 27. Mrs. Isabell Humes, wife of Mr. George Humes, jaylor, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers*.

¹⁸ See *Six North Country Diaries*, p. 49.

¹⁹ 1684. Dec. 6. Ralph Tesdell, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

²⁰ 1684. Dec. 7. Jo. Douthwaite, beadman, buried on Sunday. *Cathedral Registers*.

¹ 1684. Dec. 25. Frances Fenwick, widow, buried. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

*Dec. 25. John Etherington, showmaker and seargeant for Mr. Mayor concerning the lotes, being Thursday.

Jan. 1. Justice Blackston, in Elmit, being Thursday.²

*Jan. 17. John Borrow, being Satterday: 'twas reported yt he see a coach drawne by 6 swine all black, and a black man satt upon the coteh box; he fell sick upon't and dyed, and of his death severall apparitions appeared after.

Jan. 31. Old John Skeathlock, being Saturday.³

Feb. 6. King Charles ye Second departed this life the 6th day of Feb., being Friday, this year 1684/5, dying in a distemper call'd an appoplexy.

Feb. 17. Stephen Harrison, joyner and carpenter, betwixt the hours of 12 and one in ye morning, being Tuesday.⁴

Feb. 17. Katheron Rowell, wife to William Rowell, mason, being Tuesday.⁵

Feb. 18. Dorothy Mitford, wife to John Mitford, being Wednesday morning betwixt 1 and 2.⁶

Feb. 22. Mr. Alderman Mascall, being Sunday at night, betwixt 9 and 10 at night, and his wife bore a child the 21st of November, 1685.⁷

Feb. 27. George Ridley, junior, puter, being Friday.⁸

Feb. (*sic*) 5. Mr. William Harrison, attorney-at-law, being Thursday.⁹

² 1684/5. Jan. 2. William Blakiston, esq., buried. *St. Oswald's Registers*. He was of Old Malton and married Mary, widow of Henry Simpson of Pittington Hall, only daughter of Sir William Belasyse of Morton House, by whom he had issue, Anne, an only child who died in infancy. See Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iii, p. 163. Also Dean Granville's Correspondence, *Surt. Soc. publ.*, vol. 37, p. 152.

³ 1684/5. Feb. 1. John Skaithlock, weaver, buried. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

⁴ 1684/5. Feb. 17. Stephen Harason, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

⁵ 1684/5. Feb. 18. Catherin Rowell, buried. *Ibid.*

⁶ 1684/5. Feb. 17. Dorothy, wife of John Mitford, departed this life a little before one a clocke on Tuesday morneing, buried the same day. *St. Mary-le-Bow Registers*.

1684/5. Feb. 18. Dorothy, wife of Jo. Mitford, buried Wednesday. *Cathedral Registers*. As Dorothy Scruton she was married at the Cathedral, 11 Nov., 1669. *Registers of Durham Cathedral*, ed. White, pp. 39, 104, 112.

⁷ 1684/5. Feb. 24. Mr. Thomas Maskill, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*. Thomas Mascall, of Durham, attorney, married first Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Harrison, of Framwellgate, and secondly, Margaret Dent of Romalldkirk. The latter remarried 1695, William Chipchase. Margaret, posthumous daughter of Thomas Mascall and only child of his second marriage, married 1714, Jonathan Walton of Durham. Cf. Surtees, *Durham*, vol. i., p. 220.

⁸ 1684/5. Feb. 27. George Ridley, of the parish of St. Nicholas, pewterer, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers*.

1684/5. Feb. 27. George Ridley, pewtherer, a parishioner, buried at St. Oswald's. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

⁹ 1684/5. March 6. William Harrason, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

Mar. 15. Mr. John Plumton, of Butsford, an archer, being Sunday.¹⁰

1685

*Mar. 28. Gregory Welsh, porter to ye Bishopp of Durham, Nathaniel Crew, being Satterday morning.¹¹

April 5. Elizabeth Beckles, being Sunday morning.¹²

April 7. Old Mr. Marley yt married Mrs. Elizabeth Kirkby, being Tuesday morning.¹³

April 20. Mr. Cuthbert Hawdon, attorney-at-law, being Easter Munday.¹⁴

*May 7. An old man fell of horse-back and kild himselfe the day before in Renton Longing, called by ye name of John Bell.

*May 8. Mr. Price, shoemaker and brandy seller, was drowned nere Pelly leases by accident, being Friday.¹⁵

May 8. Ann Wilkinson, wife to Andrew Wilkinson, liveing in Bow Church lane, being Friday.¹⁶

¹⁰ The name of Plumton occurs in *St. Oswald's Registers*.

¹¹ See *Six North Country Diaries*, p. 50.

¹² 1685. April 5. Elizabeth Beckles, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

¹³ 1685. April 8. Mr. William Marley, buried in the quire. *St. Nicholas's Registers*.

¹⁴ 1685. April 21. Mr. Cuthbert Hawdon, attorney-at-law, buried, *temple. Ibid.*

I. Cuthbert Hawdon, draper, married, at St. Nicholas', 10 Oct., 1585, Jane —, who was buried 16 Nov., 1587; and secondly, at the same church, 4 Feb., 1588/9, Isabel —; he was buried 26 Mar., 1637, having had issue:—

William II.

Ralph, baptized, St. Nicholas', 13 Mar., 1598/9.

Richard, buried, 30 Jan., 1590/1.

Jane, baptized, St. Nicholas', 8 Aug., 1587.

Alice, baptized, St. Nicholas', 2 Sept., 1593, buried in the church, 24 April, 1614.

Margaret, baptized, St. Nicholas', 23 Nov., 1595.

Elizabeth, baptized, St. Nicholas', 26 Dec., 1603.

II. William Hawdon, draper, baptized at St. Nicholas', 8 Sept., 1591, was buried in the same church, 1 April, 1637, having had with other issue a son.

III. Cuthbert Hawdon, attorney, baptized at St. Nicholas', 7 Jan., 1626/7, sheriff of the city of Durham, 1652, and died 20 April, 1685, having had with other issue a son.

IV. Francis Hawdon, baptized at St. Nicholas', 13 Jrly, 1656, buried in the church, 3 Oct., 1685.

¹⁵ See *Six North Country Diaries*, p. 50.

¹⁶ 1685. May 8. Ann, late wife to Andrew Wilkinson of Northbaly Durham dyed on Friday. *St. Mary-le-Bow Registers*.

May 9. Mr. Miles Stappleton, justice of ye peace, being Saterdag.¹⁷

*April 23. Mr. John Whitle, a popish taylor, being very vexatious to ye taylor in Durham, being Saterdag.

May 29. Mr. Lancelote Hilton, attorney-at-law, being Friday.¹⁸

*June 20. James Fairelesse, swordsliper, being Saterdag.

June 23. Richard Wilkinson, son to Clement Wilkinson, being Munday.¹⁹

Aug. 3. William Druick, senior, and carrier, being Munday.²⁰

Sept. 14. John Burnupp, tanner, being Munday.¹

Oct. 2. Mr. Francis Hawdon, son to Mr. Cuthbert Hawdon, being Friday.²

Oct. 7. Mr. Anthony Emmerson, junior, being Saterdag.³

*Oct. 9. Mr. Thomas Jefferson, late post-master, being Munday.⁴

¹⁷ 1685. May 10. Miles Stapylton, esq., buried Sunday. *Cathedral Registers*. Miles Stapylton, third son of Bryan Stapylton of Myton, in the county of York, occupied an office of trust under Bishop Cosin, being variously described as secretary, auditor and librarian. By his wife, Elizabeth, daughter of Hinde of London, he left issue. See the Rev. James Raine's paper on Marske, *Arch. Ael.*, 2 ser., vol. v., p. 12.

¹⁸ 1685. May 29. Lancelot Hilton, gent., buried. *Cathedral Registers*.

1685. May 29. 'Mr. Lancelott Hilton, my very kind, much esteemed and honoured friend, departed this life the 28 May, and was interred by his owne order and request near unto his brother, Mr. Christopher Mickleton, his grave and tombstone in the Cathedral church-yard at Durham.' *St. Mary-le-Bow Registers*. Lancelot Hilton of Durham, attorney, and of Hilton in Staindropshire, was the third son of Lancelot Hilton of Gainford and Dyons in the parish of Gainford. He married first, Mary, daughter of Thomas Colmore of Durham, by whom he had issue; secondly, Dorothy, widow of John Cradock of Gainford, and daughter of William Wright, by whom he had issue; and thirdly, Anne, widow of William Hilton of Newcastle, apothecary, and daughter of Ralph Salkeld of Berwick. How Lancelot Hilton came to be 'brother' to Christopher Mickleton has not been ascertained. Cf. Hylton pedigree No. 1, Longstaffe, *Darlington*, and Mickleton pedigree, Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iv., p. 140.

¹⁹ 1685. June 22. Richard Wilkingson, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

²⁰ 1685. Aug. 4. William Druich, buried. *Ibid*.

¹ 1685. Sept. 15. John Burnup, buried. *Ibid*.

² 1685. Oct. 3. Mr. Francis Hawdon, buried, *templo*. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

³ 1685. Nov. 9. Mr. Anthony Emerson, buried. *St. Giles' Registers*.

⁴ 1685. Nov. 10. Mr. Thomas Jefferson, mercer and postmaster, buried in the chancell. *St. Nicholas' Registers*. See pedigree of Jefferson, Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iv., p. 156.

- Oct. 11. Edward Forster, shoemaker, in Sadler Street, being Wednesday.⁵
 Oct. 11. And Mr. Dodsworth, being Wednesday.⁶
 Nov. 16. Mr. Robert Farrow, barber, being Munday.⁷
 Nov. 19. Captain John Taylor, being Thursday.⁸
 *Dec. 21. John Morland, junior, called King John, being Munday.⁹
 Dec. 23. Mr. John Raine, attorney-at-law, being Wednesday.
 Dec. 29. Isabell Carr, of Low Bayley, being Tuesday.
 Nov. 28. John Harrison, carpenter, tenant to Elizabeth Farrow, nere the Strand, being Satterday at night.¹¹
 Dec. 5. Thomas Davison, hatter, being Friday morning.¹²
 Dec. 5. William Hall, of Alton-feild, son to Mary Hall.¹³
 Dec. 5. Mary Hall, the same day, being Friday.¹⁴
 Dec. 2. John Mackarty was slaine at Stranton, being a baliffe, being Tuesday.
 Dec. 10. Ann Binnion, wife to Thomas Binnyon, being Thursday.¹⁵
 Jan. 24. Edward Robinson, shoemaker in Silver Street, being Sunday at night.¹⁶

⁵ 1685. Nov. 12. Edward Forster, cordwainer, buried. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

⁶ 1685. Nov. 13. Mr. Anthony Dodsworth, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers.* He was the head of the ancient family of Dodsworth of Stranton, being the son of Anthony Dodsworth of that place by his wife, Eleanor, daughter of Lewis Widdrington, of Cheesburn Grange. He was baptized at Stranton, 11 October, 1638, was admitted to Gray's Inn, 28 June, 1656, and married 15 April, 1662, at St. Nicholas', Newcastle, Elizabeth, daughter of Henry Maddison of Newcastle, merchant adventurer, by whom he had numerous issue. He sold his property at Stranton in 1683. See pedigree of Dodsworth, Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iii., p. 123.

⁷ 1685. Nov. 17. Robert Farrow, parish of St. Nicholas, barber, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers.*

⁸ 1685. Nov. 20. Mr. John Taylor, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

⁹ See Morland pedigree, Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iii., p. 276. John Morland married Margaret, daughter of Thomas Shadforth, of Eppleton, and left issue.

¹¹ 1685. Nov. 29. John Harason, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹² 1685. Dec. 4. Thomas Davison, feltmaker, buried. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

¹³ 1685. Dec. 6. William Hall of Outon Field, yeoman, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers.*

¹⁴ 1685. Dec. 5. Mary Hull, widow, buried, *templo.* *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

¹⁵ 1685. Dec. 11. Anne Binyon, wife of Thomas Binyon, buried. *Ibid.*

¹⁶ 1685/6. Jan. 25. Edward Robinson, cordwainer, buried, *templo.* *Ibid.*

- Jan. 31. Thomas Dowsey, being Sunday.¹⁷
 Feb. 4. Thomas Kenleside, skinner and glover, being
 Thursday.¹⁸
 Feb. 23. William Sheapheard, junior, carpinter, being
 Tuesday.¹⁹
 Mar. 2. Person Humes, of Chester, being Tuesday.^{19a}

1686.

- *Mar. 27. Mr. Conyers, High Sheriff of ye County Pallintin of
 Durham, being Satterday.²⁰
 *Mar. 28. Mr. Musgrave, prebind of the Chathedrall Church of
 Durham, being Palme Sunday.¹
 April 3. Ann Jackson, wife to John Jackson, being
 Satterday.²
 April 28. Mr. Cuthbert Hilton, attorney-att-law, being
 Wednesday.³
 April 30. Mr. Thomas Mascall, attorney-at-law, being
 Friday.⁴
 May 28. Thomas Younger, wheel-wright and waine-wright,
 being Friday.⁵

¹⁷ 1685/6. Feb. 1. Thomas Dowson, butcher, buried. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

¹⁸ 1685/6. Feb. 5. Thomas Keinlaside, skinner, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers.*

¹⁹ 1685/6. Feb. 25. William Sheppard, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

^{19a} William Hume of Peterhouse, Cambridge, matriculated, 20 April, 1668; B.A., 1671; M.A., 1675; perpetual curate of Chester-le-Street, 1673-1674.

²⁰ See *Six North Country Diaries*, p. 51.

¹ He has a monumental inscription in the Cathedral. *Ibid.*

² 1686. April 4. Ann, wife of John Jackson, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

³ 1686. April 28. Cuthbert Hilton, gent., buried. *Cathedral Registers.*

1686. April 28. 'Mr. Cuthbert Hilton, son of the sayd Mr. Lancelott Hilton, my life friend in all respects, departed this life this 28 day of Aprill and was interred the same night in a grave adjoyneing, and as neare as possibly can be to his father's.' *St. Mary-le-Bow Registers.* The Latin inscription on the flat stone which marks his grave can still be read, in part, but his age is illegible. By his wife, Jane, daughter of Robert Newhouse, attorney and registrar of the Consistory court of Durham, he left with other issue, a son, Robert Hilton, an attorney in Bishop Auckland, born 1668, died 1728.

⁴ 1686. May 1. Mr. Thomas Maskell, junior, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.* Thomas Mascall, married Mary, daughter of Timothy Whittingham of Holmside, and by her had issue, with two sons who died in infancy, a daughter and heiress, Elizabeth, wife of Thomas Burdus of Durham, barrister-at-law. Mrs. Burdus died 28 Sept., 1741, aged 57, and was buried at St. Margaret's, where there is an inscription to her memory. See Surtees, *Durham*, vol. i., p. 220.

⁵ 1686. May 29. Thomas Younger, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

June 7. William Richardson, senior, of Crossgate, blacksmith, . . . being Munday in ye afternoon.⁶

Aug. 9. Mr. Ralph Adamson, attorney-at-law, . . . being Munday.⁹

Aug. 16. Anthony Stott, tanner, . . . being Monday.¹⁰

*Sept. 4. Captain Thompson, muster-master, . . . being Satterday.

Sept. 6. Mr. George Hume, jaylor in Durham, . . . being Munday.¹¹

⁶ 1686. June 8. William Richardson, buried. *Ibid.*

⁹ 1686. Aug. 11. Mr. Raiph Adamson, attorney-at-law, buried in the chancel. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

I. Ralph Adamson of Durham, attorney, married, first, Margaret —, who was buried in St. Nicholas' chancel, 28 Sept., 1673, having had issue:—

Robert, baptized, St. Nicholas', 11 Feb., 1668/9, buried in the chancel, 7 Dec., 1671.

Ralph, baptized, St. Nicholas', 18 Oct., 1670, buried in the chancel, 21 Nov., 1670.

Elizabeth, baptized, St. Nicholas', 30 Oct., 1671, buried in the chancel, 21 May, 1719.

Margaret, baptized, St. Nicholas', 14 Jan., 1672/3, buried in the chancel, 26 July, 1680.

He married, secondly, at South Shields, 17 Mar., 1673/4, Elizabeth, daughter of William Blythman of Westoe, and himself was buried in St. Nicholas' chancel, 11 Aug., 1686, having had further issue:—

Blythman, baptized, St. Nicholas', 4 Mar., 1674/5, buried in the chancel, 6 Dec., 1676.

Blythman, baptized, St. Nicholas', 19 Mar., 1677/8, buried in the chancel, 12 Oct., 1685.

Ralph, baptized, St. Nicholas', 4 Mar., 1678/9, buried in the chancel, 10 June, 1681.

Robert II.

William, baptized, St. Nicholas', 25 April, 1686, buried in the chancel, 18 July, 1686.

Barbara, baptized, St. Nicholas', 21 Dec., 1676.

Anne, baptized, St. Nicholas', 6 May, 1683, buried in the chancel, 2 Dec., 1683.

II. Robert Adamson of Durham, baptized at St. Nicholas', 16 Mar., 1680/1, married, 2 Feb., 1711/2, at the Cathedral, Dorothy, widow of Thomas Paxton and daughter of John Martin of Durham, who was buried at St. Nicholas', 26 July, 1719: he was buried at St. Mary in the South Bailey, 25 Mar., 1733, having had issue:—

William Blythman Adamson, baptized, St. Nicholas, 29 May, 1715, of Lincoln College, Oxford, matriculated 11 Oct., 1732, aged 17.

Robert, baptized, St. Nicholas', 23 Mar., 1717/8, buried, 8 April, 1718.

Elizabeth, baptized, St. Nicholas', 22 Feb., 1718/9, buried, 21 May, 1719.

See *Pedigrees of the Family of Adamson*, privately printed at South Shields.

¹⁰ 1686. Aug. 17. Anthony Stout, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹¹ 1686. Sept. 7. Mr. George Humes, javeler, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers.*

George Humes, a Scotsman, an ensign in the army, married at St. Oswald's,

Sept. 9. Margaret Harrison, wife to John Harrison, carpenter, nere the Strand, being Thursday about 12 at night.¹²

*Dec. 1. Simon Browne, oyster Simon, being Wednesday.¹³

Dec. 13. Mr Michael Speareman, attorney-at-law, being Tuesday at night.¹⁴

Jan. 7. Bartholomew Frizell, being Friday.¹⁵

Jan. 11. Cuthbert Stoot, sadler, being Tuesday.¹⁶

Jan. 22. Mr. Christopher Wright, Mr. John Richardson's printice, merchant, being Saterdag.¹⁷

Feb. 5. Mrs. Farrow, being with child to one Teasdale, an attorney-at-law, and died with ye child in her womb, being Saterdag.¹⁸

Feb. 8. Mr. George Kirkby, in the morne, being Tuesday.¹⁹

Feb. 16. Mr. Thomas Power, being Wednesday.²⁰

12 July, 1641, Isabel Snaith, and became the gaoler at Durham. His wife was buried at St. Oswald's, 27 Nov., 1684, being described as 'Mrs. Isabell Humes, wife of Mr. George Humes, jaylor;' he was laid beside her on the 7 Sept., 1686, being described as 'javeler.' They had issue:—

John Humes, baptized at St. Oswald's, 26 Sept., 1641, as 'son of George Humes, Scottishman, ensigne to Captaine Weatherburne; the mother Isabell, daughter of Willm. Snaith.' He was buried, 20 July, 1642.

George, baptized, St. Oswald's, 17 June, 1643, buried, 30 Aug., 1675, as 'George Humes, junior; he lived in Durham jale.' ↓

William, buried at St. Oswald's, 13 April, 1651.

William Humes succeeded George Humes as jaylor being, probably, his son, and was buried, June, 1689.

¹² 1686. Sept. 10. Margaret Harason, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹³ See *Six North Country Diaries*, p. 51.

¹⁴ 1686. Dec. 14. Michael Spearman, gent., buried. *Cathedral Registers.* He was the second son of John Spearman, for many years under-sheriff of the city of Durham. See Surtees, *Durham*, vol. i., p. 95.

¹⁵ 1686/7. Jan. 8. Bartholomew Frezell, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁶ 1686/7. Jan. 12. Cuthbert Stoute, buried. *Ibid.*

¹⁷ 1686/7. Jan. 23. Cresepher Wright, buried. *Ibid.*

¹⁸ 1686/7. Feb. 6. Mary Farrow, widow, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers.*

¹⁹ 1686/7. Feb. 9. George Kirby, gent., buried. *Cathedral Registers.* His widow died 10 March, 1693/4, see p. 136, *post.*

²⁰ 1686/7. Feb. 17. Mr. Thomas Power, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

*Feb. 17. Mrs. Thirkeld of ye Ross and Crowne, being Thursday at morne.¹

¹ I. Edward Thirkeld of Durham, third son of John Thirkeld of Dale in Cumberland, was 48 years of age in 1666, when he entered his pedigree at Dugdale's *Visitation of Durham*; he married at Witton Gilbert, 19 Sept., 1643, Anne, daughter of William Bell, alderman of Durham. [*Query*, buried in St. Nicholas', 20 Mar., 1685/6, as Anne Thirkeld, widow.] Edward Thirkeld was buried in St. Nicholas' church, 10 Nov., 1674; having had issue, two sons:—

William Thirkeld, son and heir, who was 18 years of age in 1666 (*Dugdale's Visitation*) of whom nothing is known.

Edward II.

II. Edward Thirkeld, of Durham, 16 years of age in 1666, was entered at Gray's Inn 13 June, 1670. His wife's maiden name has not been ascertained, but it may have been Taylor; her christian name was Anne; by her, who was buried in the chancel of St. Nicholas', 18 Feb., 1686/7, he had (perhaps with other) issue, three sons and two daughters:—

Taylor III.

Edward, baptized at St. Nicholas', 1 Feb., 1680/1, [buried in the chancel, 15 April, 1682, as 'son of Mr. Edward Thirkeld.']

John, baptized at St. Nicholas', 19 July, 1686, buried in the chancel of the same church, 26 April, 1688.

Eleanor, baptized at St. Nicholas', 1 Feb., 1676/7.

Anne, baptized at St. Nicholas', 11 Sept., 1683, buried in the chancel of the same church, 2 June, 1689.

III. Taylor Thirkeld, baptized at St. Nicholas', 22 Dec., 1678. On the 29 Sept., 1697, at an unusually late age he was apprenticed to George Airy, of Gateshead, a freeman of the Drapers and Mercers' Company, and was enrolled 16th November, 1698. He settled in Newcastle, where he resided in the Bigg market and traded as a druggist (*Newcastle Courant*, 20 May, 1732), and where he is stated to have died 14 Aug., 1738. His first wife, Elizabeth, was buried at Whickham, 15 Mar., 1711/2. His second wife, Mary, made her will 24 July, 1743. By his first marriage he had (perhaps with other) issue:—

Francis, stated to have been born 12 May, 1701.

Taylor IV.

Edward, stated to have been born 29 March, 1708: apprenticed 26 Oct., 1721, to John Snowdon of Newcastle, barber-surgeon.

Eleanor, stated to have been born 20 April, 1704. Married at St. Andrew's, Newcastle, 21 August, 1724, Blythman Adamson, of Newcastle, master and mariner.↓

Hannah, baptized at Whickham, 26 December, 1710.

IV. The Rev. Taylor Thirkeld was born at Woolly-burn-foot in the parish of Allendale, and was baptized 7 January, 1705/6. Educated at Newcastle and at Lincoln College, Oxford, where he matriculated 16 October, 1723; B.A., 1727; M.A., 1730. Stipendiary curate of Whickham and perpetual curate of Barnard Castle. He married at St. Mary-le-Bow, 10 October, 1732, Dorothy, daughter of John Bacon of Staward, and dying on the 9 Aug., 1740, was buried at St. Nicholas', Durham. His widow resided for some years in Durham and afterwards

Feb. 25. Mr. George Forcer, of Harberus, being Friday.²
 Mar. 15. Dorothy Sheeheard, junior, being Tuesday.³

1687.

*April 27. Magdalin Snadden, wife to James Snadon, did hang
 he selfe in a hanke of yarn, being Wednesday in the morning.

May 11. Katherin Hedley, being Wednesday.⁴

May 27. Anthony Hutchinson, senior, tanner, being
 Friday⁵

June 7. George Wood, being Tuesday at night about 12
 a clock.⁶

June 11. John Wood, barber, departed this life the 11th day of
 June, commonly called the longest day, being Satterday morning.⁷

June 20. John Selby, being Munday.⁸

July 5. Nicholas Ladler, barber, being Tuesday.⁹

July 7. Mrs. Elizabeth Myres, being Thursday.¹⁰

in Westgate, Newcastle, where she died 11 April, 1775. They had
 issue, two sons and one daughter :—

John, baptized at Whickham, 31 August, 1733; buried at St.
 Nicholas', Durham, 27 Sept., 1745.

William, baptized at Whickham, 20 Aug., 1738; went to sea.

Isabel, baptized at Whickham, 10 Nov., 1736; married at St.
 John's Newcastle, 1 January, 1765, Benjamin Gibson of
 Newcastle, 'an eminent linen draper' (*Newcastle Courant*,
 5 Jan., 1765).

See pedigree of Thirkeld, *Arch. Ael.*, 2 ser., vol. iii., p. 98, by that
 proficient genealogist, the late Mr. W. H. D. Longstaffe, in some of whose
 details the Editor, with diffidence, has ventured to differ.

² 1686/7. Feb. 26. George Forser, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.
 He was the head of the very ancient Roman Catholic family of Harberhouse,
 near Durham, seated in the parish of Thockrington as early as the thirteenth
 century, and at Kelloe from the fourteenth century. They gave a prior to
 the convent of Durham. For an account of their ancient sepulchral mem-
 orials, see new *Hist. of Northumberland*, vol. iv., p. 394; and for their
 pedigree, Surtees, *Durham*, vol. i., p. 65.

³ 1686/7. March 16. Dorothy Shepard, buried. *St. Margaret's
 Registers*.

⁴ 1687. May 12. Catherine Hedley, spinster, buried at St. Giles'. *St.
 Nicholas' Registers*.

⁵ 1687. May 28. Anthony Hutchinson, buried. *St. Margaret's
 Registers*.

⁶ 1687. June 9. George Wood, buried. *Ibid*.

⁷ 1687. June 11. John Wood, of the parish of St. Margaret's, buried.
St. Oswald's Registers. According to the New Style, or the Calendar of
 Pope Gregory, the 21st of June represents the 11 June, 1686.

⁸ 1687. June 21. John Selby, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

⁹ 1687. July 6. Nicholas Ladler, buried. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

¹⁰ 1687. July 8. Elizabeth Myres, widow, buried. *Cathedral Regis-
 ters*. She was the widow of Anthony Myers, plumber of the Cathedral, who
 was buried 18 March, 1666/7. Their son, Ambrose Myres, matriculated
 at St. John's College, Cambridge, 24 Sept., 1668, aged 16.

July 21. Mr. Anthony Lodge, attorney-at-law, being Thursday.¹¹

July 22. John Grieve, being Friday¹²

Dec. 6. Mr. Nicholas Barwick, being Tuesday.¹³

*Dec. 10. Mr. Salvin of Outon was brought to Mr. Hall's house, being there chappell, and was buried the 10th of December, brought to Durham the 10th, 1687.¹⁴

*Jan. 4. Mrs. Hutchinson, Mrs. Raws' mother, being an 103 years of age, being Wednesday.

Jan. 18. Mary Coleson, Christopher Coleson's wife, glover, being Wednesday.¹⁵

Jan. 24. John Stott, tanner, betwixt 11 and 12 of ye clock at night, being Tuesday.¹⁶

Jan. 25. John Morland, esquire, justice of the peace, senior, being Wednesday.¹⁷

Feb. 14. Francis Harry, at night about 10 of ye clock, being Tuesday.¹⁸

Feb. 28. Christopher Rennoldson, weaver, being Tuesday at night.¹⁹

Feb. 3. Rowland Harrison, carpenter, being Satterday morning.²⁰

Mar. 4. John Marshall, butcher, in Silver Street, being Sunday.¹

¹¹ 1687. July 21. Mr. Antho. Lodge, buried. *Cathedral Registers*. He was a Wolsingham man, and married, at St. Giles', 26 April, 1664, Merrill Whitfield, who was buried in the Cathedral grave-yard, 7 July, 1682.

¹² 1687. July 22. John Grieve, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

¹³ 1687. Dec. 7. Nicholas Barwicke, gent., buried. *Cathedral Registers*.

1667. Sept. 21. Nicholas Barwick, gentleman, and Helen Green married. *Ibid*.

He was brother of Doctor John Barwick, Dean of Durham, 1660-1661, and son of George Barwick, of Witherslack in Westmorland. See *Registers of Durham Cathedral*, ed. White, pp. 38, 105.

¹⁴ See *Six North Country Diaries*, p. 52; also pedigree of Salvin, Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iv., p. 129.

¹⁵ 1687/8. Jan. 19. Mary, wife of Cristepher Coulson. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

¹⁶ 1687/8. Jan. 25. John Stoot, buried. *Ibid*.

¹⁷ 1687/8. Jan. 27. John Morland, esq., buried. *St. Oswald's Registers*. By his wife, Thomasine, daughter of George Martin, of the city of Durham, he had with other issue, George Morland, his heir, who was buried at St. Oswald's, 6 March, 1711, and John Morland, who was buried 2 Dec., 1685, both of whom left issue. See pedigree of Morland. Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iii, p. 276.

¹⁸ 1687/8. Feb. 15. Frances, wife of James Harry, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

¹⁹ 1687/8. Feb. 29. Crestepher Renison, buried. *Ibid*.

²⁰ 1687/8. March 4. Rowland Harason, buried. *Ibid*.

¹ 1687/8. March 5. John Marshall, butcher, buried. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

*Mar. 11. Major John Conyers, of Chester in ye Street,
being Sunday.²

Mar. 18. Mrs. Masom, . . . betwixt 11 and 12 at night.³

1688.

April 17. Mr. Ralph Lumley,⁴

April 27. George Harrison, shoemaker, John Harrison's son,
the carpenter, being Friday.⁵

May 22. Mr. Bellingim, being Tuesday and was buried
the 24th, being Assention day.⁶

*May 29. Thomas Binnian, the Mayor's Sergiant, being
Tuesday.

July 1. Isabell Fisher, Ralph Fisher's wife, being
Sunday.⁷

*July 10. John Simpson of Bayley, fatt John, being
Tuesday.

July 14. Mrs. Mary Jackson, Mr. Gabriel Jackson's wife, the
proctor.⁸

*Oct. 14. Mr. Captain Blackston in Elvit, being Satter-
day.⁹

Dec. 27. Jane Burnupp and Thomas Hopper, baker, senicr,
departed this life.

Jan. 4. Ralph Fisher, clarke, being Friday.

Jan. 25. Mr. Simon Lakenby. . . . being Friday.

Jan. 25. Richard Kenleside, junior,¹⁰

Jan. 27. Cuthbert Rayne, being Sunday.¹¹

² See *Six North Country Diaries*, p. 52, and pedigree of Conyers, Surtees, *Durham*, vol. i., p. 29.

³ 1687/8. March 20. Mary Massam, widow, buried. *Cathedral Registers*. She was probably widow of Thomas Massom, singing-man, who was buried at the Cathedral, 20 Sept., 1675.

1687/8. March 20. Mrs. Mary Massam, widow, a parishioner, buried in the Abbey churchyard. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

⁴ 1688. April 18. Ralph Lumley, buried in the chancell. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

⁵ 1688. April 28. George Harason, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

⁶ 1688. May 24. Mr. Thomas Bellingham, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers*. Probably a scion of the family of Bellingham of Levens and of Great Worsall, who represented the ancient Northumbrian house of Bellingham of Bellingham. See *Proceedings of the Newcastle Society of Antiquaries*, 3 ser. vol. v., p. 11.

⁷ 1688. July 2. Isabell Fisher, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

⁸ 1688. July 15. Mrs. Mary Jackson, widow, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers*.

⁹ See Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iii., p. 164.

¹⁰ 1688/9. Jan. 26. Richard Keinlaside, skinner, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers*.

¹¹ 1688/9. Jan. 27. Cuthbert, son of Mr. John Raine, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

- Feb. 4. Richard Browne, sexton, being Munday.¹²
 Mar. 2. Robert Stelling, carriage man, being Satterday.¹³
 Mar. 18. Person Edward Kirkby, being Munday.¹⁴

1689.

- May 26. Phillip Browne, being Sunday.¹⁵
 June —. William Hume, jaylor,¹⁶
 July 21. Mary Jackson, daughter to John Jackson in Crossgate, being Sunday at night about 11 of the clock.¹⁷
 Aug. 10. Ann Dothwaite, wife to Ralph Dothwaite, of Willington waterside, being Satterday.
 Sept. 9. James Robson of Broome Close-house, being Munday.¹⁸
 Sept. 25. Mrs. Fenwick of the Bull, being Wednesday at night.¹⁹
 *Oct. 2. Little Dick Hutchinson, being Wednesday.²⁰
 Nov. 16. Thomas Walker, being Satterday.¹
 *Dec. 8. Mrs. Ann Stott, slim Tyme's wife, being Sunday.
 Dec. 27. George Burdon, dyer, being Friday.²
 Dec. 27. George Mayson of Brandon,
 Dec. 20. Person Leonard Featherston, being Friday at night.³

¹² 1688/9. Feb. 5. Richard Browne, sexton, buried. *Ibid.*

¹³ 1688/9. March 3. Robert Stelling, buried. *Ibid*

¹⁴ 1688/9. March 19. Mr. Edward Kirkby, clerke, buried. *St. Mary-le-Bow Registers.*

1688/9. March 19. Mr. Edward Kirkby, praecentor of this church, buried. *Cathedral Registers.* He was of Peterhouse, Cambridge, where he matriculated, 25 June, 1664; B.A., 1667; M.A., 1671; perpetual curate of Witton, co. Palatine, 28 Sept., 1671; vicar of Heighington, 1684; a minor canon of the cathedral; married there 27 May, 1674, Elizabeth Thompson. He has a Latin monumental inscription in the cathedral.

¹⁵ 1689. May 26. Phillip Browne, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁶ 1689. June 26. Mr. William Humes, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers.*

¹⁷ 1689. July 22. Mary, daughter of John Jackson, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁸ 1689. Sept. 10. James Robson, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers.*

¹⁹ 1689. Sept. 27. Mrs. Mary Fenwick, widow, buried, *templo.* *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

²⁰ See p. 107, *supra.*

¹ 1689. Nov. 17. Thomas Walker, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

² 1689. Dec. 28. George Burdon, dyer, buried, *templo.* *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

³ Leonard Featherston, son of George Featherston, born in the county of Durham, was educated at Durham school and at Trinity College, Cambridge, where he matriculated 16 April, 1681, aged 19; B.A., 1685.

- Jan. 1. John French, drumer, was killed, being Wednesday.⁴
 Jan. 8. Mr. William Paxton,⁵
 Jan. 11. Mr. Stephen Thompson, being Satterday.⁶
 Jan. 11. Barbary Snawdon, wife to William Snawdon,
 being Satterday.⁷
 Jan. 11. Mr. Walker, draper taylor, being Satterday.⁸
 Jan. 13. Captain Thomas Wright, being Munday.⁹
 Jan. 19. Captain Marmaduke Allinson,¹⁰
 Jan. 21. Nicholas Paxton, senior, being Tuesday.¹¹
 Feb. 25. Thomas Cradock, esquire, being Tuesday.¹²
 Mar. 8. Jane Miller of South Street, gardener, being
 Satterday.¹³

⁴ 1689/90. Jan. 2. John France, drummer, buried. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

⁵ 1689/90. Jan. 9. William Paxton, mercer, buried, *templo. Ibid.*

⁶ 1689/90. Jan. 12. Mr. Stephen Thompson, alderman, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

⁷ 1689/90. Jan. 12. Barbara, wife of William Snawdon, buried. *Cathedral Registers.* She was married at the Cathedral 1 May, 1678, her name being Wilson. Her husband was laid beside her on the 15 October, 1692.

⁸ 1689/90. Jan. 13. Michael Walker, draper, buried, *templo. St. Nicholas' Registers.*

⁹ 1689/90. Jan. 15. Capt. Thomas Wright, buried, *templo. Ibid.* When St. George, Norroy king of arms, made his Visitation in 1615, Hugh Wright, being that year mayor of Durham, took the opportunity to enter his pedigree and to obtain a confirmation of his arms. His eldest son named Toby, died in his life-time, and on his death he was succeeded by his grandson, Thomas Wright, of Durham and Windleston, who was baptized at Auckland St. Andrew, 11 June, 1640. He made up his pedigree at Dugdale's Visitation in 1666 having previously married Mary, daughter of Charles Elstob of Foxton. He was prothonotary of the Court of Common Pleas of Durham, and having come into conflict with Dean Granville, was, by the latter, in a letter written to the Bishop of Durham, apparently in 1675, vilified as 'a notorious sott' and a 'train-band captain,' who had 'gotten his noddle as full of drinke as his heart with folly and malice.' See *Miscellaneous Correspondence of Dean Granville*, Surtees Soc. publ., vol. 37, p. 155; and pedigree of Wright, Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iv., p. 153.

¹⁰ 1689/90. Jan. 20. Mr. Marmaduke Alleson, buried. *St. Mary-le-Bow Registers.*

¹¹ 1689/90. Jan. 22. Nicholas Paxton, the elder, cordwainer, buried. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

¹² 1689/90. Feb. 28. Thomas Cradock, esqr., buried at the Cathedral church. Memorandum: No affidavit brought within ye time limited, but upon informacon the forfeiture paid and distributed according to law. *St. Mary-le-Bow Registers.* He was eldest son of Sir Joseph Cradock, commissary of the Archdeaconry of Richmond; he was of Trinity Hall, Cambridge, and of Gray's Inn, barrister-at-law. He was married twice, but left no issue. A long Latin inscription marks the place of burial in the south aisle of the Cathedral. See pedigree of Cradock, Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iv., p. 13.

¹³ 1689/90. March 9. Jane Milner, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

- Mar. 18. Mrs. Sarah Nelson, being Tuesday.
 Mar. 18. Robert Knaggs, being Tuesday at night.¹⁵
 Mar. 20. Ralph Teasdale, junior, being Thursday about
 two of the clock in the morning.¹⁶
 Mar. 20. Margaret Dobson, wife to Robert Dobson, of Gyligate,
 skinner, being Thursday.
 Mar. 24. Michael Oliver, butcher, being Munday.¹⁷

1690.

- *Mar. 31. Mr. George Barkas, attorney-at-law, clark to every
 mayor in Durham during his time, being Munday.¹⁸
 Mar. 31. Mrs. Newby, Mr. Robert Newby's widow, . . .
 being Munday.¹⁹
 *April 10. Mr. Francis Crossby, junior, attorney-at-law and
 merchant, being Thursday.
 April 13. John Hickson, butcher being Sunday.²⁰
 April 18. Thomas Browne, son of Phillip Browne, being
 Friday.¹
 April 19. Tymothy Stott, being Satterday.²
 May 4. George Willowby, tallow Chandler, being
 Sunday.³
 May 10. Ann Bambridge, wife to Ralph Bambridge, shooe-
 maker, being Satterday.⁴
 May 14. John Kirkby, barbar, being Wednesday.⁵

¹⁵ 1689/90. March 19. Robert Knaggs and a souldier, buried. *Ibid.*

¹⁶ 1689/90. March 20. Ralph Teesdell, buried. *Ibid.*

¹⁷ 1689/90. March 25. Michael Oliver, butcher, buried, *templo. St. Nicholas' Registers.*

¹⁸ 1690. April 1. George Barkas, gent., buried in the Abby church
 yard. *St. Mary-le-Bow Registers.*

1690. April 1. George Barkas. Notary Public. *Cathedral Regis-
 ters.*

¹⁹ 1690. April 1. Ann Newby, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

²⁰ 1690. April 13. John Hickson, butcher, buried. *St. Nicholas'
 Registers.*

¹ 1690. April 19. Thomas Browne, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

² 1690. April 20. Mr. Timothy Stott, buried. *Ibid.*

³ 1690. May 4. George Willoughbey, tallow Chandler, buried. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

⁴ 1690. May 12. Anne, wife of Ralph Bainbrig, cordwainer, buried,
templo. Ibid.

⁵ 1690. May 15. Mr. John Kirby, of the parish of St. Nicholas, buried.
St. Oswald's Registers.

1690. May 15. John Kirby, a parishioner, buried at St. Oswald's.
St. Nicholas' Registers.

June 7. Mrs. Fran. Mickleton, wife to James Mickleton, lawyer, being Sunday.⁶

*July 18. Mrs. Richardson, wife to Mr. John Richardson, junior, maltman, departed this life at Stockton and was buried at Katterhouse garden with her husband.⁷

July 28. Mr. Pexell Forster, senior, in Durham gaol.⁸

⁶ 1690. June 8. Mrs. *Eliz.* Mickleton, wife of Mr. James Mickleton, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*. The christian name given in the text seems to be correct: she was daughter of Michael Hall of Durham, and was married at St. Margaret's, 29 April, 1660. See Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iv., p. 140.

⁷ She was, Anne, daughter and co-heir of Thomas Atkinson of Caterhouse.

⁸ 1690. July 28. Mr. Pexall Forster the elder, buried, *templo. St. Nicholas' Registers*. See also Forster pedigree, Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iv., p. 152.

I. Mark Forster, town clerk of the city of Durham and Notary Public, was buried in St. Nicholas' church, 15 Jan., 1622/3, having had issue by his wife, Margaret, daughter of Edward Hudspeth of Durham, three sons and three daughters, viz. :—

Thomas II.

John, baptized, St. Nicholas', 2 Dec., 1604, of Christ College, Cambridge.

Edward, baptized, St. Nicholas', 14 Feb., 1612/3, rector of Ringstead St. Andrew, Norfolk.↓

Alice, baptized, St. Nicholas', 12 Oct., 1606.

Elizabeth, baptized, St. Nicholas', 15 Jan., 1608/9.

Margaret, married at St. Nicholas', 17 Jan., 1636/7, John Ayreson, alderman of Durham

II. Thomas Forster of Durham, draper, was buried in St. Nicholas', 1 Nov., 1642, having had issue by his wife, Eleanor, daughter of John Southern of Newcastle, merchant, one son and three daughters, viz. :—

Pexall III.

Matilda, wife of George Hodgson, alderman of Durham, and died, 25 May, 1692.

Anne, wife of William Dent of Durham, apothecary.

Margaret, married at St. Nicholas', 13 July, 1669, Tobias Blakeston.

III. Pexall Forster of Durham, entered his pedigree at Dugdale's *Visitation*, 20 Aug., 1666, being then aged 39 years and 10 months. He married Dorothy, daughter of Tobias Blakeston of Newton, and apparently died in Durham gaol on the 28 July, 1690, having had issue :—

Mark, buried in St. Nicholas', 17 May, 1660.

Pexall IV.

Marmaduke, baptized at St. Nicholas', 3 Oct., 1664.

IV. Pexall Forster, baptized at St. Nicholas', 29 Mar., 1663, of Peterhouse, Cambridge, curate of St. Giles', vicar of St. Oswald's, 1690-1711, rector of Egglecliffe, 1711, to his death, 27 Feb., 1739. By his wife, Averill, daughter of Robert Robson of Durham, he had with other issue :—

Pexall Forster, baptized St. Oswald's, 30 March, 1693, of Lincoln College, Oxford, matriculated, 22 Mar., 1709/10; B.A., 1713; incorporated Cambridge, 1718; vicar of Lakenham, Norfolk, 1718.

William Forster, baptized at St. Oswald's, 28 March, 1695, of Lincoln College, Oxford, matriculated, 8 April, 1712; B.A., 1715; M.A., 1718; vicar of Aycliffe, 1723; vicar of St. Oswald's, 1725 to his death, 18 Mar., 1765.↓

*July 27. Drunken Peg Hutchinson,

Sept. 7. Margaret Hutchinson, Nicholas Hutchinson's wife, the taylor, departed this life in childbirth about one of ye clock in the morning, being Sunday.⁹

Sept. 7. Ursaly Hull, alias Wills, daughter to Thomas Wills, in childbirth, being Sunday.¹⁰

Sept. 20. Mr. Duncan, late Keeper of Beerpark, being Satterday.¹¹

Oct. 4. Mary Hutchinson, Anthony Hutchinson, daughter, tanner, being Satterday.

Oct. 10. William Knaggs, drover, being Friday.¹²

*Oct. 12. Mr. Roger Blackston, virger in ye Chathedrall of Durham, being Sunday.¹³

Nov. 17. Thomas Wade, mayson, being Munday, at night.¹⁴

Nov. 23. Ann Midleton, wife to Francis Middleton, barber, being Sunday, at night.¹⁵

*Nov. 27. Mr. William Wilson, in the Bailey was drowned, being Thursday at night, and was found the 7th of December, being Sunday, nere Cocken boat, and was buried that night in the *Ninne Altars*.¹⁶

⁹ 1690. Sept. 7. Margaret, wife of Nicholas Hutchinson, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

¹⁰ 1690. Sept. 7. Ursila, wife of John Hull, buried. *Ibid*.

¹¹ 1690. Sept. 21. Mr. Edmond Duncon, buried, *templo*. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

¹² 1690. Oct. 10. William Knaggs, buried. *Witton Gilbert Registers*.

¹³ 1690. Oct. 13. Mr. Roger Blakeston, buried. *St. Mary in the South Bailey Registers*.

Roger Blakeston, the verger, was apparently a scion of the ancient house of Blakeston, possibly of the Gibside family, who used the christian name of Roger; being described as gentleman in the entries in the *Registers of St. Mary's in the South Bailey*, which record the baptism of his children William, baptized, 20 Sept., 1659, and Thomas, baptized, 22 Dec., 1661. His wife's name was Margaret. On June 16, 1686, he was obliged to do penance for drunkenness by Dean Granville, who apparently intimidated him into saying he had 'done dishonour to God, and given offence to [his] superiors of this Cathedral.' See Dean Granville's Correspondence, Surtees Soc., No. 47, p. 135. In the entry of his burial at St. Mary's in the South Bailey on Oct. 13, 1690, he is described as 'Mr. Roger Blakeston.'

¹⁴ 1690. Oct. 24. Thomas Wade, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

¹⁵ 1690. Nov. 25. Frances, wife of Francis Middleton, buried. *Ibid*.

¹⁶ 1690. Dec. 7. Mr. William Wilson, most unfortunately drown'd November 27, found and buried in the Cathedral church. *St. Mary-le-Bow Registers*.

1690/1. Feb. 18. Mrs. Mary Wilson, his wife, buried there. *Ibid*. The latter was daughter of Marmaduke Allinson, and brought her husband an interest in a Bishop's lease of Quarrington. They had one son, Sudbury Wilson. See Surtees, *Durham*, vol. i., p. 74.

Dec. 16. Henry Wanlasse, alderman, senior, being Tuesday.¹⁷

Dec. 17. James Clemant, carpenter, being Wednesday.¹⁸

Dec. 23. Barnard Hutchinson, schoolmaster, departed this life at Morpeth, being Tuesday.

Jan. 17. Thomas Key, currier, being Satterday.¹

Feb. 4. Jonathan Hutchinson, booke-binder, being Wednesday.

Feb. 9. Mr. Powells, a Presbyterian minister, departed this life at John Jackson's, being Munday.

Feb. 13. Ann Wood, wife to John Wood, barber, being Friday.²

Feb. 17. Mrs. Wilson, Mr. Wilson's wife, lately drowned, being Tuesday.³

Feb. 19. Mr. Michael Heighington, being Thursday.⁴

Feb. 20. Abigaell Fewster, alis Avirill, wife to William Fewster, shoemaker, being Friday.⁵

*Mar. 17. Thomas Wilkinson, of ye House of Correction, weaver, being Tuesday.

Mar. 18. Aby Lodge, being Wednesday.⁶

1691.

May 4. George Harrison, tanner, in Framwelgate, at night about 11 a'clock.

May 15. Mrs. Padman, wife to Robert Padman, barber, being Friday.⁷

June 27. Mr. Ralph Trotter, merchant, being Satterday.⁸

¹⁷ 1690. Dec. 17. Mr. Henry Wanless, alderman, buried, *templo. St. Nicholas' Registers.*

¹⁸ 1690. Dec. 18. James Clement, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers.*

¹ 1690/1. Jan. 18. Thomas Key, currier, buried. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

² 1690/1. Feb. 11. Anne Wood of the parish of St. Margaret, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers.*

³ See *supra* p. 126, n. 16.

⁴ 1690/1. Feb. 21. Mr. Michael Heighington, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.* Evidently a member of the family of Heighington of Windgate and Durham, who does not find a place in the recorded pedigree. See Surtees, *Durham*, vol. i., p. 99.

⁵ 1690/1. Feb. 22. Abigaell Fewster, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

⁶ 1690/1. March 19. Averill Lodge, buried. *Ibid.*

⁷ 1691. May 16. Mary Padman, widow, of the parish of St. Margaret, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers.*

⁸ 1691. June 28. Mr. Ralph Trotter, mercer, buried, *templo. St. Nicholas' Registers.*

July 26. Grace Hawdon, being Sunday.⁹

July 30. Michael Harrison, shoemaker, being Friday about 12 at night.¹⁰

Aug. 7. Mrs. Eldridge, late widow to Mr. Lowther, ye Sheriff's clark, being Friday¹¹

Aug. 12. Abraham Paxton, of Claypath, being Wednesday.¹²

*Aug. 26. Sir John Duck, bart., being Wednesday at night; was buried upon Munday after, being ye 31st of August.¹³

Aug. 27. John Bambridge, butcher, being Thursday.¹⁴

Oct. 12. Madam Greenvill, wife to ye late Dean Greenvil, being Munday.¹⁵

⁹ 1691. July 28. Grace Hawdon, buried. No affidavit brought according to the Act of Parliament for burying at woolen. *St. Mary-le-Bow Registers*.

¹⁰ 1691. Aug. 1. Michael Harrison, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

¹¹ 1691. August 8. Margaret, wife of Mr. John Elleridge, buried. *St. Mary-le-Bow Registers*.

1691. Aug. 2. Margaret, wife of John Eldridge, buried. *Cathedral Registers*. Under the name of Margaret Lowther she was married at the Cathedral, 18 March, 1688/9.

¹² 1691. Aug. 13. Abraham Paxton, buried, *temple St. Nicholas' Registers*.

¹³ See *Six North Country Diaries*, p. 52. For the little that is known of Sir John and Lady Duck, see Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iv., pp. 53, 54, also a pedigree of Duck, Heslop and Nicholson. *Ibid.* p. 156.

¹⁴ 1691. Aug. 28. John Bainbridg, butcher, buried, *temple St. Nicholas' Registers*.

¹⁵ 1691. Oct. 14. Anne, wife of Dr. Granville, Dean of Durham, buried. *Cathedral Registers*. Mrs. Granville was Anne, daughter of Bishop Cosin, and was married to Dennis Greneville, subsequently Dean of Durham, on Sept., 16, 1662, at Auckland St. Andrew, being then about 19 years of age. Granville seems to have alleged subsequently that he had been insnared to marry 'a distracted wife,' which provoked Mrs. Granville, probably at her father's instigation, to make a declaration before a notary public that the distemper she sometimes had for a day or two was not concealed from her husband before he wooed and married her (see *Remains of Dean Granville*, Part II, pp. 2, 4).

Denis Granville, a younger son of Sir Bevil Granville, was born 13 Feb., 1636/7, and was educated at Exeter College, Oxford, where he matriculated, 6 Aug., 1658; M.A., 1660; D.D., 1670. He was ordained in 1661 and was presented in the same year to the family living of Kilkhampton. In the following year he was made a Fellow of Eton and prebendary of the first stall in the Cathedral of Durham, 1662-1668. His subsequent preferments were as follows:—rector of Easington, and archdeacon of Durham, 1662-1691; rector of Elwick, 1664-1667; prebendary of the second or Golden stall of Durham, 1668-1684; rector of Sedgfield, 1667-1691. In spite of this ecclesiastical monopoly he was arrested for debt in the cloisters of the Cathedral, 8 July, 1674, on returning to his house in the College from attending the funeral of Captain Forster, and was carried off to gaol. On pleading his privilege as a Royal chaplain-in-ordinary he obtained an order from the King in Council for his release; his creditors being reprehended and ordered to be prosecuted. He was appointed to be Dean of Durham in 1684, at the instance of Bishop Crewe, who is reported to

Nov. 19. Mrs. Beamond, wife to Person Beamond, being Thursday.¹⁶

Nov. 23. Robert Jackson, skinner in Gyligate, being Munday.

Dec. 1. John Yapp, being Tuesday.¹⁷

Dec. 18. Mr. Marshall, minor cannon in ye Chathedrall of Durham, being Friday.¹⁸

Dec. 18. And Elizabeth Richardson of Clapath, little Thom's wife, departed ye same day.¹⁹

*Dec. 19. William Peareson, glover, comonly called Laird Peareson, being Satterday about 6 of ye clock at night; and made his will ye 15th day.

*Dec. 25. Michael Huson, being Friday.²⁰

Jan. 1. Margery Rutlass, wif to Ralph Rutlass, being Friday.¹

Jan. 22. Margaret Hall, wife to Robert Hall, of Stotgate, being Friday.²

have retorted to Archbishop Sancroft's warning that 'Greenvill was not worthy of the least stall in Durham church,' by saying he 'rather chose a gentleman than a silly fellow, who knew nothing but books' (see Bishop Crewe's Life, quoted in vol. 37 of this series, p. 187, note). Granville seems to have used his influence with the clergy in 1688 to read James II.'s illegal Declaration and notes that in the sixty-five churches in his jurisdiction as archdeacon, in twenty only was it read: he 'was mightily surprised at this unexpressed spirit of opposition.' On the 11 Dec., of the same year, he left the ancient deanery-house of Durham and took refuge in France, leaving his wife dependent on the compassion of the Cathedral body, who, on the 8 Dec., 1690, granted her £20 to be paid quarterly, she being left 'destitute and unprovided for her present subsistence' (see vol. 37 of this series, Introduction, p. xli.). Having thus withdrawn himself from the realm without having, as prescribed by Parliament, taken the Oath of Allegiance to William and Mary, Granville on the 1 Feb., 1690/1, vacated his preferments. He died at Paris, 18 April, 1703. His letters and other literary remains have been sympathetically edited by the Rev. George Ornsby and may be found in vols. 37 and 47 of this series.

¹⁶ Apparently wife of Hammond Beaumont, some time curate at Easington.

¹⁷ 1691. Dec. 2. Mr. John Yapp, buried. *St. Mary-le-Bow Registers*.

1691. Dec. 2. John Yappe, bailiff to ye Dean and Chapter, buried. *Cathedral Registers*. He married 3 Feb., 1667/8, at the Cathedral, Eleanor Hilton, daughter of Lancelot Hilton, of Durham, attorney, and of Hilton in Staindropshire, by whom he had issue, Abraham Yapp, clerk in orders, of St. John's College, Cambridge, when he matriculated, 8 Feb., 1680/1, minor canon of Durham.

¹⁸ 1691. Dec. 19. William Martiall, clerk, M.A., minor canon, buried. *Cathedral Registers*.

¹⁹ 1691. Dec. 20. Elizabeth Richardson, widow, buried. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

²⁰ 1691. Dec. Michael Hewson, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

¹ 1691/2. Jan. 2. Margery Rutledge, buried. *Ibid*.

² 1691/2. Jan. 23. Margaret Hall, of Stotgate, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers*.

- Feb. 3. Robert Hall of Stottgate, being Wednesday.³
 Feb. 4. Mr. Alderman Walker, being Thursday.⁴
 Feb. 8. Mrs. Heighington, being Munday.⁵
 Feb. 11. George Ridley, spurrier and cocker, being
 Thursday.⁶
 Feb. 15. Thomas Jackson of Sadler Street, being
 Munday.⁷
 Feb. 15. And John Stott ye roper, dyed ye same day.⁸
 Feb. 16. Doctor Frederick Arnold, being Tuesday.⁹
 Feb. 23. Jane Belley, being Tuesday.¹⁰
 Feb. 25. Margaret Ross, being Thursday.¹¹
 Mar. 10. Edward Hodshon, miller of Keeper Mill, being
 Thursday.¹²
 Mar. 20. Katherin Thornton, wife to Roger Thornton,
 being Sunday.¹³

1692.

- May 18. Jane Dickinson, being Thursday.¹⁴
 May 18. Thomas Collyson, being Thursday.¹⁵
 *May 23. Mr. Ralph Heath, he being blind, being Munday.¹⁶

³ 1691/2. Feb. 4. Robert Hall of Stottgate, buried. *Ibid.*

⁴ 1691/2. Feb. 5. Mr. John Walker, mercer and alderman, buried in the chancell. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

⁵ 1691/2. Feb. 11. Mrs. Frances Heighington, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.* She was wife of William Heighington, who in 1656, purchased a moiety of Windgate in the parish of Kelloe. Her husband died 28 Nov., 1693. See also pedigree of Heighington, Surtees, *Durham*, vol. i., p. 99.

⁶ 1691/2. Feb. 12. George Ridley, spurrier, buried. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

⁷ 1691/2. Feb. 16. Thomas Jackson, joyner, buried, *templo. Ibid.*

⁸ 1691/2. Feb. 16. John Stott, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

⁹ 1691/2. Feb. 17. Frederick Arnold, buried. *Ibid.*

¹⁰ 1691/2. Feb. 24. Jane Belley, buried. *Ibid.*

¹¹ 1691/2. Feb. 26. Marg^t Rose, buried. *Ibid.*

¹² 1691/2. March 11. Edward Hodgshon, buried. *Ibid.*

¹³ 1691/2. March 21. Katharin Thornton, wife of Roger Thornton, yeoman, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers.*

¹⁴ 1692. May 19. Jane Dickenson, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁵ 1692. May 19. Thomas Collison, buried. *Ibid.*

¹⁶ Ralph Heath of Little Eden, only son and heir of Nicholas Eden of that place, died unmarried and was buried at St. Margaret's, 25 May, 1692. His only sister, Dorothy, married Thomas Cradock, attorney general to the Bishop of Durham. See pedigree, Surtees, *Durham*, vol. i., p. 38. *Nicholas' Registers.*

May 25. Mrs. Matilday Hodshon, Alderman George Hodshon's wife, being Wednesday.¹⁷

*June 4. Mr. Thornton, our Dean's, Doctor Cumber's wife's brother, being Saterdag.¹⁸

June 4. Alexander Shaw, whitesmith, senior,¹⁹

June 10. William Kirkley, weaver, being Friday.²⁰

July 16. John Bailey, chapman, departed this life suddenly, being Saterdag.¹

¹⁷ 1692. May 26. Mrs. Matilda Hodgson, widow, buried, *templo. St. Nicholas' Registers.*

I. George Hodgson of Durham, mercer and alderman, was churchwarden of St. Nicholas' in 1665, and mayor in 1671. He married Matilda, daughter of Thomas Forster and sister of Pexall Forster, who survived him, and was buried in St. Nicholas' church, 26 May, 1692. They had issue:—

William II.

Charles Hodgson [apothecary], baptized, St. Nicholas', 31 May, 1663 [buried, 26 Sept., 1718].

George, baptized, St. Nicholas', 4 Feb., 1665/6, buried in the church, 20 June, 1666.

Mark Hodgson of Durham, mercer, baptized, St. Nicholas', 14 July, 1667, buried in the church, 13 Mar., 1699/1700.

John, baptized, St. Nicholas', 19 June, 1669, buried in the church, 1 July, 1669.

Peter, baptized, St. Nicholas', 12 Aug., 1673, buried in the church, 27 Nov., 1675.

II. William Hodgson, mercer and alderman, baptized at St. Nicholas', 6 Feb., 1661/2, was mayor of Durham in 1694. He married, 6 May, 1683, Ann, daughter of [William] Paxton, and was buried in St. Nicholas' church, 16 May, 1700, and had issue:—

William, baptized, St. Nicholas', 6 June, 1686 [buried 12 May, 1706].

George, baptized, St. Nicholas', 13 Dec., 1687, buried in the church, 9 Jan., 1687/8.

Nicholas, baptized, St. Nicholas', 1 May, 1689.

John Hodgson, merchant, baptized at St. Nicholas', 6 May, 1691

George, baptized, St. Nicholas', 24 Aug. 1696.

Anne, baptized, St. Nicholas', 31 Mar., 1684, buried in the church, 31 July, 1689.

Elizabeth, baptized, St. Nicholas', 22 Sept., 1693, buried in the church, 16 July, 1694.

Eleanor, baptized, St. Nicholas', 15 Feb., 1697/8.

¹⁸ He was son of William Thornton, of East Newton, Yorkshire, and matriculated at University College, Oxford, 1 June, 1682. aged 19; B.A., 1683; M.A. from Magdalen, 1686; rector of Boldon, 1691; and was buried in the Nine Altars on the 6 June, 1692.

¹⁹ 1692. June 5. Alexander Shaw, whitesmith, buried. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

²⁰ 1692. June 10. William Kirkley, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹ 1692. July 17. John Bailey, buried. *Ibid.*

*July 23. Mr. John Hubback, postmaster, junior, being Saterdag.²

July 26. Two young men was drowned above New Bridge; Marley and Chilton by name, one a painter, ye other, a shoemaker, Arthur Riddley's man.³

*Sept. 15. Michael Welch, the Bishopp's porter, being Thursday.⁴

*Sept. 15. Bett Lamb, dyed ye same day at night.

Sept. 16. Ralph Rutlish, being Friday.⁵

Oct. 14. William Snawdon, plumber, being Friday.⁶

Nov. 30. Christopher Lambe, smith, being Wednesday.⁷

*Dec. 22. Robert Meaburne, being Thursday, was killed by ye fall of a peece timber.

Jan. 3. Ann Younger, wife to Cuthbert Younger, being Tuesday.⁸

² 1692. July 21. Mr. John Hubbock, postmaster, buried, *templo. St. Nicholas', Registers.*

John Hubbock is described in *St. Nicholas' Registers* in 1661 as postmaster. He buried his first wife, Matilda, in that church, 26 Jan., 1663/4; and on the 21 July, 1664, married, secondly, at Seaham, Catherine Mason, widow, her he buried at the Cathedral, 20 Jan., 1683/4. He had (perhaps with other) issue:—

Samuel, buried in *St. Nicholas'*, 20 June, 1660.

Alice, buried in *St. Nicholas'*, 30 Mar., 1661.

Matilda, baptized at *St. Nicholas'*, 15 Sept., 1661, buried 21 Dec., 1662.

Frances, baptized at *St. Nicholas'*, 17 Oct., 1663.

James, buried in *St. Nicholas'*, 24 April, 1665.

Elizabeth, buried in *St. Nicholas'*, 26 Mar., 1675.

John Hubbock, the younger, was probably a son of the first-named and seemed to have succeeded him in the pastmastership, or perhaps as joint postmaster. He occurs in *St. Nicholas' Registers* in 1687 as vintner. He had issue:—

John, baptized at *St. Nicholas'*, 24 Sept., 1682.

Joseph, baptized at *St. Nicholas'*, 27 Jan., 1683/4.

Frances, buried at *St. Nicholas'*, 12 Dec., 1679.

Mary, baptized at *St. Nicholas'*, 10 Feb., 1685/6.

Matilda, baptized at *St. Nicholas'*, 26 Feb., 1687/8; married 29 Nov. 1724, James Richardson.

Elizabeth, baptized at *St. Nicholas'*, 16 Jan., 1689/90.

³ 1692. July 27. Robert Morley, painter, and Robert Chilton, cordwainer, were drowned beside the new bridge the 26 July; buried. *St. Oswald's Registers.*

⁴ Michael Welsh must have succeeded (his kinsman) Gregory Welsh, who died 28 March, 1685. See p. 112 *supra*. Also *Six North Country Diaries*, pp. 50, 55.

⁵ 1692. Sept. 17. Ralph Rutledge, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

⁶ 1692. Oct. 15. William Snawdon, yeoman, buried. *Cathedral Registers.* His wife died 11 Jan., 1689/90.

⁷ 1692. Dec. 2. Christopher Lamb, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers.*

⁸ 1692/3. Jan. 3. (Blank) wife of Cuthbert Younger, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

Jan. 10. Mrs. Sutton, sister to Mr. Sutton, Sir Edward Smith's steward, . . . being Tuesday.⁹

Jan. 15. John Robinson, servant to Jo. Jackson, . . . being Sunday morne about 1 our.

Feb. 18. Mrs. Arrabella Drewry, . . . being Satterday.¹⁰

Feb. 18. Mr. William Stagg, attorney-at-law, . . .¹¹

*Feb. 18. Franns Hutchinson, Dick of Trymdon's wife, . . . at night about ten and eleaven.

Feb. 18. Thomas Allinson, in Gilygate, skinner, . . . being Satterday at night.

Feb. 23. Mr. George Nicholson, attorney-at-law, . . . being Thursday.¹²

1693.

April 14. Elizabeth Kemps, Symon Hutchinson's wife, . . . being Good Friday¹³

April 21. Mary Chipchase, wife to William Chipecchase, . . . being Friday.¹⁴

May 1. Mr. Handby, senior, . . . being Munday.¹⁵

May 14. Mrs. Martin, Mr. Thomas Martin's wife, . . . being Sunday at night about 11 of ye clock.¹⁶

May 17. Mr. Nicholas Heath, . . . being Wednesday.¹⁷

June 14. Mrs. Heath, . . . being Wednesday at 10 at night.¹⁸

July 8. Alice Hawdon, . . . being Satterday.¹⁹

Aug. 3. James Mickleton esq., councill-at-law, . . . being Thursday.²⁰

⁹ 1692/3. Jan. 11. Mrs. Judith Sutton, buried. *Ibid.*

¹⁰ 1692/3. Feb. 19. Arabella, wife of William Dewry, buried. *Ibid.*

¹¹ 1692/3. Feb. 19. William Stagg, Not. Pub., buried. *Cathedral Registers.* He married 29 Aug., 1677, at the Cathedral, Alice Scurfeild, widow, and by her had issue.

¹² 1692/3. Feb. 24. Mr. George Nicholson, buried. *St. Mary-le-Bow Registers.*

¹³ 1693. April 15. Elizabeth Hutchinson, wife of Simon Hutchinson, cordwainer, buried, *templo. St. Nicholas' Registers.*

¹⁴ 1693. April 22. Mary, wife of William Chipches, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁵ 1693. May 3. Mr. William Hanby, buried. *St. Mary-le-Bow Registers.*

¹⁶ 1693. May 16. (Blank) wife of Mr. Thomas Martin, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁷ 1693. May 18. Mr. Nicholas Heath, buried. *Ibid.* Apparently Nicholas Heath of Little Eden. See Surtees, *Durham*, vol. i., p. 38.

¹⁸ 1693. June 16. Mrs. Barbary Heath, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁹ 1693. July 8. Alice Hawdon, buried. No affidavit brought according to the Act of Parliament for burying in wollen. *St. Mary-le-Bow Registers.*

²⁰ 1693. Aug. 4. James Mickleton, esq., buried. *Cathedral Registers.* This was the author of the invaluable Mickleton collection in the possession of the Dean and Chapter. He was a son of Christopher Mickleton of

*Aug. 14. Old Mr. Henry Justice Lambton, of Lambton, . . . being Munday, and was buried upon Friday after.¹

Aug. 20. George Chapman, show-maker, about 2 in ye morning, being Sunday.²

Aug. 23. Mr. James Church, being Wednesday morne about 1 in ye morning.³

Oct. 2. Anthony Vasey, cobbler, being Tuesday.⁴

Oct. 10. Sir Christopher Conyers was brought through Durham ye 10th of October, being Tuesday.

Oct. 19. John Stoot, sadler, being Thursday.⁵

Oct. 29. William Brass, cobbler, being Tuesday.⁶

Nov. 10. Margaret Marshall, wife to Thomas Marshall, cooper, being Sunday.⁷

Nov. 10. Beardy Gray, dyed ye same day.

Nov. 15. Mr. George Shires, alderman, being Friday.⁸

*Nov. 16. Mr. Ellis, the King of the beggars, being Satterday, at night.

Nov. 18. William Hutchinson, tanner, Dick of Trimdon's son, being Munday.⁹

Nov. 18. John Southerin, being Satterday.

Nov. 25. Doctor Dent, being Satterday.¹⁰

Durham, attorney (who was born at Mickleton in Lunedale, co. York), and was baptised at St. Mary-le-Bow, 20 April, 1638, and admitted to Gray's Inn, 26 November, 1652. By his wife, Frances, daughter of Michael Hall of Durham, he left an only surviving son, Michael Mickleton of Durham, barrister-at-law. His name, date of death, and age were cut on his father's tombstone; the inscription although no longer legible, has been preserved by Hutchinson, *Durham*, vol. 11, p. 271.

¹ See *Six North Country Diaries*, p. 56.

² 1693. Aug. 20. George Chapman, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers*.

³ 1693. Aug. 23. Mr. James Church, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

⁴ 1693. Oct. 3. Anthony Vasey, buried. *Ibid*.

⁵ 1693. Oct. 20. John Stout, a parishioner, buried at St. Margret's. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

1693. Oct. 20. John Stout, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

⁶ 1693. Oct. 30. William Brass, cordwaner, buried, *templo*. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

⁷ 1693. Dec. 11. Margaret Marshall, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

⁸ 1693. Dec. 16. Mr. George Shyres, alderman, buried, *templo*. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

⁹ 1693. Dec. 19. William Hutchinson buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

¹⁰ 1693. Nov. 26. Mr. William Dentt, of the parish of St. Nicholas', buried. *St. Oswald's Registers*.

1693. Nov. 26. Mr. William Dent, apothecary, buried at Elvet. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

- Nov. 28. Mr. William Heighington, being Tuesday.¹¹
 Nov. 29. Clement Laydler, boucher, being Friday.
 Dec. 6. Mr. Bacon, apothecary, being Wednesday.¹²
 Jan. 1. Mrs. Skinner, Mr. Thomas Skinner's wife,
 being Munday.¹³
 Jan. 1. John Stoot, son of Cuthbert Stoot, sadler,
 being Munday.¹⁴
 Jan. 10. Ralph Nickolson, hardwareman and Quaker,
 being Wednesday.
 Jan. 12. Mr. Thirkeld, apothecary, being Friday.¹⁵
 *Jan. 29. Mr. Archdeacon's wife, being Munday.¹⁶

¹¹ 1693. Nov. 29. Mr. Will Heighington, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

- I. William Heighington of Durham [postmaster, 1648], purchased a moiety of Windgate, in the parish of Kelloe, in 1656. He married Frances [daughter of Ambrose Myres of Durham, plumber and alderman], and died 28 Nov., 1693. His wife died 8 Feb., 1691/2. They had issue:—

Ambrose II.

Michael [buried at St. Margaret's, 21 Feb., 1690].

Frances [baptized at St. Nicholas', Aug., 1648], married at St. Margaret's, 9 Sept., 1669, Thomas Lassells of Mount Grace and of Durham, and secondly, James Church of Durham, attorney.

Elizabeth [baptized, St. Nicholas', 4 April, 1652], married, at St. Margaret's, 7 Oct., 1677, Edward Beckworth.

- II. Ambrose Heighington of Durham and White Hurworth, baptized at St. Margaret's, 30 May, 1654, of St. John's College, Cambridge, matriculated, 20 April, 1672, aged 18, and died, 4 May, 1683, in his father's lifetime. By his wife, Catherine, daughter of Thomas Musgrave, Dean of Carlisle (see p. 115, *supra*) he had issue:—

William, Heighington, baptized at St. Margaret's, 12 Mar., 1677/8, of Queen's College, Oxford, matriculated, 16 June, 1694, aged 16, sold his property at Windgate in 1701.

Musgrave Heighington, baptized, St. Mary in the South Bailey, 2 March, 1679/80, stated to have died at Dundee *circa* 1774.↓
 Catherine, baptized at Pittington, 16 Aug., 1681, named in her grandfather's will, 1692.

Mary, posthumous, baptized at the Cathedral, 20 June, 1683, buried at St. Margaret's, 27 Aug., 1684.

See pedigree of Heighington, Surtees, *Durham*, vol. i., p. 99.

¹² 1693. Dec. 7. Mr. Christopher Bacon, apothecary, buried, *templo. St. Nicholas' Registers.*

¹³ 1693/4. Jan. 2. Ann Skinner, buried. *Witton Gilbert Registers.*

¹⁴ 1693/4. Jan. 2. John, an infant son of John Stout, sadler, deceased, buried at St. Margaret's. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

¹⁵ 1693/4. Jan. 13. Mr. Thomas Thirkeld, apothecary, buried, *templo. Ibid.* He may have been a member of the family of Thirkeld of Evenwood, of whom was William Thirkeld, stipendiary curate of Brancepeth and incumbent of Startforth, who died in April, 1675. His son, William, was a doctor at Durham. See *Arch Ael.*, 2 ser., vol. iii., pp. 99, 100.

¹⁶ 1693/4. Feb. 1. Anne, wife of Archdeacon Booth buried. *Cathedral Registers.* She was daughter of Sir Robert Booth, Chief Justice of the Court of Common Pleas of Ireland, and first wife of Robert Booth, archdeacon of Durham, afterwards Dean of Bristol. See *Registers of Durham Cathedral*, ed. White, p. 107.

Feb. 4. Henry Brittain of Durham Moore house, being Sunday.¹⁷

Feb. 11. Mrs. Rippon, Doctor Gray's housekeeper, being Sunday.¹⁸

Feb. 14. Mr. Nicholas Crossby, attorney-at-law, being Wednesday.¹⁹

*Feb. 25. My Lord of Durham's porter, Mitchell by name, being Sunday.²⁰

Mar. 5. George Thompson, smith, in Elvett, being Munday.¹

Mar. 10. Mrs. Kirkby, Mr. George Kirkby's wife, being Satterday.²

Mar. 11. Elizabeth Stout, wife to Cuthbert Stout, sadler, being Wednesday.³

1694.

April 11. Timothy Horsman, being Wednesday.⁴

May 7. Nicholas Bee, son of Jacob Bee, at Garrigall, nere Auston, being Munday.⁵

May 9. Robert Dobson, son to Anthony Dobson, being Wednesday.

May 10. Cuthbert Heighington, plumer, being Thursday.

May 11. Sissala Todd, being Friday.

May 13. John Kirkley, weaver, being Sunday, having gott a fall downe Broken Walls the day before.⁶

May 16. Gilbert Wilkinson, senior, chandler, being Wednesday.⁷

June 7. Cuthbert Younger, joyner, being Thursday.⁸

June 9. Nicholas Corby, very suddenly, being Satterday.

¹⁷ 1693/4. Mar. 5. Henry Brittan, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

¹⁸ 1693/4. Feb. 13. Dorothy Rippon, buried. *Ibid*.

¹⁹ 1693/4. Feb. 15. Mr. Nicholas Crosby, of the parish of St. Nicholas, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers*.

²⁰ See *Six North Country Diaries*, p. 56.

¹ 1693/4. Mar. 6. George Thompson, whitesmith, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers*.

² 1693/4. Mar. 11. Mary Kirkby, widow, buried. *Cathedral Registers*. 1667. April 14. Mr. George Kirkly and Mrs. Mary Smith of this parish, married with licence. *St. Oswald's Registers*.

³ 1693/4. Mar. 30. Eliz. Stout, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

⁴ 1694. April 12. Timothy Horseman, buried. *Cathedral Registers*.

⁵ He was the Diarist's eldest son and was baptized at St. Margaret's, 22 July, 1658.

⁶ 1694. May 14. John Kirkley, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

⁷ 1694. May 17. Gilbert Wilkinson, tallow chandler, buried, *templo. St. Nicholas' Registers*.

⁸ 1694. June 7. Cuth^{bt} Younger, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

June 19. Elizabeth Rutter, Isaac Rutter's wife, Little Dick's daughter, being Tuesday.⁹

July 27. Dorothy Mitchell, wife to William Mitchell, junior, being Friday.

Aug. 17. Francis Hunter, being Friday.¹⁰

Aug. 28. William Turbitt was killed by a madman at night, being Tuesday.¹¹

Sept. 12. Mady Batmesonn of Primoroseside, being Wednesday.

*Sept. 16. Lard Atkinson of Canny Wood Side, departed this life the 16th day of Sept. ('94), being supposed to be killed by Raiph Maddison of Shotley Briggs, which after was hang'd for the murther.¹³

Oct. 7. Bealy Smith of Crossgate, being Sunday.¹⁴

Oct. 13. Mr. Thomas Cole of Branspeth, suddenly, being Saterdag.¹⁵

Oct. 23. Doctor Ayre, prebend of Durham, being Tuesday, and was buried ye 25.¹⁶

Oct. 27. Mrs. Francis Thompson of Crossgate, being Saterdag morning, about 3 a clock.¹⁷

Nov. 16. Mr. Charles Rayne, attorney-at-law, being Friday.¹⁸

Nov. 22. Old Jane Dobson, being Thursday.

Nov. 30. Elizabeth Bowes, wife to Cuthbert Bowes, being Friday.¹⁹

⁹ 1694. June 21. Elizabeth, wife of Isaac Rutter, buried. *Ibid.*

¹⁰ 1694. Aug. 18. Francis Hunter, buried. *Ibid.*

¹¹ 1694. Aug. 29. William Turbee, buried. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

¹³ He was known as Mad Maddison. His lands in Shotley Low Quarter passed into the hands of the family of Andrews of Durham. See new *Hist. of Northumberland*, vol., vi., p. 285. 'Lard' should be Laird Atkinson.

¹⁴ 1694. Oct. 8. Belah Smith, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁵ Thomas Cole, born at Kepier, was baptized at St. Giles, 21 Feb., 1636/7, as son of Nicholas Cole, gent., created a baronet in 1640.

¹⁶ 1694. Oct. 25. Samuel Eyre, D.D., prebendary of ye 3^d prebend, and rector of Whitburn, buried. *Cathedral Registers.* He was son of Reg. Eyre of Nether Seale, Leicestershire, and matriculated at Lincoln College, Oxford, 17 Mar., 1664/5, aged 15; B.A., 1668; M.A., 1671; B.D., 1680; D.D., 1687.

¹⁷ 1694. Oct. 23. Mrs. Dorothy Thompson, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁸ 1694. Nov. 17. Mr. Charles Raine of the parish of St. (blank), attorney. *St. Oswald's Registers.*

1694. Nov. 17. Charles Raine, a parishioner, buried at St. Oswald's. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

¹⁹ 1694. Dec. 1. Elisabeth, wife of Cuthbert Bowes, buried. *Cathedral Registers.*

1694. Dec. 1. Elisabeth Bowes, wife of Mr. Cuthbert, draper taylor, a parishioner, buried in the Abbey church yard. *St. Nicholas' Registers.* Her husband (who was son of Edward Bowes of Darlington) was laid beside her, 22 Feb., 1714/5, being described in the registers as a taylor.

- Nov. 30. Rachel Unthank's husband(?)
 Nov. 30. John Smith, labourer, being Friday.²⁰
 Dec. 4. Thomas Arundall, being Tuesday at night.¹
 Dec. 23. Old Jane Hopper, baker, being Sunday.²
 Dec. 26. Mrs. Shuttleworth, of Elvitt, being Wednesday.³
 *Dec. 28. Queen Mary departed this life, being Friday.
 Jan. 4. Cuthbert Hendry of Shinkley, being Friday.⁴
 Feb. 19. Ann Todd, daughter of Matthew Todd, mayson,
 being Tuesday.⁵
 Feb. 27. Richard Green, glasser, being Wednesday.⁶
 Mar. 1. Mary Watson of South Street, being Thursday.⁷
 Mar. 3. Cuthbert Bee, being Sunday.⁸
 *Mar. 6. Mrs. Margaret Coulson, Pexell Padman's Delilay,
 being Wednesday morning.

1695.

- April 1. John Benson, cook, being Munday.⁹
 April 2. William Hutchinson, book-binder, being Tuesday.¹⁰
 April 7. John Evens, blacksmith, being Sunday.
 morning.¹¹
 April 18. Robert Woodmas, being Thursday.¹²

²⁰ 1694. Dec. 3. Joⁿ Smith, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹ 1694. Dec. 5. Thomas Arrundell, buried, *templo.* *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

² 1694. Dec. 25. Jane Hopper, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

³ 1694. Dec. 28. Mrs. Elizabeth Shuttleworth, of this parish, was buried in the Abbie church-yard. *St. Oswald's Registers.* She was widow of Nicholas Shuttleworth of Forcet, in Yorkshire, and daughter and co-heiress of (Thomas?) Moore of Berwick-on-Tweed. See *Six North Country Diaries*, pp. 222, 223.

⁴ 1694/5. Jan. 6. Cuthbert Hendry of Shinkliffe, yeoman, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers.* He was probably the father of Hammond Hendry of Durham, attorney. See p. 82, *supra*.

⁵ 1694/5. Feb. 21. Anne Todd, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

⁶ 1694/5. Feb. 28. Richard Greene, glasier, buried, *templo.* *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

⁷ 1694/5. Mar. 2. Mary Watson, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

⁸ 1694/5. Mar. 4. Cuthbert Bee, draper taylor, buried. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

⁹ 1695. April 2. Mr. John Benson, buried. *St. Mary-le-Bow Registers.*

¹⁰ 1695. April 3. Hugh Hutchinson, bookebinder, a parishioner, buried in the chancell of St. Margaret's. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

¹¹ 1695. April 8. John Evance, blacksmith, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers.*

¹² 1695. April 19. Mr. Robert Woodmas, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

1688. Sept. 14. Robard Woodmass and Alizes Johnson, married. *Ibid.*

- Aug. 17. Mr. Edward Arden, my Lord Bishopp Crew's steward,
 . . . being Satterday at night.¹³
 Aug. 19. William Foster, shoemaker, . . . being Munday.¹⁴
 Sept. 23. Mrs. Shadforth, . . . being Munday.¹⁵
 *Oct. 11. Ursula Best was smothered in a sand-hole, being
 Friday.
 Oct. 31. Nicholas Mayson, weaver, he died suddenly, being
 Thursday.¹⁶
 *Dec. 14. My Lady Duck departed this life in ye morning, being
 Satterday, and buried the 18th day, being Wednesday.¹⁷
 Dec. 17. Christopher Jolley, butcher, . . . being Tuesday.¹⁸
 Dec. 27. Thomas Rowell, mason, . . . being Friday morn.¹⁹
 Jan. 26. John Bowman, the Bishopp's porter, . . . being
 Sunday.²⁰
 Jan. 26. Mary Frizell, William Frizell's wife, . . . being
 Sunday at night.¹
 Feb. 8. Mathew Littster, milner, . . . being Satterday at
 night.²
 Feb. 9. Mrs. Taylorson, . . . being Sunday.³

¹³ Edward Arden was secretary to Bishop Crewe, and was admitted to the freedom of the Mercers' Company of Durham 16 Oct., 1676 (Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iv., p. 23). He may perhaps be identified with the seventh son of Ralph Arden, otherwise Ardern, of Alvanley, a family what seems to have had some connection with Bishop Crewe: one of the above-named Edward Arden's great nephews being named Crewe Arden. See pedigree of Arden, Ormerod, *Cheshire*, vol. ii., p. 42. Later in the pedigree may be found the name of John Arden of Arden, in Cheshire, and of Pepper Arden, North Riding of Yorkshire, father of the first Lord Alvanley and of Laetitia, wife of Edward Rudd, rector of Haughton-le-Skern, who died 14 May, 1806. See Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iv., p. 107. Several of his letters are printed in Surtees, *Durham*, vol. i., appendix, clxiii.-clxv.

¹⁴ 1695. Aug. 19. William Foster, cordwainer, buried at St. Margaret's. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

¹⁵ 1695. Sept. 24. Mrs. Elizabeth Shadforth, widow, a parishioner, buried at St. Margaret's. *Ibid.* She was probably the daughter of Marmaduke Blakeston, of Newton Hall, and widow of Thomas Shadforth, of Eppleton. See pedigree of Shadforth, Surtees, *Durham*, vol. i., p. 221.

¹⁶ 1695. Nov. 1. Nicholas Mayson, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

¹⁷ 1695. Dec. 18. Madam Duck, buried. *Ibid.*

¹⁸ 1695. Dec. 18. Christopher Jolley, butcher, buried. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

¹⁹ 1695. Dec. 28. Thomas Rowell, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

²⁰ 1695/6. Jan. 27. John Bowman, buried. *Cathedral Registers*. He was laid beside his wife, who was buried 25 Mar., 1690.

¹ 1695/6. Jan. 27. Mary, wife of William Frizell, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

² 1695/6. Feb. 9. Mathew Lister, miller, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers*.

³ 1695/6. Feb. 10. Elizabeth, wife of Mr. Thomas Taylorson, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

1716. Dec. 13. Mr. Thomas Taylorson and Mrs. Frances Lassells, married. *Ibid.*

Feb. 15. Elizabeth Arrundall, Robert Arundall's wife, being Satterday.⁴

Feb. 22. Mr. Alderman Peacock, being Satterday, at night.⁵

Feb. 29. John Harrison, Barbary Younger's husband, being Friday.⁶

Mar. 9. Andrew Milner, being Munday, at night.⁷

Mar. 8. Cuthbert Sanders, at night.⁸

Mar. 14. Mr. Edward King, barber, being Satterday.⁹
And Robert Hall, ye tinker ye day before.¹⁰

Mar. 22. Robert Arundall, being Sunday at night.¹¹

1696.

April 27. Richard Hills, cadger, being Munday.¹²

*April 28. Lawyer Davison, of Elvet, dyed very suddenly at Hardwick, being Tuesday.¹³

April 9. Robert Johnson, drap. taylor, being Maundy Thursday.¹⁴

April 29. John Reah, butcher, being Wednesday.¹⁵

May 22. Nicholas Hutchinson, taylor, being Friday.¹⁶

*June 1. Mrs. Tunstall, being Munday, and was buried in Pexell Dent's yard.

July 1. George Page, cordwayner, being Wednesday.¹⁸

⁴ 1695/6. Feb. 16. Mrs. Arundell, wife of Robert Arrundell, buried, *templo. St. Nicholas' Registers.*

⁵ 1695/6. Feb. 23. Mr. John Peacock, mercer, buried, *templo. Ibid.* Probably an unidentified member of the family of Peacock of Burnhall. See Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iv., p. 99.

⁶ 1695/6. Feb. 29. John Harrison, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

⁷ 1695/6. Mar. 10. Andrew Milner, cordwainer, buried, *templo. St. Nicholas' Registers.*

⁸ 1695/6. Mar. 9. Cuthbert Sanders, buried. *Ibid.*

⁹ 1695/6. Mar. 15. Edward King, barber, buried. *Ibid.*

¹⁰ 1695/6. Mar. 15. Robert Hall, brazer, one of the poore belonging to this parish. *St. Oswald's Registers.*

¹¹ 1695/6. Mar. 23. Robert Arrundell, buried, *templo. St. Nicholas' Registers.* See his wife's death in the previous month.

¹² 1696. April 28. Richard Hills, carrier, buried. *Ibid.*

¹³ Alexander Davison, eldest son and heir of Ralph Davison, of Thornley-Gore and Elvet was admitted to Gray's Inn 1 May, 1656, and married Joan, daughter of William Pennyman, of Normanby, Yorkshire, by whom he had issue, nine sons and two daughters. He was buried at St. Oswald's. See pedigree of Davison, Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iii., p. 167.

¹⁴ 1696. April 13. Robert Johnson, draper taylor, buried, *templo. St. Nicholas' Registers.*

¹⁵ 1696. April 30. John Reah, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁶ 1696. May 23. Nicholas Hutchinson, buried. *Ibid.*

¹⁸ 1696. July 2. George Page, cordwainer, buried. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

- July 5. Parson Henry Smith, being Sunday.¹⁹
 Aug. 1. William Richardrdson, mayson, being Satter-day and was buried that night.²⁰
 Aug. 17. Mrs. Crossby, blind Crosby, suddenly, being Munday.¹
 Aug. 27. Dorothy Teasdale, of Claypath, being Thursday.²
 Aug. 27. John Rowell, mason, being Thursday.³
 Sept. 8. Mr. Richard Wharton, attorney-at-law, being Tuesday.⁴
 Dec. 9. John Eggleston, bucher, being Wednesday.⁵
 Jan. 1. Henry Wanlass, being Friday.⁶
 Jan. 1. Christopher Wilkinson, Mary Wilkinson's son, being Friday.⁷
 Jan. 8. Ralph Gelson, being Friday.⁸
 Jan. 15. Henry Frizell, milner, being Friday.⁹
 Jan. 30. Simon Comyn, smith, being Satterday.¹⁰
 Feb. 5. Thomas Hopper, glover and baker, being Friday.¹¹

¹⁹ 1696. July 6. Mr. Henry Smith, clerk, buried. On the 19th of the preceding month his wife. Tamar, was buried. *Cathedral Registers*. The son of Elias Smith, he was baptized at the Cathedral 10 Feb., 1642/3, and was rector of St. Mary in the South Bailey, 1675-1696.

²⁰ 1696. Aug. 1. William Richardson, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

¹ 1696. Aug. 19. Elizabeth, wife of Mr. Thomas Crosby, buried. *Cathedral Registers*. She was daughter of Ambrose Myers, and was married at the Cathedral, 9 October, 1681. Her husband, an attorney in Durham, was laid beside her, 9 Nov., 1707.

² 1696. Aug. 28. Dorothy Teasdale, widow, buried, *templo*. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

³ 1696. Aug. 28. John Rowell, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

⁴ 1696. Sept. 10. Mr. Richard Wharton, buried, *templo*. *St. Nicholas' Registers*. He does not seem to have been a member of the Old Park family. See pedigree, Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iii., p. 300.

⁵ 1696. Dec. 9. John Eggleston, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

⁶ 1696/7. Jan. 2. Henry Wardless, dyer, buried, *templo*. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

⁷ 1696/7. Jan. 2. Christopher Wilkinson, a parishioner, buried att St. Oswald's. *Ibid*.

1696/7. Jan. 2. Christopher Wilkinson of the parish of St. Nicholas', butcher, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers*.

⁸ 1696/7. Jan. 9. Ralph Gelson, sergeant, buried. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

⁹ 1696/7. Jan. 16. Henry Frizell, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

¹⁰ 1696/7. Jan. 30. Simon Comyn, buried. *Ibid*. 1680. Nov. 23. Simon Cominge and Jane Dente, married. *Ibid*.

¹¹ 1696/7. Feb. 9. Cuthbert Hopper, a stranger, buried. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

Feb. 14. Robert Wilson, glover and singing man, being Sunday.¹²

Feb. 18. Mrs. Martin, Person Martin's wife, being Thursday.¹³

Feb. 19. Ann Sherewood, wife to Ralph Sherewood, being Friday.¹⁴

Mar. 6. Margaret Chapman, wife to William Chapman, being Satterday.¹⁵

Mar. 7. Isabell Teasdale, wife to Mathew Teasdale, being Sunday.¹⁶

Mar. 7. Mr. Tempus, my Lord Lumley steward, departed this life; and was buried the 10th dito, being Wednesday.¹⁷

*Mar. 8. Mr. Salvin, Duck's Salvin departed this life, being Munday, and was buried the 11th dito.¹⁸

1697.

April 14. Ann Maddeson, daughter to John Maddeson, being Wednesday.¹⁹

April 19. John Jackson of Crossgate, skinner, being Munday.²⁰

April 21. Old Thomi Earle, being Wednesday.

May 10. Mrs. Lewence, being Munday.¹

*May 15. Alexander Hume, Mr. Mickleton's gardener, Pegg Todd's husband, being Satterday.

July 2. Mary Younger, Robert Younger's wife, being Friday.²

July 23. Collonel John Tempus, being Friday, and buried at Forcett.³

¹² 1696/7. Feb. 15. Robt. Wilson, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹³ 1696/7. Feb. 19. Elizabeth Martin, buried. *Cathedral Registers.*

¹⁴ 1696/7. Feb. 20. Anne Sherewood, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁵ 1696/7. Mar. 7. Margt. Chapman, buried. *Ibid.*

¹⁶ 1696/7. Mar. 8. Isabel Teasedale, buried. *Ibid.*

¹⁷ An unidentified member of the Tempest family.

¹⁸ 1696/7. Mar. 11. Mr. Nicholas Salvin, of the parish of St. Nicholas, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers.* He was a son of Gerard Salvin of Croxdale, and seems to have been a parasite of Sir John Duck, who from obscurity rose to be a most distinguished citizen of Durham.

¹⁹ 1697. April 15. Anne, daughter of Joⁿ Maddison, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

²⁰ 1697. April. 20. John Jackson, buried. *Ibid.*

¹ 1697. May 11. Ellenor Lewins, buried. *Cathedral Registers.*

² 1697. July 3. Mary, wife of Robert Younger, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

³ John Tempest of the Isle, eldest son of Sir Thomas Tempest, some time attorney general of Ireland, married Elizabeth, daughter and heir of John Heath, of Old Durham, by whom he had issue four or five sons. His eldest daughter, Margaret, married Sir Richard Shuttleworth, of Forcett, another daughter, Dorothy, married William Sanderson, of Armathwaite Castle. See *Six North Country Diaries*, p. 41; and Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iv., p. 93.

July 21. Margaret Heighington, wife to William Heighington, being Wednesday.

Aug. 7. James Smarte, lay singing man in ye Chathedrall of Durham, at night betwixt 12 and one.⁴

Aug. 19. Elizabeth Walker, about 4 in the morneing, being Thursday.

Aug. 30. Mr. John Hall, alderman, being Munday.⁵

Aug. 30. Elizabeth Heron, being Munday.⁶

Aug. 29. Robert Welsh, mayson or bricklayer, being Sunday.⁷

Sept. 25. Henry Atkinson of Branspath, tanner, being Satterday, at night.

Oct. 1. Mrs. Jane Foster Mascall, being Friday.⁸

Nov. 10. Parson John Martin departed this life, being Wednesday; and married ye Tuesday (*sic*) senet before to Mrs. Jane Hume.⁹

Nov. 12. Mr. William Foster, apothecary, being Friday morning.¹⁰

Dec. 7. Roger Wilkinson, mayson, being Tuesday.¹¹

Dec. 7. George Huntley, being Tuesday.¹²

Dec. 12. Mrs. Alinson, of ye Baley, being Sunday.¹³

Dec. 21. John Addison, Backhouse man, being Tuesday.

⁴ 1697. Aug. 8. James Smart, senior, one of the lay clerks of the Cathedral, buried. *Cathedral Registers*.

⁵ 1697. Aug. 31. Mr. John Hall, alderman, buried, *templo*. *St. Nicholas' Registers*. He was son of John Hall of Durham, alderman and draper, and married Anne, daughter of William Kennet of Coxhow by whom he had issue five sons and six daughters. His youngest son, Dr. Jonathan Hall, subsequently became a prebendary of Durham. See *Surtees, Durham*, vol. iv., p. 154.

⁶ 1697. Sept. 2. Elizabeth Heron, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

⁷ 1697. Aug. 30. Robert Welsh, buried. *St. Giles' Registers*

⁸ 1697. Oct. 3. Jane, wife of Mr. Thomas Forster, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*. She was Jane, youngest daughter of the first marriage of Thomas Mascall, of Durham, attorney, and was married at St. Margaret's, 10 Mar., 1695, to Thomas Forster.

⁹ 1697. Nov. 11. Jo. Martin, minor canon of the Cathedral Church of Durham, buried. *Cathedral Registers*.

1697. Nov. 11. Mr. John Martin, minister, buried in the Abbey church yard. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

¹⁰ 1697. Nov. 13. Mr. William Forster, apothecary, in the parish of St. Nicholas, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers*.

1697. Nov. 13. William Forster, a parishioner, buried at St. Oswald's. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

1692. Sept. 29. Mr. William Forster, apothecary, and Susanna Padman, both of the parish of St. Nicholas, married. *St. Oswald's Registers*.

¹¹ 1697. Dec. 7. Roger Wilkinson, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

¹² 1697. Dec. 7. George Huntley, buried. *Ibid*.

¹³ 1697. Dec. 14. Mrs. Mary Allenson, widow, buried. *St. Mary in the South Bailey Registers*.

- Jan. 1. Mrs. Peacock, in Elvet, being Saterdag.¹⁴
 Jan. 30. Richard Manson, being Sunday.¹⁵
 Feb. 22. Mr. Elderidge, inn-keeper, being Tuesday.¹⁶
 Feb. 22. Old Mrs. Raw, being Tuesday.¹⁷
 Mar. 23. Old Thomas Harrison, of South Street, carpenter, and
 aged 94, being Wednesday.¹⁸

1698.

- *April 4. John Smith, of Ash, was murdered and thrown into
 a coal pit, being Munday, at night.¹⁹
 April 9. Mrs. Church in the Bailey, being Saterdag
 morning.²⁰
 April 12. William Mitchell, junior, being Tuesday.¹
 April 14. Elizabeth Allinson, alis Jefferson, being
 Thursday.
 May 29. Richard Shacklock, showmaker, being Sunday.²
 July 8. Ann Carde, widow, at William Skirfields, in South
 Street, being Friday.³
 Aug. 11. Katherin Johnson, wife to John Johnson, tanner,
 being Thursday.⁴

¹⁴ 1697/8. Jan. 3. Mrs. Anne Peacock, wife of Mr. Simon Peacock, senior, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers*. Her husband, Simon Peacock II., was laid beside her 8 Nov., 1702. See pedigree of Peacock, Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iv., p. 99.

¹⁵ 1697/8. Jan. 31. Richard Morston, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

¹⁶ 1697/8. Feb. 24. Mr. John Eldridg, buried. *Cathedral Registers*. He married 18 Mar., 1688/9, Margaret (widow of Thomas) Lowther. She died in August, 1691.

¹⁷ 1697/8. Feb. 24. Mrs. Jane Rowe, widow of Richard Rowe, buried. *Cathedral Registers*. The daughter of Barnabas Hutchinson, of Durham, attorney and proctor, she carried lands at Plawsworth to her husband, Richard Rowe of South Shields, who was buried in the Cathedral grave yard Jan., 1678, aged 58. They had, with other issue, a son and heir, John Rowe of Durham, barrister-at-law, and of Plawsworth. See Surtees, *Durham*, vol. ii., p. 203.

¹⁸ 1697/8. Mar. 24. Thomas Harrison, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

¹⁹ See *Six North Country Diaries*, p. 58.

²⁰ 1698/9. April 12. Mrs. Marg^t Church, widow of Mr. William Church, in ye parish of Little St. Maries, So. Bailey, buried. *St. Mary in the South Bailey Registers*. William Church, under sheriff of the county of Durham, married at Witton Gilbert, 16 Sept., 1643 (*St. Mary-le-Bow Registers*), Margaret, daughter of Anthony Thompson of Crossgate, and was buried at St. Mary's in the South Bailey, 14 Jan., 1663/4.

¹ 1698. April 12. William Mitchell, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

² 1698. May 30. Richard Shacklock, buried. *St. Mary-le-Bow Registers*.

³ 1698. July 9. Anne Card, of the chapelry of St. Margaret's, widow, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers*.

⁴ 1698. Aug. 13. Catherin, wife of John Johnson, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

Aug. 28. Mary Smith, wife of John Smith, joyner,
being Sunday.⁵

Sept. 24. John White, of Pimlico, weaver, junior, being
Sunday, at night.⁶

Sept. 15. William Fewster, shoemaker, being Thursday
morning.⁷

Sept. 22. William Morton, weaver, being Thursday.⁸

Oct. 21. Mr. Sutton's daughter, being Friday.⁹

*Dec. 16. Nann Browne, alis Nan Clout, being Friday.

Dec. 21. Jane Rowel, Geo. Rowel's wife, the boucher,
being Wednesday.¹⁰

*Jan. 17. Mr. William Frizell, lard Frizell of the Swan,
being Tuesday.¹¹

Jan. 28. Capt. William Unthanke, being Saterdag.¹²

Feb. 7. Mr. Cuthbert Hall, attorney-at-law, being
Tuesday.¹³

Feb. 15. John Browne, carpinter in Gyligate, being
Wednesday.¹⁴

Feb. 16. Mr. Taylor, in Bailey, being Thursday.¹⁵

Feb. 19. William Stephenson, bailife, being Sunday.¹⁶

Feb. 21. Dorothy Heslopp, being Shrove Tuesday.¹⁷

*Mar. 9. Margret Hutchinson, in Framwelgate, little Dick's
wife, being Thursday.

Mar. 11. Ellinor Wells, daughter to John Wells, about
11 a clock, at night.¹⁸

⁵ 1698. Aug. 29. Mary, wife of John Smith, joyner, buried. *Ibid.*

⁶ 1698. Sept. 5. John White, sen., weaver, buried. *Ibid.*

⁷ 1698. Sept. 16. Willm. Fewster, cordweyner, buried. *Ibid.*

⁸ 1698. Sept. 23. W^m Morton, weaver, buried. *Ibid.*

⁹ 1698. May 23. Mr. Thomas Errington and Mrs. Anne Sutton,
married. *St. Oswald's Registers.*

1698. Oct. 24. Anne, wife of Mr. Errington of Elvett, gentleman,
buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁰ 1698. Dec. 22. Jainne Rowell, widow, buried, *templo.* *St. Nicholas'
Registers.*

¹¹ See *Six North Country Diaries*, p. 58.

¹² 1698/9. Jan. 29. William Unthank, buried, *templo.* *St. Nicholas'
Registers.*

¹³ 1698/9. Feb. 9. Mr. Cuth. Hall, buried. *Cathedral Registers.*

¹⁴ 1698/9. Feb. 17. John Brown, yeoman, buried. *St. Giles' Registers.*

¹⁵ 1698/9. Feb. 18. Mr. John Taylor, buried. *St. Mary-le-Bow Registers.*
He was probably the John Taylor who married at St. Mary-le-Bow, 29 Aug.,
1682, Joyce Dury, she being given away by Mr. Richard Bell, a petty
canon.

¹⁶ 1698/9. Feb. 19. Willm. Stephenson of Crossgate, taylor, buried.
St. Margaret's Registers.

¹⁷ 1698/9. Feb. 23. Dorothy Heslop, widow, buried, *templo.* *St.
Nicholas' Registers.*

¹⁸ 1698/9. Mar. 13. Ellenor, daughter of Jonⁿ Wells of Framwelgate,
buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

1699.

- April 8. Mrs. Longfeild, being Satterday.¹⁹
 April 13. Joseph Smirk, weaver, being Thursday.²⁰
 April 27. Doctor Browne, in Elvet, being Thursday.¹
 April 29. Ann White, wife to John White, senior, being Satterday.²
 May 26. Mr. Robert Grey, late alderman of Durham, being Friday, at night.³
 May 28. Thomas Whittingham, gardiner, at night, being Sunday.⁴

¹⁹ 1699. April 9. Mrs. Longfield, buried. *Cathedral Registers*. Her christian name seems to have been Elizabeth, and her husband's, Thomas. See *St. Mary-le-Bow Registers*.

²⁰ 1699. April 14. Joseph Smirke of Crossgate, weaver, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

¹ 1699. April 28. Mr. William Browne, doctor of physick, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers*. Several of his children were baptized at the same church.

² 1699. April 30. Anne White of Crossgate, a poore woman, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

³ 1699. May 28. Robert Gray, dyer, buried, *temple. St. Nicholas' Registers*.

I. Robert Gray of Durham, alderman and dyer, baptized at St. Nicholas', 10 Sept., 1643, as son of John Gray, dyer, was churchwarden of St. Nicholas' in 1673, 1675, and 1676, and was buried within the church 28 May, 1699, leaving, with other issue, a son, John II.

II. John Gray of Durham, alderman and dyer, was baptized at St. Nicholas' 10 Dec., 1674, and married, first, 23 Jan., 1699, Rebecca, daughter of William Chipchase of Norton (who was buried at St. Nicholas', 14 Jan., 1716/7), by whom he had issue five sons and one daughter, viz:—

Robert, baptized, St. Nicholas', 17 Feb., 1701/2, buried in the church, 21 June, 1704.

Chipchase, baptized, St. Nicholas', 17 Feb., 1705/6.

Robert, born 11 Feb., 1706/7, and baptized at St. Nicholas', buried in the church, 12 Feb., 1706/7.

John III.

William, baptized, St. Nicholas', 21 Mar., 1711/2, buried, 18 July, 1712.

Rebecca, baptized, St. Nicholas', 26 Nov., 1710.

Ann, baptized, St. Nicholas', 11 May, 1715.

He married, secondly, at St. Mary's in the South Bailey, 5 Aug., 1718, Mary, daughter of George Bowes of Bradley, by whom he had no issue, and thirdly, Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Bowes of Quarry-hill, and cousin of his second wife, by whom he had further issue. John Gray was mayor of Durham in 1707, 1715, 1722, and 1735, and was buried in St. Nicholas', 17 Sept., 1750.

III. John Gray of Durham and Norton, baptized at St. Nicholas', 21 July, 1709, succeeded his father as eldest surviving son: ancestor of Grey, now Scurfield, of Hurworth, also of Grey, now Robinson, of Silksworth.

⁴ 1699. May 31. Thomas Whittingham of Framwellgate, a poore man, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

May 30. Thomas Taylor, butcher, being Tuesday, at night.⁵

June 1. Isabell Holland, being Thursday.

July 3. Doctor Browne's wife, being Munday.⁶

July 4. Justice Sedgwick, being Tuesday, at night.⁷

July 11. Mary Justice, wife to John Justice, taylor, at night, being Tuesday.⁸

*July 13. Old Bess Gaire, being Thursday.

July 21. Anthony Lax, tobacco merchant, being Friday.⁹

July 26. Jane Carneby, at night, being Wednesday.¹⁰

July 24. Mrs. Sedgwick, being Wednesday.¹¹

*Aug. 1. George Bullock, bellows-blower in Abbey Church organs, being Lamas day.¹²

*Aug. 7. Captain George Baker, he was Master of Shereburne Hospital, departed this life, being Munday, he was buried upon the Friday after.¹³

Aug. 13. Old Richard Atkinson, of Newton, being Sunday.¹⁴

Aug. 13. John Lowther, being Sunday.¹⁵

Aug. 20. Thomasin Rennoldson, being Sunday, at night.¹⁶

Aug. 30. Martin Jackson, of Hemleton-row, being Wednesday.

⁵ 1699. June 1. Thomas Taler, butcher, buried. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

⁶ 1699. July 4. Mrs. Martha Browne, late wife of Mr. Richard Browne, doctor of physic, deceased, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers*.

⁷ 1699. July 6. John Sedgwick, esq., buried. *St. Oswald's Registers*. He was probably baptized at the same church, 7 July, 1641, as son of Mr. William Sedgwick. Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iii., p. 82, gives a pedigree of Sedgwick of Thorpthewles, but these names do not appear in it.

⁸ 1699. July 12. Mary Justes, wife of John Justes, taler, buried at St. Margaret's. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

⁹ 1699. July 22. Anthony Lax of the parish of St. Nicholas, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers*.

1699. July 22. Anthony Lax, buried at St. Oswald's. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

¹⁰ 1699. July 27. Jane Carnaby of Crossgate, widow, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

¹¹ 1699. July 28. Mrs. Grace Sedgwick, late wife of John Sedgwick, esq., deceased, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers*.

¹² George Bullock was buried in the Cathedral grave-yard on the 2 Aug., 1699, beside his first wife, Ann Pattison. He married, secondly, at the Cathedral, 22 October, 1679, Margeret Waistell.

¹³ See *Sir North Country Diaries*, p. 59.

¹⁴ 1699. Aug. 14. Richard Atkinson of Framwelgate, yeoman, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

¹⁵ 1699. Aug. 14. John Lowther of Crossgate, poor, buried. *Ibid*.

¹⁶ 1699. Aug. 21. Thomasin Renoldson of Crossgate, widow, poore, buried. *Ibid*.

- Sept. 2. Elizabeth Marshall, bucher, being Saturday.¹⁷
 Sept. 16. Pexell Dent, being Saterdag.¹⁸
 Sept. 24. Mr. Chamney Wright, being Sunday.¹⁹
 Oct. 1. Jane Bulmer, being Sunday.¹
 *Oct. 9. Old Mrs. Naylor, being Munday.
 *Oct. 30. John Sanders, Mr. Lambton coachman, being
 slaine by the coach.
 Oct. 30. Eppy Bocksby, being Munday.
 Nov. 9. Ralph Westgarth, balife, being Thursday.²
 Nov. 10. Edward Stelling, currier, being Friday.³
 Nov. 18. Mr. John Phillipson, of Elvit, being Satter-
 day.⁴
 Nov. 19. Honour Ward, wife to Thomas Ward, being
 Sunday.⁵
 *Nov 25. Doctor Cumber, Dean of Durham, departed this life,
 being Saterdag; and yt day Jacob Bee broke his arme.⁶
 *Dec. 2. Magdalen-hold-my-staf, alies Smith, being
 Saterdag.⁷
 Dec. 3. John Wells, junior, being Sunday.⁸
 Dec. 30. William Dunn, tanner, being Saterdag.⁹
 Dec. 30. Old Nicholas Green, glassier, being Saterdag
 night.¹⁰
 Jan. 3. Bett Harrison, allias Clough, in childbirth,
 being Wednesday, and her boy was borne the same day.

¹⁷ 1699. Sept. 3. Elizabeth Marshall, widow, buried. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

¹⁸ 1699. Sept. 17. Pexall Dent of Crossgate, cordweyner, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁹ 1699. Sept. 24. Chamler Wright, buried, *templo. St. Nicholas' Registers.* Apparently a member of the family of Wright of Durham. See pedigree in Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iv., p 153.

¹ 1699. Oct. 1. Jane Bulmer of Framwelgate, poore, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

² 1699. Nov. 10. Ralph Wistgarth, dyer, buried, *templo. St. Nicholas' Registers.*

³ 1699. Nov. 11. Edward Stillen, currer, buried. *Ibid.*

⁴ 1699. Nov. 19. Mr. John Phillipson, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers.* He was an attorney in Durham and resided at Burn-hall, he may be perhaps identified with the person of that name baptised at St. Oswald's, 21 Feb., 1653/4, as son of John Philipson, also an attorney in Durham.

⁵ 1699. Nov. 20. Honner Wade, wife of Thomas Wade, buried. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

⁶ See *Six North Country Diaries*, p. 59.

⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 59.

⁸ 1699. Dec. 4. John, son of Joⁿ Wells of Framwelgate, weaver, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

⁹ 1699. Dec. 31. Willm. Dunne of Framwelgate, tanner, buried. *Ibid.*

¹⁰ 1699/1700. Jan. 1. Nicholas Greene, glaser, buried, *templo. St. Nicholas' Registers.*

Jan. 5. Isabell Wisman, wife to Henry, . . . betwixt 12 and one at night.¹²

Jan. 7. Mr. Sutton, in Elvet, . . . being Sunday.¹³

*Jan. 13. My Lady Burton, . . . being Satterday.¹⁴

Jan. 14. Mr. Christopher Fawcett, of Lampton, . . . being Sunday.¹⁵

Jan. 20. John Harry, cooper, . . . betwixt 11 and 12 at night, being Stattherday (*sic*).¹⁶

Jan. 26. Clement Laidler, merchant, . . . being Friday.¹⁷

Jan. 26. Thomas Laynge, butcher, dyed in Durham jayle, . . . being Friday.¹⁸

Jan. 26. Margaret Wilson, commonly called Mother Red-cap, . . . being Friday.

Feb. 3. Katherin Norton, wife to Roger Norton, . . . being Satterday.¹⁹

Feb. 12. Elizabeth Norman, wife to William Norman, . . . being Munday.²⁰

Feb. 19. Peter Rowell, boucher, . . . being Munday.¹

Feb. 22. William Grunwell, dyer, late apprentice to James Poulson, . . . being Thursday.²

Mar. 6. Barbary, wife of Robert Johnson, taylor, in Sadler Street, . . . being Wednesday.³

*Mar. 9. Joseph Hutchinson, butcher, called English Joseph, . . . being Satterday, at night.

Mar. 12. Mr. Mark Hodshon, merchant, . . . being Tuesday morn.⁴

¹² 1699/1700. Jan. 8. Isabel, wife of Henry Wiseman of Crossgate, cordweyner, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

¹³ 1699/1700. Jan. 8. Mr. Francis Sutton of this parish, was buried in the chappelry of St. Margaret's in Durham. *St. Oswald's Registers*.

¹⁴ Bishop Cosin's much married daughter. See *Six North Country Diaries*, p. 59.

¹⁵ Christopher Fawcett was ancestor of several distinguished lawyers and divines. See pedigree of Fawcett, Surtees, *Durham*, vol. ii., p. 60.

¹⁶ 1699/1700. Jan. 31. James Harry of Crossgate, poore, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

¹⁷ 1699/1700. Jan. 27. Mr. Clement Ladler, mascer, buried, *templo*. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

¹⁸ 1699/1700. Jan. 27. Thomas Laing, butcher, buried, *templo*. *Ibid*.

¹⁹ 1699/1700. Feb. 4. Catherine, wife of Roger Norton, cordwayner, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

²⁰ 1699/1700. Feb. 13. Eliz., wife of W^m Norman of Crossgate, poore, buried. *Ibid*.

¹ 1699/1700. Feb. 20. Peter Rowell, butcher, buried, *templo*. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

² 1699/1700. Feb. 23. William Grinwell, dyer, buried, *templo*. *Ibid*.

³ 1699/1700. Mar. 6. Barbrey Johnson, widow, buried, *templo*. *Ibid*.

⁴ 1699/1700. Mar. 13. Mr. Mark Hodgshon, mascer, buried, *templo*, *Ibid*.

Mar. 12. Captain William Tempest, of Old Durham, being Tuesday.⁵

*Mar. 16. Siball Grieve, one of the beadwomen of the Place Green, being Satterday, at night.

*Mar. 16. Our Bishopp Crew's lady was buried, being Satterday.

Mar. 24. Richard Vasey, roper,⁷

1700.

Mar. 25. Thomas Goodyear, cord-wayner, being Monday.⁸

Mar. 30. George Richardson, coyner [? cord-wayner], Easter Eve.⁹

April 3. Lawyer Robinson, in Durham, being Wednesday.

April 3. Old Corner, ye miller, died yt day.¹⁰

April 11. Humphrey Holdon, skinner, being Thursday.¹¹

April 22. Mary Sheales, wife to Henry Sheales, being Monday.¹²

April 26. Robert Corney, trencherman, being Friday.¹³

April 29. Edward Hodshon, carpenter, very suddenly, being Monday.

May 13. George Middleton, butcher, being Monday, at night.¹⁴

May 14. Mrs. Margaret Hutchinson, wife to Mr. John Hutchinson, attorney-at-law, being Tuesday.¹⁵

May 15. Mr. William Hodshon, alderman and merchant, being Wednesday.¹⁶

⁵ 1699/1700. Mar. 15. Mr. William Tempest of Old Durham, patron of our church, buried. *St. Giles' Registers*.

⁶ See *Six North Country Diaries*, p. 59.

⁷ 1700. Mar. 25. Richard Vasey of Crossgate, roper, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

⁸ 1700. Mar. 26. Thomas Goodare, cordwiner, buried, *templo*. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

⁹ 1700. Mar. 31. George Richardson, cordwiner, buried. *Ibid*.

¹⁰ 1700. April 4. Thomas Corner, miller, buried. *Ibid*.

¹¹ 1700. April 12. Humphrey Holden, skinner, buried. *St. Giles' Registers*.

¹² 1700. April 23. Mary Sheeles, wife of Henry Sheeles, skinner, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers*.

¹³ 1700. April 26. Robt. Cornee, turner, buried. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

¹⁴ 1700. May 14. George Midilton, butcher, buried. *Ibid*.

¹⁵ 1700. May 15. Margaret, wife of Mr. John Hutchinson of Framwelgate, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

¹⁶ 1700. May 16. Mr. William Hodgshon, alderman, buried, *templo*. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

May 19. Mr. Robert Dixon, of Framwelgate, being
Whitsun Sunday.¹⁷

May 19. Mrs. Greggs, wife to Mr. Gregs, organist,
being Sunday.¹⁸

May 22. Thomas Buttery, attorney-at-law, being Wed-
nesday.¹⁹

May 30. Richard Brice, hatter, being Corpus Christy
day.²⁰

May 31. Mathew Stott, senor and roper, being Friday.¹

May 6. William Maddeson, son to John Maddeson,
being Thursday.²

June 22. Cuthbert Wilkinson, son to Roger Wilkinson,
being Satterday.³

July 6. Stephen Hodshon, barber, being Satterday.⁴

July 7. Elizabeth Dent, wife to Thomas Dent, being
Sunday.⁵

July 6. Richard Holme, of Unthanke, taylor, being
Satterday.⁶

July 12. Robert Patteson, baylife, being Friday.⁷

July 20. Eppy Botcheby, being Satterday.⁸

Aug. 3. Mrs. Liddell, of Framwelgate, papist, being
Satterday.⁹

¹⁷ 1700. May 20. Mr. Robert Dixon of Framwelgate, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁸ 1700. May 20. Frances, wife of William Greggs, gen., buried. *St. Mary in the South Bailey Registers.* William Greggs was laid beside his wife, 16 Oct., 1710.

¹⁹ 1700. May 22. Thomas Buttery, gen., a poor inhabitant, buried. *St. Mary-le-Bow Registers.*

²⁰ 1700. May 31. Richard Briss ye alder, buried, *templo. St. Nicholas' Registers.*

¹ 1700. June 3. Matthew Stott of Framwelgate, roper, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

² 1700. June 11. Willm., son of John Maddison of Framwelgate, smith, buried. *Ibid.*

³ 1700. June 23. Cuthbert Wilkinson of Framwelgate, mason, buried. *St. Giles' Registers.*

⁴ 1700. July 7. Stephen Hodgshon, barber, buried at St. Margaret's. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

⁵ 1700. July 8. Elizabeth, wife of Thomas Dent of Crossgate, cord-
weyner, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

⁶ 1700. July 8. Rich. Holmes of Broom, taylor, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers.*

⁷ 1700. July 13. Robert Pattison, a bailiff, buried. *St. Mary-le-Bow Registers.*

⁸ 1700. July 28. Apollina Botchby, widow, buried, *templo. St. Nicholas' Registers.*

⁹ 1700. Aug. 4. Mary, wife of Mr. Henry Liddell of Framwelgate, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

*Aug. 5. Mr. Henry Young, of Witton-upon-Weer, very suddenly as he was going to Newcastle to accompany Mr. Wilkinson, he being the High Sheriffe of Northumberland, being Munday, and was buried at Chester in the Street.

Aug. 12. John Ramshaw, son of John Ramshaw, being Munday.¹¹

Aug. 13. Petter Endrick, butcher, in Durham gaole, being Tuesday.¹²

Aug. 14. Mathew Middleton, butcher, being Wednesday.¹³

Aug. 23. William Corner, miller, being Friday.

Aug. 25. Mr. Thomas Crossby, attorney-at-law, in Durham jayle, being Sunday.¹⁴

Aug. 29. Allice Stephenson, of Crossgate, widow, being Thursday.¹⁵

Aug. 29. John Wood, clarke of Elvitt, being Thursday.¹⁶

Sept. 1. Esquire Foster of Bamburgh, being Munday.¹⁷

*Sept. 7. A servant that belong to Esquire Claverin, as he was coming from the lymn kilne, fell down dead in Claypath and never spoke more, being Satterday.

*Sept. 6. One Hutchinson, a butcher, that had bought a horse in the Market, fell from his horse and was killed, and never spok word.¹⁸

Sept. 17. Thomas Hopper, of Framwelgate, shoemaker, being Tuesday.¹⁹

Sept. 22. Old Mrs. Parkinson, oute of Hagghouse, being Sunday.²⁰

¹¹ 1700. Aug. 13. John Ramshaw of Crossgate, collier, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹² 1700. Aug. 14. Peter Endek, buried, *templo. St. Nicholas' Registers.*

¹³ 1700. Aug. 15. Mathow Midelton, butcher, buried. *Ibid.*

¹⁴ 1700. Aug. 26. Thomas, son of Francis Crosby, buried. *Cathedral Registers.* Francis Crosby, Clerk of the Peace for the County Palatine of Durham, married, 17 April, 1655, at St. Oswald's, Anne, daughter of John Richardson, and was buried at that church, 23 Oct., 1700.

¹⁵ 1700. Aug. 31. Alice Stephenson of Crossgate, widow, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁶ 1700. Aug. 29. Mr. John Wood, parish clerke, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers.*

¹⁷ William Forster of Bamburgh Castle, eldest son of Sir William Forster, was born 28 July, 1667, educated at Durham school under Battersby, and at St. John's College, Cambridge, where he matriculated, 4 July, 1682; married, 1693, Elizabeth, daughter of William Pert, and was buried in the chancel of Bamburgh, 6 Sept., 1700. He was brother of Lady Crewe, second wife of Bishop Crewe.

¹⁸ See *Six North Country Diaries*, p. 60.

¹⁹ 1700. Sept. 19. Thomas Hopper of Framwelgate, cordweyner, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

²⁰ 1700. Sept. 24. Mrs. Isabel Parkinson of Framwelgate, widow, buried. *Ibid.*

- Sept. 29. Robert, son of Richard Hutchinson, shoemaker,
being Sunday.¹
- Sept. 29. George Stephenson, taylor, being Sunday.²
- Sept. 29. Katherine Cooper, wife to Abraham Cooper,
being Sunday.³
- Oct. 1. Jane Comyn, widow to Simon Comyn, blacksmith,
. . . . being Munday.⁴
- Oct. 7. Thomas Nattrass, Mrs. Woodmas' ostler,
being Munday.⁵
- Oct. 10. Robert Adamson, mayson, being Thursday.⁶
- Oct. 13. John Lambe, of Crossgate, cordwayner, being
Sunday morne about 5 of ye clock.⁷
- Oct. 18. Margery Clarke, being Friday.⁸
- Oct. 18. Elizabeth Hopper, Thomas Hopper, wife, the shoemaker in Framwelgate being Friday.⁹
- *Oct. 18. William Dury, junor and newsmonger, being
Friday.
- Oct. 21. Mr. Francis Crosby, senior, attorney-at-law,
being Munday.¹⁰
- Oct. 25. Mrs. Gordon, wife to Alderman Gordon, a second wife,
. . . . being Friday.¹¹

¹ 1700. Sept. 30. Robert Hutchinson of Crossgate, singing man, buried.
Ibid.

² 1700. Sept. 30. George Stephenson of Crossgate, taylor, buried.
Ibid.

³ 1700. Sept. 30. Catherine, wife of Abraham Cooper, dyer, buried.
Ibid.

⁴ 1700. Oct. 2. Jane Comyn of Crossgate, widow, buried. *Ibid.*

⁵ 1700. Oct. Thomas Natteress of Crossgate, yeoman, buried. *Ibid.*

⁶ 1700. Oct. 11. Robert Adamson of Crossgate, mason, buried. *Ibid.*

⁷ 1700. Oct. 14. John Lamb of Crossgate, cordweyner, buried. *Ibid.*

⁸ 1700. Oct. 19. Margery Clarke of Crossgate, widow, buried. *Ibid.*

⁹ 1700. Oct. 19. Elizabeth Hopper of Framwelgate, widow, buried.
Ibid.

¹⁰ 1700. Oct. 23. Mr. Francis Crosby, attorney-at-law, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers*. He was Clerk of the Peace and father of the Thomas Crosby, who died in Durham gaol on the 25 Aug. previously.

¹¹ 1700. Oct. 27. Mrs. Ann Guorden, wife of Mr. Alderman Guorden, buried. *Cathedral Registers*.

1700. Oct. 27. Mrs. Gordon, wife to Mr. John Gordon, alderman, buried at ye Minster Yard. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

John Gordon of Durham, alderman and mercer, son of James Gordon of Durham and Hurworth, was apprenticed, 20 Mar., 1663, and admitted free of the Merchants Company in 1672. He married first at Heselden, 24 July, 1677, Isabella, daughter of Robert Bromley of Nesbett

Oct. 28. Mrs. Margaret Hall, widow to Mr. Michael Hall, being Munday.¹²

Nov. 16. Isabell Walton, daughter to Authur Walton, being Satterday.¹³

Nov. 27. Mr. Robert Chilton, merchant, being Wednesday.¹⁴

Nov. 28. Robert Eales, of Elvit, glover, very suddenly, being Thursday.¹⁵

Nov. 30. John Parkin's wife, dyer, being Satterday.¹⁶

Dec. 2. Mr. Joseph Hillier, supervisor, being Munday.¹⁷

Dec. 2. Mrs. Alice Woodmas, being Munday.¹⁸

Dec. 5. Mr. Cotey Sheffield, apothecary, being Thursday.¹⁹

Dec. 7. Mrs. Wharton, Doctor Wharton's wife, being Satterday.²⁰

(who was buried in St. Nicholas' church, 1 Feb., 1679/80), by whom he had issue two daughters, viz. :—

Anne, baptized at St. Nicholas', 9 May, 1678, married at the same church, 9 Oct., 1698, Thomas Lewens of Durham, attorney.

Margery, baptized at St. Nicholas', 18 Jan., 1679/80.

He married secondly at St. Oswald's, 29 July, 1684, Anne Smith, who was buried in the Cathedral grave yard, 27 October, 1700; and thirdly at St. Nicholas', 23 November, 1701, Anne Tatam, who was buried at the same church, 30 April, 1706. John Gordon was mayor of Durham, 1695, and was buried at St. Nicholas' church, 11 April, 1713. See *Registers of Durham Cathedral*, ed. White, Harl. Soc., p. 110.

¹² 1700. Oct. 29. Mrs. Margaret Hall of Crossgate, widow, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*. The daughter of Sir William Belasyse of Murton-house, she was married at St. Oswald's, 13 Jan., 1666/7, to Michael Hall of Durham and Consett. See pedigree, Surtees, *Durham*, vol. ii., p. 297.

¹³ 1700. Nov. 17. Isabell, daughter of Arthure Walton, cordwainer, buried, *templo*. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

¹⁴ 1700. Nov. 29. Robert Chilton, buried, *templo*. *Ibid*.

¹⁵ 1700. Nov. 29. Robt. Eales, skinner, one of ye poor, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers*.

¹⁶ 1700. Dec. 1. Mary, wife of John Parkin, dyer, buried. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

¹⁷ 1700. Dec. 3. Mr. Joseph Hellier, officer in ye Excise, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers*. He may possibly have been a member of the family of Hildyard, of Durham, who were used to bury at St. Oswald's. See pedigree in Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iv., p. 151.

¹⁸ 1700. Dec. 3. Alice Woodmas, of Crossgate, widow, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*. [1688. Sept. 10. Robard Woodmass and Alizes Johnson, married. *Ibid*.]

¹⁹ 1700. Dec. 6. Mr. Amcotts Sheffield, apothecary, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers*. The son of Mr. Christopher Sheffield, he was baptized at St. Oswald's, 30 January, 1671/2.

²⁰ 1700. Dec. 8. Mrs. Mary Wharton, wife of Dr. Wharton, buried, *templo*. *St. Nicholas' Registers*. She was daughter of John Hall, alderman of Durham and the first wife of Thomas Wharton, M.D. See pedigree of Wharton of Old Park. Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iii., p. 300.

- Dec. 13. Abraham Stout, butcher, being Friday morne.¹
 Dec. 15. John Fairless, virger in the Chathedral Church,
 being Sunday.²
 *Dec. 16. Mr. John Massom, he a little melancholy, being
 Munday.³
 Dec. 18. Jane Faireless, midwife, wife to John Faireless, virger,
 being Wednesday.⁴
 Jan. 24. Mr. Gilbert Spearman's wife, being Friday.⁵
 Feb. 3. Nicholas Ayre, tobacco merchant, being
 Munday.⁶
 Feb. 14. Katherin Pecton, wife to Thomas Pecton, being
 Friday.⁷
 Feb. 19. William Hills, gardner, being Wednesday.⁸
 Feb. 21. Robert Barker, weaver and broomemaker,
 being Friday.⁹
 Feb. 23. Mr. John Hall, merchant, being Sunday.¹⁰
 Feb. 25. Margaret Maddeson, daughter to John Maddeson,¹¹
 Mar. 9. Ralph Smith, of South Street, meale seller,
 being Sunday.¹²

¹ 1700. Dec. 13. Abraham Stout, butcher, buried, *templo. St. Nicholas' Registers.*

² 1700. Dec. 16. John Fairlesse, virger, buried. *Cathedral Registers.*

³ See *Six North Country Diaries*, p. 60.

⁴ 1700. Dec. 18. Jane, ye wife of John Fairlesse, buried. *Cathedral Registers.*

⁵ 1700/1. Jan. 26. 'Mary, wife of Gilbert Spearman, gen., buried in the Cathedral churchyard, nigh his son John, who was buried there 27 Sept., 1699.' *St. Mary-le-Bow Registers.*

1700/1. Jan. 26. Mary, wife of Mr. Gilbert Spearman, buried. *Cathedral Registers.* She was daughter and coheirress of Robert Bromley of Nesbett. Her husband married, secondly, 1 Sept., 1701, Margaret, daughter and ultimately heirress of Robert Pearson of Startforth and Forcet. She (Mary) has a Latin monumental inscription in the Cathedral grave yard. See *Registers of Durham Cathedral*, ed. White, pp. 48, 110.

⁶ 1700/1. Feb. 4. Nicholas Are, buried, *templo. St. Nicholas' Registers.*

⁷ 1700/1. Feb. 16. Katherin, wife of Thomas Pecton, sadler, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers.*

⁸ 1700/1. Feb. 20. William Hill, yeoman, buried. *St. Giles' Registers.*

⁹ 1700/1. Feb. 24. Robert Barker, of Framwelgate, weaver, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁰ 1700/1. Feb. 24. John Hall, of Crossgate, grocer, buried. *Ibid.* He married circa 1698, Elizabeth, daughter of John Richardson of Caterhouse. A pedigree of his descendants is given in Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iv., p. 145.

¹¹ 1700/1. Feb. 26. Anne, daughter of John Maddeson of Framwelgate, buried. *Ibid.*

¹² 1700/1. Mar. 12. Ralph Smith, of Crossgate, yeoman, buried. *Ibid.*

Mar. 21. Isabell Corneforth, wife to Robert Corneforth,
being Friday.

Mar. 21. Francis Middleton, barber, being Friday.¹³

1701.

*Mar. 27. Mary, wife of Thomas Watson, mayson, being
Thursday.

Mar. 27. Old Lapper died ye same day.¹⁴

Mar. 28. Ann, wife of Thomas Young, servant to my Lord
Bishopp of Durham, being Friday.¹⁵

April 5. Dorothy Hutchinson, widow to Thomas Hutchinson in
Framwelgate, taylor, being Satterday.¹⁶

*April 14. Mrs. Shaw, once Mr. Foster's widow, organist,
being Munday.¹⁷

April 16. William Hall, a Scotchman, servant to Mr. John
Hall, merchant and maltman, being Wednesday.

May 3. Humphrey Stephenson, a virgir in ye Chathedrall,
. . . . being Satterday.¹⁸

May 18. Robert Whitle, of South Street, weaver, his wife Mary
departed in childbirth, being Sunday.¹⁹

*May 18. And William Belley, called scackless Willy.

June 2. John Wheatley, carpinter, being Munday.²⁰

June 7. Ann Walton, wife to John Walton, shoemaker, a second
wife, being Satterday.¹

July 5. Robert Bell of Shinkley, a beadman of the Palace
(sic) Green, being Satterday.²

¹³ 1700/1. Mar. 15. Francis Middleton, of Crossgate, barber, buried.
Ibid.

¹⁴ 1701. Mar. 27. Margaret Williamson of Crossgate, buried. *Ibid.*

¹⁵ 1701. Mar. 29. Anne, wife of Tho. Young, buried. *St. Nicholas'*
Registers.

¹⁶ 1701. April 6. Dorothy Hutchinson, of Framwelgate, widdow,
buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁷ She was widow of John Foster, the organist, who was buried at the
Cathedral, 21 April, 1677. Seven months afterwards, on 29 Nov., she
married Alexander Shaw.

¹⁸ 1701. May 3. Humphrey Stephenson, joiner and verger, buried.
St. Mary in the South Bailey Registers.

¹⁹ 1701. May 19. Mary, wife of Rob. White of Crossgate, buried.
St. Margaret's Registers.

²⁰ 1701. June 4. John Wheatley of Framwelgate, joyner, buried.
Ibid.

¹ 1701. June 8. Anne, wife of John Walton, cordwiner, buried, *templo.*
St. Nicholas' Registers.

² 1701. July 6. Robert Bell, a very aged parishioner, one of yo
Bishop's Hospital, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers.*

July 6. Margaret Skirry, wife to Christopher Skirry, mayson,
 being Sunday.³

July 20. Captain Thomas Hillman, being Sunday, at
 night.⁴

July 25. Henry Foster's, merchant, brother, being
 Saturday.

Aug. 6. Mr. Beamond, a priest in Durham, being
 Wednesday.⁵

*Aug. 22. Ferdinando Foster of Bambrough, esquire, was killed
 in a duel by Mr. Fenwick, being Friday.⁶

*Sept. 7. Thomas Hugall, and supposed to be slaine by
 Mr. Lackenby and Mr. Dixon, apothecary, being Sunday.⁷

Sept. 20. Robert Stephenson, tanner, being Saterdag.⁸

Sept. 25. Mr. Fenwick was hanged for killing Esquire Farden-
 ando Forster, a member of Parliament at Newcastle, being Thurs-
 day.⁹

Nov. 11. Jane Foster, Mary Wilkinson's sister, of Sadler
 Street, being Tuesday.

³ 1701. July 14. Margaret Skirrey of Crossgate, widow, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

⁴ 1701. July 21. Thomas Hillman, buried, *templo. St. Nicholas' Registers.*

⁵ 1701. Aug. 7. Mr. Hammond Beaumont, clerk, buried. *St. Mary in the South Bailey Registers.* Hammond Beaumont of Fangfoss, entered his pedigree at St. George's Visitation of Yorkshire in 1612. The person mentioned in the text was apparently the Rev. Hammond Beaumont, who served as curate of Easington to the absentee rector, Dean Granville (see Granville's *Correspondence*, part ii., p. 158). He was of Peterhouse, Cambridge, matriculated, 9 June, 1659; B.A., 1662; M.A., 1666. By his wife, Mary, daughter of Thomas Delaval of Durham and granddaughter of Sir Ralph Delaval, he had, with other issue, Hammond Beaumont, of Peterhouse, Cambridge, matriculated, 5 Feb., 1699/1700, aged 18; B.A., 1703; M.A., 1707; vicar of Chillingham, 1712-1725, and at the same time perpetual curate of Bamburgh; who on the 26 April, 1720, took out a licence to marry Margaret Forster of Bamburgh, and died in the end of June, 1725; also a second son, Delaval Beaumont, some time of Bishopwearmouth, who was married at the Cathedral, 24 Aug., 1714, to Mrs. Elizabeth Wilson of the parish of Bishopwearmouth.

⁶ See *Six North Country Diaries*, p. 61.

⁷ William, ye son of Thomas Hugill and searcher of ye Company of Glovers, was buried ye 9th of September, 1701. He was murdered on Sunday, ye last of August, at 12 at night by Iⁿ Luckenby and Thom. Dixon. *St. Giles' Registers.*

⁸ 1701. Sept. 21. Robert Stephenson of Framwelgate, tanner, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

⁹ 'Mr. John Fenwick of Rock, stab'd Mr. Ferdinando Forster, esq., parliament man for Northumberland, the twenty-second day of Aug., 1701, betwixt the White Cross and the Thorntree. Mr. John Fenwick of Rock was hanged the 25 day of Sept., 1701, for stabin Mr. Ferdinando Foster.' *St. Andrew's, Newcastle, Registers.* John Fenwick belonged to the family of Fenwick of Kenton. Ferdinando Forster was educated at Durham school under Battersby.

Nov. 12. Mr. Joseph Hall, attorney-at-law, being Wednesday.¹⁰

Nov. 12. Old Katherin Hickson, being Wednesday.¹¹

Jan. 1. Mr. Ralph Bambridge, shoemaker, being Thursday.¹²

Jan. 20. Mr. Alderman Dobson, being Tuesday.¹³

Jan. 20. Jane Lampshaw, wife to Cuthbert, being Tuesday.¹⁴

Jan. 28. Nicholas Richardson, junior, betwixt the hours of 8 and 9 at night.¹⁵

*Feb. 11. Old Ann Comyn, 97 years of age and more, being Wednesday betwixt 3 and 4 in the morning.

Mar. 13. Ann Wood, belonging to the Bull's Head signe, departed this life at Bra(n)speeth.

Mar. 15. Ralph Jackson, skinner, being Sunday.¹⁶

Mar. 20. John Harry, cooper, being Friday.¹⁷

¹⁰ 1701. Nov. 13. Mr. Joseph Hall, attorney, of Market Place, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*. He was ancestor of the family of Hall of Skelton Castle. See Nichols' *Literary Anecdotes*, vol. iii., p. 87; vol. ix., p. 156. Surtees, *Durham*, vol. ii., pp. 291, 292.

¹¹ 1701. Nov. 13. Catherin Hixon, widow, buried. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

¹² 1701/2. Jan. 2. Ralph Bainbridgs, cordwiner, buried, *templo*. *Ibid*.

¹³ 1701/2. Jan. 21. Mr. Whetley Dobson, alderman, buried, *templo*. *Ibid*.

I. Wheatley Dobson, alderman and mercer, mayor of Durham, 1692, 1693, 1696, and 1697, and churchwarden of St. Nicholas' in 1673. On 1 Sept., 1670, he took out a licence to marry Elizabeth Welbury, and had issue:—

Welberrie, baptized at St. Nicholas', 27 Aug., 1671.

Christopher, baptized at St. Nicholas', 13 April, 1673. buried, 10 Aug., 1680.

Edward, baptized at St. Nicholas', 21 Feb., 1674/5, buried, 2 Aug., 1681.

Robert II.

Anne, baptized at St. Nicholas', 8 Feb., 1679/80 [buried, 30 Jan., 1686/7].

Mary, baptized at St. Nicholas', 19 Feb., 1681/2.

Elizabeth, baptized at St. Nicholas', 6 April, 1684.

II. Robert Dobson of Durham, mercer, baptized at St. Nicholas', 10 April, 1677, married, 28 May, 1703, at St. Giles', Christian Sanderson, of Barnard Castle, and had issue a son:—

Wheatly, baptized at St. Nicholas', 21 April, 1704.

¹⁴ 1701/2. Jan. 20. Anne Lampson, widow, buried. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

¹⁵ 1701/2. Jan. 29. Nicholas Richardson, junior, smith, of Crossgate, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

¹⁶ 1701/2. Mar. 16. Ralph Jackson of Crossgate, glover, buried. *Ibid*.

¹⁷ 1701/2. Mar. 21. John Harrey, of Crossgate cooper, buried. *Ibid*.

1702.

April 17. Mrs. Jefferson, widdow to Mr. Thomas Jefferson, once postmaster, being Friday.¹⁸

April 21. Cuthbert Allinson, carpinter or joyner, whom was robed of 36 pounds, being Tuesday.¹⁹

April 24. Elizabeth Jackson, wife to Ralph Jackson, skinner, and she a great begger,²⁰

April 26. John Jefferson, the letter carrier, being Sunday.

April 28. Margaret, wife to Thomas Dobinson, being Tuesday.¹

*April 29. Mr. Bonney, one steward to my Lord Scarborough, having gott his death by the stroak of a horse on the belly.²

*June 4. George Williamson, glover, haveing been at Aukland and had gott drink, fell of horseback and kild himselfe and died betwixt 12 and one at night upon Corpus Christy day.³

June 15. Mr. John Martin, merchant, Person Martin's sonn,⁴

July 4. Mr. Robert Young, once Richard Reed's apprentice, being Satterday.⁵

July 11. Cuthbert Adamson, hatte hatter, junior, Bett his wife.⁶

¹⁸ 1702. April 17. Margret Jefferson, widow, buried. *Ibid.*

¹⁹ 1702. April 23. Cuthbert Allison, of Market-place, joyner, buried. *Ibid.*

²⁰ 1762. April 25. Eliz. Jackson, Crossgate, buried. *Ibid.*

¹ 1702. May 6. Margrett Dobinson, Crossgate, buried. *Ibid.*

² See *Six North Country Diaries*, p. 61.

³ *Ibid.*

⁴ 1702. June 16. John Martin, of St. Nicholas' parish, buried. *Cathedral Registers*. His father, Samuel Martin, perpetual curate of St. Nicholas' and a minor canon of the Cathedral, died 19 April, 1682, leaving issue by his wife, Dorothy, daughter of Thomas Sonkey of Durham, gaoler: Samuel Martin, baptized at St. Mary-le-Bow, 19 Nov., 1644, matriculated at St. John's College Cambridge, 21 June, 1661; John Martin mentioned in the text, who was baptized at St. Mary-le-Bow, 5 June, 1650; and others. There was a contemporary family of Martin residing in Elvet, whose pedigree is given in Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iv., p. 149.

⁵ 1702. July 5. Robert Young, who dig (*sic*) in ye gaill, buried, *templo. St. Nicholas' Registers*.

⁶ 1702. July 12. Elizabeth, wife of Cuthbart Adamson, buried, *templo. Ibid.* Cuthbert Adamson, son of Cuthbert Adamson, a freeman of Durham, baptized at St. Nicholas', 27 Dec., 1671; apprenticed 24 June, 1685, to Thomas Adamson, feltmaker, was admitted free of the Felt-makers Company, 26 June, 1690. On the 5 Jan., 1690/1, he took out a licence to marry Elizabeth Welsh. He married secondly at St. Oswald's, 30 Jan., 1703/4, Jane, widow of Thomas Rowland and daughter of Henry Eden of Shincliffe, M.D., and having had issue by both marriages, was buried at St. Oswald's, 28 Dec., 1715. See *Pedigrees of the Families of Adamson of Newcastle*, by the Rev. C. E. Adamson, privately printed. No date.

I. Mary Adamson, daughter of Cuthbert Adamson by his second wife, Jane Eden, baptized at St. Oswald's, 17 Jan., 1704/5, was married

July 23. Thomas Rennoldson, weaver, junior, being Thursday.⁷

July 23. Thomas Brown's wife, in Claypath, carpenter, John Wilson's half-sister, being Thursday.⁸

to Peter Blenkinsop, who, for 65 years, was singing boy and man at the Cathedral; an innkeeper in the parish of St. Mary-le-Bow. Dying on the 7 Dec., 1761, she was buried at St. Oswald's where her husband, who died 4 Dec., 1778, aged 75, was laid beside her. They had issue:—

John Blenkinsop, baptized, St. Oswald's, 19 May, 1731.

Peter II.

William Blythman Blenkinsop, baptized, St. Mary-le-Bow, 16 Aug., 1735.

Cuthbert Blenkinsop, baptized, St. Mary-le-Bow, 18 May, 1737.

Jane, baptized, St. Mary-le-Bow, 9 Oct., 1732.

Mary, baptized, St. Mary-le-Bow, 15 May, 1738.

Anne, baptized, St. Mary-le-Bow, 12 May, 1740.

Jane, baptized at St. Mary-le-Bow, 25 Jan., 1745/6, married, at the same church, 17 July, 1770, William Porter, surgeon to the Inniskilling Dragoons, who died 8 Sept., 1779. She died at Esher, Surrey, 18 June, 1831, having had issue four sons and two daughters:—

William Porter, baptized, St. Mary-le-Bow, 27 June, 1771, died in infancy.

William Ogilvie Porter, surgeon, R.N., died at Bristol, 15 Aug., 1850, aged 76. M.I. Bristol Cathedral.↙

John Porter, settled in Antigua, but died Isle of Man, aged 38.

Robert (Ker) Porter, baptized at St. Mary-le-Bow, 10 July, 1777, originally an artist, afterwards minister of Venezuela; knighted, 1807, by Gustavus IV. of Sweden; married, in Russia, *circa* 1812, Princess Marie Scherbatoff, by whom he had issue. He was author of *Travels in Georgia*, etc., 2 vols, 4to, published at £9 2s.; he died in Russia, 4 May, 1842.

Jane, baptized, St. Mary-le-Bow, 17 Jan., 1776, author of *The Scottish Chiefs*, *Thadæus of Warsaw*; and died at Bristol, 24 May, 1850.

Anna Maria, baptized, St. Mary-le-Bow, 7 Sept., 1779, author of *Don Sebastian*, *The Hungarian Brothers*, etc.; died at Bristol, 21 June, 1832.

II. Peter Blenkinsop of Durham, son of Peter Blenkinsop and Mary Adamson, his wife, was baptized at St. Mary-le-Bow, 8 Oct., 1733, married, and had issue:—

Peter Blenkinsop, baptized, St. Nicholas', 2 Jan., 1765.

William Blythman Blenkinsop, baptized, St. Nicholas', 1 Jan., 1766.

Mary, baptized, St. Nicholas', 1 Sept., 1762 [married, St. Mary-le-Bow, 23 Nov., 1795, William Livick].

Laetitia Cash, baptized, St. Nicholas', 19 Oct., 1763.

Anne Jane, baptized, 14 June, 1767.

⁷ 1702. July 27. (Blank) daughter of Thos. Renouson, weaver, Crossgate, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

⁸ 1702. July 24. Elizabeth Browne, wife of Thomas Browne, joyner, buried. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

Aug. 31. Esquire Ayeton of the Fawside, being Monday.⁹

Sept. 2. Alice, wife to William Mitchell, senior, being Wednesday betwixt 8 and 9 at night.¹⁰

Sept. 19. John Brasse, glover, being Satterday.¹¹

Oct. 30. John Moore, junior, being Friday.¹²

Nov. 21. Mr. Paxton, draper taylor, being Satterday.¹³

Dec. 3. John Bancks, milner, of Keeper Milne, being Thursday.¹⁴

Dec. 6. Clement Wilkinson, senior, draper taylor, of Crossgate, being Sunday.¹⁵

Dec. 19. Mr. Gilbert Machin, that married Mr. Salvin's daughter in Elvit, departed this life, being Satterday.¹⁶

Dec. 23. Raiphe Holme of Unthanke, being Wednesday.

Dec. 24. Thomas Wild, husband to Jane Harry, late wife to James Harry, being Thursday.¹⁷

Jan. 1. Richard Browne, senior, milner, being Friday.¹⁸

*Jan. 5. Ann Johnson, William Johnson's wife, tanner, who went from Durham for debt, being Tuesday.

⁹ John Ayton, of Fawside, in the parish of Lanchester, and of West Herrington in the parish of Houghton-le-Spring. See pedigree of Ayton, Surtees, *Durham*, vol. i., p. 186.

¹⁰ 1702. Sept. 2. Alice, wife of Will. Mitchell, glover, Crossgate, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

¹¹ 1702. Sept. 20. John Brasse, glover, Framwelgate, buried. *Ibid*.

¹² 1702. Nov. 1. John Mouer, cordwiner, buried at St. Margaret's. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

¹³ 1702. Nov. 22. Mr. Thomas Paxton, draper, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers*.

1702. Nov. 22. Thomas Paxton, clothier, buried at St. Oswald's. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

¹⁴ 1702. Dec. 4. Jon Banks, miller of Keeper Mills, buried. *St. Giles' Registers*.

¹⁵ 1702. Dec. 8. Clemett Wilkinson, Crossgate, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

¹⁶ 1702. Dec. 21. Mr. Gilbert Machon, grandson of the Rev. Mr. John Machon, late Master of this Hospitall, was buried in this chappel before the altar table on St. Thomas's day. *Sherburn Hospital Registers*. He was son of Thomas Machon, prebendary of Lichfield, who died 27 Feb., 1672, and was also buried at Sherburn. Gilbert Machon, by his wife, Anne, daughter of Anthony Salvin of Sunderland Bridge (who married secondly George Bowes), had issue three daughters and co-heirs, Anne, wife of George Vane of Long Newton; Deborah, wife of Anthony Wilkinson of Crossgate, Durham; and Eleanor, who died unmarried. See pedigree of Machon, Surtees, *Durham*, vol. i., p. 143.

¹⁷ 1702. Dec. 25. Thomas Wilde, a poor collier, of St. Margaret's parish, buried. *St. Giles' Registers*.

¹⁸ 1702/3. Jan. 2. Richard Brown, miller, an old man, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers*.

- Jan. 8. John Moore of Framwelgate, taylor and maltman,
 . . . being Friday.¹⁹
 Jan. 12. Mrs. Power, Mr. Thomas Power, Captain, widdow,
 . . . being Tuesday.²⁰
 Jan. 21. James Lee, draper taylor, being Thursday.¹
 Jan 28. Thomas Atkinson, the Bishopp's brewer, being
 Sunday.
 Feb. 12. Old Thomas Blenkinship, milner, being Friday.²
 *Feb. 13. Mr. John Church, attorney-at-law, very sud-
 denly, being well that day, being Satterday.³
 *Feb. 20. Mr. John Middleton, lawyer and Recorder,
 being Satterday.⁴

¹⁹ 1702/3. Jan. 10. John Moor, Framwelgate, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

²⁰ 1702/3. Jan. 13. Mrs. Poor, Crossgate, buried. *Ibid.* See her husband's death, p. 117, *supra*.

¹ 1702/3. Jan. 22. James Lee, taylor, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers.*

² 1702/3. Feb. 13. Thomas Blenkinship, Crossgate, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

³ I. William Church of Durham, married, at Wotton Gilbert, 16 Sept., 1643, Margaret, daughter of Anthony Thompson of Crossgate; he was under-sheriff of the county of Durham, and was buried at St. Mary's in the South Bailey, 14 Jan., 1663/4, his wife being laid beside him, 10 April, 1698. They had issue:—

John II.

Cuthbert, baptized, St. Mary-le-Bow, 7 Mar., 1647/8, buried, 27 July, 1649.

Anthony, baptized at St. Mary-le-Bow, 18 Nov., 1651.

James Church of Durham, attorney, baptized at St. Mary-le-Bow, 22 Aug., 1653, married Frances, widow of Thomas Lassells, and daughter of William Heighington, both of Durham, buried, St. Margaret's, 23 Aug., 1693.

Mary, baptized at St. Mary-le-Bow, 3 Mar., 1644/5, married, 30 Nov., 1676, at the Cathedral, Thomas Bowser.

Barbara, baptized at St. Mary-le-Bow, 13 May, 1650.

Elizabeth, baptized at St. Mary-le-Bow, 1 Aug., 1655.

Cassandra, baptized at St. Mary in the South Bailey, 2 Aug., 1659, buried, 27 Feb., 1659/60.

Margaret, baptized, St. Mary in the South Bailey, 20 Jan., 1662.

II. John Church of Durham, attorney, was baptized at St. Mary-le-Bow, 20 July, 1646. He buried his first wife, Isabel, at St. Oswald's, 14 Feb., 1681/2, and he himself was buried in St. Nicholas', 14 Feb., 1702/3. By a second marriage he had issue:—

Thompson, baptized at St. Nicholas', 27 Sept., 1687.

William, baptized at St. Nicholas', 17 May, 1689.

Mary, baptized at St. Nicholas', 11 May, 1686, buried in the church, 13 July, 1691.

Margaret, baptized at St. Nicholas', 14 Nov., 1693.

See *Six North Country Diaries*, p. 62.

⁴ John Middleton was entered at Gray's Inn, 27 Nov., 1677, as son and heir of Nathaniel Middleton of the city of Durham, was appointed Recorder of Durham, 3 June, 1696, and was buried at St. Nicholas', 21 Feb., 1702/3. By his marriage with Anne, daughter of John Harrison of Scarborough, he had issue two sons and eight daughters. See pedigree, Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iv., p. 168.

Feb. 23. James Rowell, mayson, being Tuesday.⁵

Mar. 3. Mrs. Thomasin Middleton, Lawyer Middleton's mother.
being Wednesday.⁶

1703.

Mar. 28. William Weardon, bookseller, being Easter day.⁷

April 16. Elizabeth Paxton, wife to Nicholas Paxton, shoemaker and senior, being Friday.⁸

April 16. Mrs. Browne, Mr. John Browne's wife, the attorney-at-law, being Friday.⁹

April 17. Mr. Foulthorpe, attorney-at-law, being Satterday.¹⁰

April 26. Margaret, wife of James Poulson, being Monday, at night.¹¹

April 26. And Margaret Scott, that same day.¹²

⁵ 1702/3. Feb. 24. James Rowell, Crossgate, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

⁶ 1702/3. Mar. 4. Mrs. Midleton, widow, buried, *templo. St. Nicholas' Registers.* She was Thomazine, daughter of Richard Lee, alderman of Durham, and was married at St. Nicholas', 1 Mar., 1655/6. Besides John Middleton, the Recorder, she had issue two sons and two daughters.

⁷ 1703. Mar. 29. William Werdon, bookseller, buried. *Cathedral Registers.*

1703. Mar. 29. Mr. William Wardon, buried in the Abay yard. *St. Nicholas' Registers.* He was laid beside his wife who was buried, 17 Oct., 1688.

⁸ 1703. April 18. Elizabeth Paxton, mother-in-law of Christopher Foulthorpe, buried. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

⁹ 1703. April 18. Jane Browne of North Bailey, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

John Brown of Durham, attorney, married Jane, daughter of Richard Hutchinson of Durham, before the 20 Aug., 1666, when her father entered his pedigree at Dugdale's *Visitation*. They had (perhaps with other) issue:—

John, baptized at the Cathedral, 30 June, 1670.

John, baptized at the Cathedral, 9 Nov., 1675.

Gerard, baptized at the Cathedral, 18 Feb., 1678/9.

Elizabeth, named in her father's will.

Jane, married, at the Cathedral, 30 April, 1683, David Dixon of Durham, attorney, buried, St. Oswald's, 21 Dec., 1718.

¹⁰ 1703. April 18. Mr. Christopher Foulthorpe, buried, *templo. St. Nicholas' Registers.* He has not been affiliated to the family of Fulthorpe of Tunstal; see Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iii., p. 126; though the christian name of Christopher was used by them. Christopher Foulthorpe married Eleanor Paxton, 26 Nov., 1693.

¹¹ 1703. April 28. Margaret, wife of James Poulson, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹² 1703. April 28. Margaret Scott, Crossgate, buried. *Ibid.*

- May 10. Mrs. Margaret Blackston, Mr. Tobias Blackston's wife,
 . . . being Munday.¹³
- May 10. And Isabell Stoot dyed that day.¹⁴
- May 16. Ralph Sherewood, waite of Durham, . . . being
 Whitsunday.¹⁵
- May 19. Mr. Peter Nelson, schoolmaster, . . . being Wed-
 nesday.¹⁶
- May 29. Mr. Gilbert Wharton, attorney-at-law, . . . being
 Saterdag.¹⁷
- May 31. Elizabeth Hudson, Charles the baker's wife, . . .
 being Munday.¹⁸
- June 15. Sarah Catcheside. . . .¹⁹
- June 23. John Binnion, draper taylor, and farmer of the toles
 of corne, . . .²⁰
- *June 23. And Long Tom, the taylor.
- July 4. Richard Maugham, miller, . . . being Sunday.¹
- July 15. Mr. John Rackett of Framwelgate, . . . being St.
 Swethen's day.²
- Aug. 6. Grace Wilkinson, wife to Roger Wilkinson, . . .
 being Friday.³

¹³ 1703. May 11. Mrs. Margret Blakiston, buried at St. Margaret's.
St. Nicholas' Registers. She was widow of Toby Blakiston of Newton
 Hall, near Durham, and of Gray's Inn, barrister-at-law, (who was buried
 at St. Margaret's, 2 July, 1680), by whom she had (perhaps with other)
 issue two sons and two daughters. See Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iii., p. 164.

¹⁴ 1703. May 13. Isabel Stout, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

¹⁵ 1703. May 18. Ralph Sherewood, buried. *Ibid*.

¹⁶ 1703. May 20. Mr. Peter Nelson, writing master, buried. *Cathe-
 dral Registers*. He was the second master of the Grammar School, and
 married at Long Newton, 1 June, 1669, Ann Thorp of Yarm, who was laid
 beside him, 28 Jan., 1721/2. See *Durham Cathedral Registers*, ed. White,
 pp. 111, 116.

¹⁷ 1703. May 30. Gilbert Wharton of Wolsingham, buried. *St. Mar-
 garet's Registers*. He was apparently *not* of the family of Wharton of Old
 Park. See pedigree, Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iii., p. 300.

¹⁸ 1703. June 1. Elizabeth, wife of Charles Hudson, buried at St.
 Margaret's. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

¹⁹ 1703. June 16. Sarah Catcheside, Framwelgate, widow, buried. *St.
 Margaret's Registers*.

²⁰ 1703. June 24. John Binyon, talor, buried. *St. Nicholas' Regis-
 ters*.

¹ 1703. July 7. Richard Maugham, buried at St. Gyles. *Ibid*.

² 1703. July 16. John Rackett, Framwelgate, buried. *St. Margaret's
 Registers*. He married at St. Margaret's, 29 July, 1649, Elizabeth, widow
 of Jacob Skinner, and his daughter Margery was married in the same
 church, 31 August, 1671, to John Richardson of Framwelgate and Cater-
 house, who was buried there, 3 Oct., 1708. He was the son of John
 Richardson, who, as stated above, p. 110, was buried in his own garden at
 Caterhouse, 29 Sept., 1644. See Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iv., p. 145.

³ 1703. Aug. 7. Grace Wilkinson, widdow, Framwelgate, buried. *St.
 Margaret's Registers*.

Aug. 7. Mrs. Middleton, the Recorder's widdow, being Satterday.⁴

Aug. 8. Ann, wife to William Pearson, being Sunday.⁵

Aug. 22. Thomas Lowther, skinner, being Sunday at 10 of the clock at night.⁶

Sept. 13. William Mayson, weaver, being Munday.⁷

Sept. 12. Mr. Richard Newhouse, junior, being Sunday.⁸

Sept. 21. Mr. John Spearman, under Sheriffe for the County of Durham, being Tuesday.⁹

Oct. 16. Madam Bagshall a(t) Houghton in the Spring, being Satterday.¹⁰

Oct. 2. William Taylor, weaver, being Tuesday.¹¹

Nov. 16. John Maddeson, ostler to Mr. Burrell, being Tuesday.¹²

*Dec. 23. Mr. Thomas Richardson, commonly called London Thom.¹³

Dec. 30. Roger Walton, cordwainer, one of the Mayor sergeants for the towne, being Thursday.¹⁴

Jan. 16. Mr. Robert Roper, attorney-at-law, being Sunday.¹⁵

⁴ 1703. Aug. 8. Mrs. Midleton, wife of Mr. John Midleton, councler, deceased, buried, *templo. St. Nicholas' Registers.*

⁵ 1703. Aug. 9. Anne, wife of Wilm. Pearson, Crossgate, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

⁶ 1703. Aug. 23. Thomas Lowther, of Giligate, skinner, a man of great estimation amongst his neighbours, buried. *St. Giles' Registers.*

⁷ 1703. Sept. 14. Willm. Mason, of Framwelgate, weaver, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

⁸ 1703. Sept. 13. Mr. Richard Newhouse, buried. *St. Mary in the South Bailey Registers.* The Newhouse family were long resident in the parish of St. Mary-le-Bow and St. Mary in the South Bailey. See the Registers of these parishes printed by the Durham and Northumberland Par. Reg. Soc.

⁹ 1703. Sept. 22. Mr. John Spearman, under-sheriff, buried. *Cathedral Registers.* The son of Robert Spearman of Preston, he was baptized at Tynemouth, 16 January, 1645/6. He married Elizabeth, daughter and coheir of Richard Whitfield, alderman of Durham, by whom he had a numerous issue. His archaeological and legal collections are preserved in Bishop Cosin's library. See pedigree, Surtees, *Durham*, vol. i., p. 95. *Registers of Durham Cathedral*, ed. White, p. 111.

¹⁰ 1703. Oct. 18. Mrs. Mary Bagshaw, wife of the Rev. Docter Bagshaw of Houghton, buried. *Houghton-le-Spring Registers.* She was 47 years of age, and wife of Henry Bagshaw, rector of Houghton-le-Spring, prebendary of the 9th stall in Durham Cathedral. Dr. Bagshaw has a long Latin monumental inscription in the chancel of Houghton-le-Spring.

¹¹ 1703. Nov. 2. William Taylor, Crossgate, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹² 1703. Nov. 17. John Maddison, Framwelgate, buried. *Ibid.*

¹³ 1703. Dec. 24. Thomas Richardson, of ye city of Durham, buried. *Ibid.*

¹⁴ 1703. Dec. 30. Roger Walton, cordwiner, buried. *St. Nicholas' Reg.*

¹⁵ 1703/4. Jan. 17. Robert Roper, buried, *templo. Ibid.*

- Jan. 18. Anthony Fauwell, butcher, being Tuesday.¹⁶
 Jan. 19. John Ramshaw, collier, in South Street, being
 Wednesday.¹⁷
 Jan. 19. Ann Miller, Peter's wife, being Wednesday at
 night.¹⁸
 Jan. 29. Mr. Thomas Skinner, chyrurgion, being Sat-
 urday, being of age 68 years gone the 21st day of December last
 from the date hereof.¹⁹
 Feb. 14. Mr. John Busby, Cassopp John, being Mun-
 day.²⁰
 Feb. 21. Mr. Robert Smith, attorney-at-law, being
 Munday.¹
 Feb. 14. Mr. Thomas Tweddall, merchant, being Tues-
 day.²
 Feb. 14. Thomas Hopper, Quaker, being Tuesday.³
 Mar. 4. Old Mr. Surtees of Woodhead, being Satter-
 day.⁴
 Mar. 23. Mr. Beckworth, in Yorkshire, being Thursday.⁵

¹⁶ 1703/4. Jan. 19. Anthony Fawell, Crossgate, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁷ 1703/4. Jan. 20. John Ramshaw, Crossgate, buried. *Ibid.*

¹⁸ 1703/4. Jan. 20. Anne, wife of Peter Milner, Crossgate, buried. *Ibid.*

¹⁹ 1703/4. Jan. 30. Mr. Thomas Skinner of Crossgate, buried. *Ibid.*

²⁰ 1703/4. Feb. 15. John Busby, buried, *templo. St. Nicholas' Registers.* He represented a family seated at Cassop since 1587; and was succeeded by his son, Henry Busby of Durham, attorney, who was buried at St. Oswald's, 13 Oct., 1712, leaving issue. See pedigree, Surtees, *Durham*, vol. i., p. 75.

¹ 1703/4. Feb. 23. Mr. Robert Smith, widower, buried. *Cathedral Registers.*

1703/4. Feb. 23. Mr. Robt. Smith, buried at ye Minster yard. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

² 1703/4. Mar. 15. Mr. Thomas Tweddell, buried, *templo. Ibid.* He was probably third son of Frances Tweddell of Thorpthewles, and an elder brother of George Tweddell mentioned p. 167 *post*.

³ 1703/4. Mar. 17. Thomas Hopper, Quaker, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

⁴ William Surtees of the Woodhead, in the parish of Ovingham, was ancestor of the family of Surtees of Woodhead, Hedley, Newcastle and Dinsdale.

⁵ Probably the 'Mr. Edward Beckworth' who married, 7 Oct., 1677, at St. Margaret's, Elizabeth, daughter of William Heighington of Durham, by whom he had issue two sons and a daughter, viz. :—Thomas, Edward, and Frances. See Surtees, *Durham*, vol. i., p. 99. He may have been a member of the family of Beckworth of Trimdon and of Thurcroft in Yorkshire.

Mar. 24. John Hutchinson esquire, justice of the Peace and attorney-at-law, . . . being Friday.⁶

1704.

April 5. Mr. George Tweddall, alderman, being Wednesday.⁷

April 5. Thomas Maylon, butcher, being Wednesday.⁸

April 5. John Hutchinson, plumer, in Elvitt.⁹

April 17. William Key, Jersey comber, being Easter Munday.¹⁰

*April 29. Old James Peacock, a currier by trade and a great begger, suddenly in the cloisters, being Saterdag.¹¹

May 13. Richard Huntley, tanner, being Saterdag.¹²

June 5. Mr. Ingleby, schoolmaster, being Whitsun Munday.¹³

June 7. Old Margaret Milbourne, servant to Mrs. Church, being Wednesday.¹⁴

June 28. Mary, wife of John Duckett, blacksmith,¹⁵

July 8. Doctor Gray, Doctor of Divinity and Prebend of the Chathedrall, being Saterdag.¹⁶

⁶ 1704. Mar. 26. John Hutchinson of Framwelgate, esq., buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*. He was mayor of Durham in 1681 and 1684. He died seised of Bitchburn and Dryburn. See pedigree, Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iv., p. 155.

⁷ 1704. April 7. Mr. George Tweddell, alderman, buried, *templo. St. Nicholas' Registers*. George Tweddell was mayor of Durham in 1701. By his marriage with Elizabeth, daughter of William Heslop (who was master and father-in-law of Sir John Duck), he left issue, a son, George Tweddell of Thorpthewles, who was grandfather of John Tweddell, the distinguished Greek scholar, who, dying at Athens on the 25 July, 1799, was buried in the Theseum. See pedigree, Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iii., p. 82.

⁸ 1704. April 6. Thomas Maland, butcher, buried, *templo. St. Nicholas' Registers*.

⁹ 1704. April 5. John Hutchinson, plumber, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers*.

¹⁰ 1704. April 18. William Kay, buried, *templo. St. Nicholas' Registers*.

¹¹ See *Six North Country Diaries*, p. 62.

¹² 1704. May 14. Richard Huntley, buried, Crossgate. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

¹³ 1704. June 7. William Ingleby, Crossgate, buried. *Ibid.*

¹⁴ 1704. June 8. Margaret Milburn, Crossgate, buried. *Ibid.*

¹⁵ 1704. June 29. Mary, wife of John Dacket, Framwelgate, buried. *Ibid.*

¹⁶ 1704. July 13. Dr. Robert Gray, rector of Weremouth parish, buried. *Bishopwearmouth Registers*. A younger son of Sir Ralph Grey of Wark and Chillingham, Robert Grey was educated at Northallerton, under the distinguished Amur Oxley, proceeding to Christ's College, Cambridge. He held the rectory of Bishopwearmouth and the eighth stall in Durham Cathedral from the year 1652 to his death. See memoir, Welford, *Men of Mark*.

- July 8. John Cogdon, junior, being Satterday at night.¹⁷
 July 28. Mrs. Baites of Newcastle, being Friday.¹⁸
 *Aug. 5. Bonet Bess dyed.¹⁹
 Aug. 9. Sir Ralph Cole of Branspath, being Wednesday.
 Sept. 29. My Lady Cole, Sir Ralph's lady, being Friday.²⁰
 Oct. 3. Mr. John Midford, my lord of Durham's parratour,
 being Tuesday.¹
 Oct. 8. George Stott, roper, being Sunday about one
 a clock in the morne.²
 Oct. 6. Person Blackston of Elvit, being Friday.³
 Nov. 6. Richard Padman, junior, barber, being Munday.⁴
 Nov. 13. Mrs. Mickleton of Crook Hall, being Munday.⁵
 Dec. 24. Mary Darneton, widdow, being Sunday.⁶
 Dec. 25. And Nedy Stoot, the next day in the House of Correction.⁷

¹⁷ 1704. July 9. John Cogdon, buried. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

¹⁸ She was Margaret, third wife of Richard Bates of Newcastle, apothecary (of the family of Bates of Halliwell), and daughter of [Michael] Clark. She was married at Tynemouth, 19 Dec., 1694, and was buried at All Saint's, Newcastle, 30 July, 1704. See new *History of Northumberland*, vol. ix., p. 373.

¹⁹ She was wife of Christopher Wall of Crossgate, shoemaker, and was buried at St. Oswald's, 6 Aug., 1704.

²⁰ 1704. Aug. 12. Sir Ralph Cole of Brancepath, bart., died 9 Aug., 1704, and was buried in the vault in the Lady's porch. *Brancepeth Registers*.

1704. Oct. 2. Catherine, the Lady Cole, relict of Sir R. Cole, died at Durham, 29 Sept., 1704, and was buried beside Sir Ralph in ye vault in the Lady's porch. *Ibid*. The rise, the meridian, the eclipse, and the sunset of the Tyneside family of Cole is related by Mr. Richard Welford in *Men of Mark*. Sir Ralph Cole, mentioned in the text, was distinguished for love of the fine arts and was much given to hospitality.

¹ 1704. Oct. 4. John Midford, apparitor, buried. *Cathedral Registers*.

² 1704. Oct. 8. George Stott, Framwelgate, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

³ 1704. Oct. 9. Mr. Francis Blakiston, rector of Whitburn, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers*. The younger son and eventual heir of Captain Robert Blakiston of Old Elvet (who died 14 Oct., 1688), he was baptized at St. Oswald's, 30 June, 1654; matriculated at Peterhouse, Cambridge, 6 July, 1667; B.A., 1671; M.A., 1675; vicar of Aycliffe, 1679; and father of Robert Blakiston, some time vicar of Berwick. See pedigree, Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iii., p. 164.

⁴ 1704. Nov. 7. Mr. Richard Padman of St. Nicholas' parish, barber, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers*.

1704. Nov. 7. Richard Padman, barber, buried at St. Oswald's. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

⁵ 1704. Nov. 14. Mrs. Eliz. Mickleton, wife of Mr. Mich. Mickleton, buried. *Cathedral Registers*. She was the daughter of John Spearman and was married at the Cathedral, 4 July, 1687. See Pedigree of Mickleton, Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iv., p. 140.

⁶ 1704. Dec. 25. Mary Darneton, Crossgate, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

⁷ 1704. Dec. 26. Edmond Stout, Crossgate, buried. *Ibid*.

- Dec. 27. William Bell, glover, being Wednesday, at night.⁸
 Dec. 30. Robert Corneforth, butcher, being Friday, at night.⁹
 Dec. 30. Christopher Dixon, taylor, at night.¹⁰
 Jan. 17. Esquire Hedworth of Chester Street, being Wednesday.¹¹
 Jan. 18. Robert Patteson of Nafferton, being Thursday.
 Jan. 18. Mrs. Jackson of Haram.^{11a}
 Jan. 25. Mrs. Mary Taylor, alias Yapp, being St. Paul's day.¹²
 Feb. 2. William Hagar, being Friday.¹³
 Feb. 4. William Mitchell, senior, being Sunday.¹⁴
 Feb. 9. Mrs. Margaret Ingleby of Moore-houses, being Friday.¹⁵
 Feb. 15. Mr. Alderman Greeveson, being Thursday.¹⁶
 Feb. 24. William Chapman of Crossgate, yeoman, being Satterday at night.¹⁷
 Feb. 26. Ann Huntley, wife to Richard Huntley, tanner, being Sunday, at night.¹⁸

1705.

- April 29. Abraham Cooper, dyer, being Sunday.¹⁹

⁸ 1704. Dec. 28. William Bell, Crossgate, buried. *Ibid.*

⁹ 1704/5. Jan. 1. Robert Cornfourth, butcher, buried, *templo. St. Nicholas' Registers.*

¹⁰ 1704/5. Jan. 1. Christopher Dixon, Framwelgate, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹¹ Ralph Hedworth of Chester Deanery, married Eleanor, daughter of Henry Lambton of Lambton, by whom he had issue five sons and seven daughters. See pedigree, Surtees, *Durham*, vol. ii., p. 151.

^{11a} Haram is the name of a farm near Ushaw.

¹² 1794/5. Jan. 26. Mary, daughter of Ellenor Yappe, buried. *Cathedral Registers.* She was the daughter of John Yapp of Magdalen College, Oxford, bailiff to the Dean and Chapter, who was buried in the Cathedral grave yard, 2 December, 1691.

¹³ 1704/5. Feb. 2. William Ager, Crossgate, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁴ 1704/5. Feb. 5. William Mitchell, Crossgate, buried. *Ibid.*

¹⁵ 1704/5. Feb. 10. Margaret Ingleby, Crossgate, deceased. *Ibid.* She was probably widow of William Ingleby, who died on the 5 June (p. 167 *supra*), if so, her maiden name was Hall and she was only married to him on the 27 April, 1704, at St. Margaret's.

¹⁶ 1704/5. Feb. 16. Mr. William Greeveson, alderman, buried, *templo. St. Nicholas' Registers.*

¹⁷ 1704/5. Feb. 25. William Chapman, Crossgate, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁸ 1704/5. Feb. 26. Anne Huntley, Framwelgate, buried. *Ibid.*

¹⁹ 1705 April 30. Abraham Cooper, Crossgate, buried. *Ibid.*

- May 12. William Skirfeild, carriagman, of the Strand in Durham, being Saterdag.
 May 14. William Reed, tanner, being Munday.²⁰
 May 22. John Benson, collier, being Munday.¹
 June 4. Mr. John Miller, minor cannon in the Chathedral of Durham.²
 June 8. Ann Drury, widow, being Friday.³
 June 20. Doctor Robert Selby, being Wednesday.⁴
 *July 5. Mr. John Rowell, by a fall from his horse, too sudden an accident, being Thursday, at night.⁵
 July 26. Mr. Newhouse, Register of the Spiritual Court, being Thursday.⁶
 Aug 9. Richard Hutchinson, tanner, Trimdon Dick so called, being Thursday.⁷
 Sept. 6. Robert Crow, butcher, being Thursday.⁸

²⁰ 1705. May 16. William Reed, Framwelgate, buried. *Ibid.*

¹ 1705. May 22. John Benson, Framwelgate, buried. *Ibid.*

² 1705. June 5. Mr. John Milner, praecentor, buried. *Cathedral Registers.* He married at the Cathedral, 4 Nov., 1675, Joanna Stones, widow, who was laid beside him on 11th March, 1730/1.

³ 1705. June 9. Anne Dury, Crossgate, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

⁴ An unidentified member of the North Durham family of Selby.

⁵ 1705. July 7. Mr. John Rowell, buried. *St. Mary in the South Bailey Registers.*

⁶ 1705. July 28. Mr. Gabriel Newhouse, gent., of the parish of St. Mary-le-Bow, buried. *Ibid.*

I. Robert Newhouse, attorney and Registrar of the Consistory Court, was buried at St. Mary-le-Bow, 19 Sept., 1668. By Barbara, his wife, daughter of Hugh Walton of Durham, mercer, he had issue:—

Richard, baptized, St. Mary in the South Bailey, 21 Aug., 1638.

William, baptized at St. Mary-le-Bow, 10 July, 1646.

Gabriel II.

George, baptized, St. Mary-le-Bow, 8 May, 1654, buried, 20 Jan., 1654/5.

Frances (dau.), buried, St. Mary in the South Bailey, 30 J , 1639.

Jane, baptized, St. Mary in the South Bailey, 19 Mar., 1641/2; married, before 18 Sept., 1668, Cuthbert Hilton of Durham, attorney, and was buried at the Cathedral, 7 Dec., 1732.

Ann, baptized at St. Mary in the South Bailey, 18 Feb., 1643/4.

Margaret, baptized, St. Mary-le-Bow, 20 Aug., 1659.

II. Gabriel Newhouse, attorney and Registrar of the Consistory Court, baptized at St. Mary-le-Bow, 2 Feb., 1650/1, buried at St. Mary in the South Bailey, 28 July, 1705. His widow, Jane, married, secondly, 6 Oct., 1709, at the Cathedral, James Finney, prebendary of Durham, and thirdly, Anthony Emerson.

⁷ 1705. Aug. 10. Richard Hutchinson, Framwelgate, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

⁸ 1705. Sept. 7. Robert Crow, butcher, buried. *St. Nicholas' Registers.*

- Sept. 6. Roger Norton, being Thursday.⁹
 Sept. 11. Mr. Shuttleworth, merchant, being Tuesday.¹⁰
 Oct. 15. John Williamson, glover, being Munday morning.¹¹
 Oct. 18. James Hall, carpinter, or joyner, being Thursday.¹²
 Nov. 4. Henry Rutledg, being Sunday.¹³
 Nov. 22. Margaret, wife of Nicholas Wood, being Thursday.¹⁴
 Dec. 28. Sir William Blacket departed this life at London, and came to Durham 28th of December, being Friday this year 1705, and was buried at Newcastle, the 29th after.¹⁵
 Jan. 2. Old John Heighington, Quaker, being Tuesday.
 Feb. 9. Mrs. Salvin, Mr. Anthony Salvin's wife, being Saterdag.¹⁶
 Feb. 13. Margaret, wife to Thomas Mountain,¹⁷
 Mar. 12. John Dent, barber, being Thursday, being Tuesday.¹⁸
 Mar. 18. Mr. Thomas Peareson, merchant, being Munday.¹⁹

⁹ 1705. Sept. 7. Roger Norton, Crossgate, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁰ 1705. Sept. 13. Mr. Nicholas Shuttleworth, grocer, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers.* His wife, Lucy, daughter of the Rev. Francis Blakiston, married secondly at St. Oswald's, 14 July, 1713, Thomas Philipson. See Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iii., p. 164. *Six North Country Diaries*, p. 223.

¹¹ 1705. Oct. 16. John Williamson, Crossgate, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹² 1705. Oct. 19. James Hull, Framwelgate, buried. *Ibid.*

¹³ 1705. Nov. 5. Henry Rutledge, Crossgate, buried. *Ibid.*

¹⁴ 1705. Nov. 23. Margaret, wife of Nicholas Wood, of St. Nicholas' parish, glover, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers.*

¹⁵ 1705. Dec. 29. Sr William Blackett, barr^{tt}, St. Andrew's (chapelry), buried. *St. Nicholas' Newcastle Registers.* Alderman of Newcastle, mayor 1683 and 1698, created a baronet 23 January, 1684/5, M.P. for Newcastle 1685-1689, 1695, 1698, 1705; High Sheriff of Northumberland, 1689. See memoir in Mr. Richard Welford's *Men of Mark*.

¹⁶ 1705/6. Feb. 11. Elinor, wife of Mr. Anthony Salvin, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers.* The daughter of Simon Peacock of Burnhall, she was married at St. Oswald's, 10 October, 1676, to Anthony Salvin of Sunderland Bridge, by whom she had issue four sons and seven daughters. See pedigree, Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iv., p. 120.

¹⁷ 1705/6. Feb. 14. Margaret, wife of Tho. Mounon, Crossgate, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁸ 1705/6. Mar. 13. John Denton, barber, buried. *Cathedral Registers.*

¹⁹ 1705/6. Mar. 19. Thomas Pearson, Crossgate, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

1706.

- Mar. 26. Ralph Rowell, mayson, being Tuesday.²⁰
 April 29. Mrs. Gordon, Alderman Gordon's wife, his third wife.¹
 May 5. Margaret Smith of South Street, meale wife, being Sunday.²
 May 20. Mrs. Elizabeth Trollop, wife to Mr. Thomas Trollop, being Munday, at night about 11 of ye clocke.³
 June 2. Mr. Robert Lambe, alderman, being Sunday.⁴

²⁰ 1706. Mar. 27. Ralph Rowell, Crossgate, buried. *Ibid.*

¹ 1706. April 30. Mrs. Ann Gordon, wife of Mr. John Gordon, alderman, buried, *templo*. *St. Nicholas' Registers*. See the death of his second wife, p. 153 *supra*.

² 1706. May 6. Margaret Smith, Crossgate, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

³ 1706. May 22. Elizabeth, wife of Thomas Trollop, buried *Ibid.*

I. Thomas Trollop of Durham, attorney, 27 July, 1639, obtained a grant of arms (Surtees, *Durham*, vol. i., p. 93). By his wife, Dorothy, daughter of Anthony Busby of Cassop, he had, with other, issue an eldest son :—

II. William Trollop of Durham, who, with other issue, left an eldest son.

III. Thomas Trollop of Durham, attorney, baptized at St. Margaret's, 10 February, 1659, and was buried at the same church, 21 Aug., 1723. He apparently married twice, his first wife, Catherine, being buried 26 Mar., 1698, and his second wife, Elizabeth, on the 22 May, 1706. He had issue :—

John, buried at St. Margaret's, 1678.

William, baptized, St. Margaret's, 21 Feb., 1681/2, buried, 7 Mar., 1682.

Thomas Trollop of Durham, baptized, St. Margaret's, 9 Aug., 1683, buried, 13 June, 1721. ↓

Elizabeth, married, at St. Margaret's, 27 Dec., 1707, William Brockett.

Mary, baptized, St. Margaret's, 27 Jan., 1684, buried, 24 Dec., 1706.

Catherine, baptized, St. Margaret's, 9 Nov., 1686, married Hutchinson.

Jane, baptized, St. Margaret's, 18 June, 1689.

Dorothy, baptized, St. Margaret's, 1 June, 1692.

Thomason, baptized, St. Margaret's, 2 Jan., 1693/4, buried 9 May, 1708.

See pedigree, Surtees, *Durham*, vol. i., p. 93.

⁴ 1706. June 3. Mr. Robert Lamb, alderman, buried, *templo*. *St. Nicholas' Registers*.

I. Robert Lamb, alderman and tobaccoist, married at the Cathedral, 7 Feb., 1669/70, Frances, daughter of John Airson of Durham, and by her, who was buried in St. Nicholas' church, 12 Feb., 1685/6, he had issue with two daughters and a son, John Lamb II., and died 1705.

II. John Lamb, alderman and mercer, was baptized at St. Nicholas', 1 May, 1683 by, his wife, Mary (who proved his will, 21 Feb., 1738/9), had with other issue, a son Robert III., and was buried at St. Nicholas', 13 Feb., 1738/9.

III. Robert Lamb, clerk in orders, baptized at St. Nicholas', 15 Aug., 1711; matriculated at St. John's College, Cambridge, 13 April, 1728;

*June 7. Elizabeth Wrongham, of ye Bull's Head,
being Friday.

ordained deacon by Bishop of Lincoln, 23 Sept., 1733; minor canon of Durham Cathedral; curate of South Shields; vicar of Norham, 1747, to his death, 7 May, 1795. He was author of *The History of Chess*, published in 1764, the ballad entitled "The Laidley Worm of Spindleston Heugh," which he gave to Hutchinson in 1776, and editor of a *History of the Battle of Flodden*, published in 1774. He married at Norham under romantic circumstances, related by Mr. Richard Welford in *Men of Mark*, on 11 April, 1755, Philadelphia Nelson (who was buried at St. Giles', Durham, 13 Jan., 1772) of Durham, a native of Kensington by whom he had issue two sons and one daughter, viz. :—

Robert Lamb, baptized at Norham, 16 Mar., 1759, and buried there, 24 Sept., 1771.

Ralph Lamb, baptized at Norham, 13 Sept., 1763, and buried there, 25 June, 1764.

Philadelphia IV.

- IV. Philadelphia Lamb, baptized at Norham, 18 April, 1756, married there, 24 Aug., 1773, Alexander Robertson of Prendergest and Gunsgreen, Berwickshire, by whom she had issue seven sons and eight daughters.

The first named, Robert Lamb, who died in 1705, had a brother, or other near kinsman, John Lamb (I.) of Gilesgate, Durham, who was buried at St. Giles, 31 Mar., 1710, having married twice (see Surtees, *Durham*, vol. i., p. 186), and by his second marriage leaving issue, a son, John (II.).

- (II.) John Lamb, described as of Hetton, married Margaret, daughter of Ralph Hedworth of Chester Deanery, (who married secondly, Cuthbert Morland, and had further issue by him). His will is dated 31 Aug., 1705, and was proved in 1712. He had, with other issue who died childless, a son William Lamb (III.).

- (III.) William Lamb, clerk in orders, matriculated at Exeter College, Oxford, 18 Mar., 1724/5, aged 18; B.A., 1728; M.A., 1732; rector of Gateshead, 1733 to his death, 29 May, 1769. He married Dorothy Harrison of Gateshead, and by her had issue two sons :—

John (IV.).

William Lamb of Merton College, Oxford, matriculated, 28 Nov., 1763, aged 17; B.A., 1767; M.A., 1770; vicar of Kirknewton; died unmarried.

- (IV.) John Lamb, a captain in the 8th Regiment, described as lay rector of Alnwick (see *Six North Country Diaries*, p. 307), died unmarried, 9 July, 1790, having, by will, dated 14 Dec., 1787, constituted his kinsman, Anthony Storey of Bishopwearmouth, his heir, who was a descendant of the testator's grandmother, Margaret Hedworth, by her second marriage with Cuthbert Morland.

The devise to Storey did not pass certain copyhold lands in the manor of Chester-le-Street, to which, on the 22 Dec., 1801, "Philadelphia Robertson, wife of Alexander Robertson of Prendergast, in the county of Berwick, in that part of Great Britain called Scotland, heiress-at-law of the Rev. William Lamb, clerk, deceased, late rector of Gateshead, in the county of Durham, and also of John Lamb, esq., late a captain in His Majesty's Eighth Regiment of Foot, also deceased (to wit), daughter and heiress of the Rev. Robert Lamb, late of the parish of St. Giles in or near the city of Durham, clerk, deceased, who was cousin and heir of the said John Lamb, who was the son and heir of the said William," was duly admitted tenant. From Durham Halmote Rolls, communicated by Mr. G. A. Smith. See Surtees, *Durham*, vol. i., p. 186.

- Aug. 20. Richard Hutchinson, singing-man, of the Strand, Durham, being Wednesday about 2 a clock in the morning.⁵
 Sept. 8. Humphry Adamson, of South Street, mayson. . . .⁶
 Sept. 25. Mr. Jonathan Hall, merchant, being Wednesday.⁷
 Oct. 8. Frances Hopper, being Tuesday.⁸
 Oct. 18. Person Dunn, being Friday.⁹
 Nov. 19. Nicholas Wood, skinner and glover, being Tuesday.¹⁰
 Dec. 12. Lancelote Lowther, merchant, being Thursday.¹¹
 Dec. 22. Mrs. Mary Trollop, daughter to Mr. Thomas Trollop, being Sunday.¹²
 Jan. 13. Mr. Anthony Emmerson, being Munday.¹³
 Jan. 28. Charles Hudson, baker, being Tuesday.¹⁴
 Jan. 24. Sir William Bowes departed this life in London, being Friday.¹⁵

⁵ 1706. Aug. 21. Richard Hutchinson, Crossgate, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

⁶ 1706. Sept. 9. Humphrey Adamson of Crossgate, buried. *Ibid*.

⁷ 1706. Sept. 6. Jonathan Hall of Crossgate, buried. *Ibid*. Possibly a member of the family of Hall of Durham and Flass, of which there is a pedigree in-Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iv., p. 154.

⁸ 1706. Oct. 19. Frances Hopper of Framwelgate, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

⁹ 1706. Oct. 20. William Done, curate of this parish, buried. *St. Giles' Registers*. He was presented to the benefice of St. Giles in 1691, and married in his own church, 17 July, 1692, Mrs. Elizabeth Davies of West Chesters (*i.e.* Chester on the Dee). He has, or had a monumental inscription at St. Giles. See *Memorials of St. Giles'*, Surt. Soc. publ., 95, p. 266.

¹⁰ 1706. Nov. 20. Nicholas Wood, St. Nicholas' parish, skinner, an old man, buried. *St. Oswald's Registers*.

¹¹ 1706. Dec. 13. Lancelot Lowther, mercer, buried. *Cathedral Registers*. He was resident in the South Bailey. He married at the Cathedral, 4 June, 1698, Jane Smith of Lamesley.

¹² 1706. Dec. 24. Mary, daughter of Mr. Trollop, Crossgate, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*. She was baptized at St. Margaret's, 27 Jan., 1684.

¹³ 1706/7. Jan. 15. Mr. Anthony Emerson of the parish of Little St. Mary, buried. *St. Giles' Registers*.

¹⁴ 1706/7. Jan. 29. Charles Hudson, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers*.

¹⁵ 1706/7. Jan. 7. Sr William Bowes departed this life and was buried Feb. ye 11th, of Streatlam. *Barnard Castle Registers*. By his marriage with Elizabeth, daughter and ultimately sole heir of Sir Francis Blakeston of Gibside, bart., he had issue three sons and four daughters. See pedigree, Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iv., p. 103.

- Jan. 27. Alice, wife to George Wilkinson, being Monday.¹⁶
 Feb. 6. Ann Davison of Claypath, being Thursday.¹⁷
 *Feb. 27. Anthony Allinson, Black Cock, being Thursday.
 Mar. 1. Elizabeth Noble.¹⁸
 Mar. 9. Doctor Burnet, being Sunday.¹⁹
 Mar. 10. Dorothy Shepheard of Framwelgate.²⁰

1707.

- May 1. Jane Rutledge.¹
 July 21. Nicholas Wilson, lay singing [man].²
 July 22. James Paulson, dyer, being Tuesday.³

1710.

- Sept. 26. Elizabeth, wife to Jacob Bee, being Tuesday, between 3 and 4 o'clock in the morning.⁴

¹⁶ 1706/7. Jan. 27. Alice, wife of George Wilkinson, buried, *templo. St. Nicholas' Registers.*

¹⁷ 1706/7. Feb. 14. Anne Davison, widow, an antient and credible housekeeper in ye parish of St. Nicholas. *St. Oswald's Registers.*

¹⁸ 1706/7. Mar. 2. Elisabeth, wife of William Noble, of Framwelgate, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹⁹ 1706/7. Mar. 18. Robert Burnet, gent., buried. *St. Mary-le-Bow Registers.* He married at the Cathedral, 12 Feb., 1699/1700, Frances, widow of Daniel Richardson, by whom he had issue.

²⁰ 1706/7. Mar. 11. Dority Shipherd of Framwelgate, widow, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

¹ 1707. May 2. Jane, wife of John Rutledge of Crossgate, buried. *Ibid.*

² 1707. July 22. Nicholas Wilson, buried. *St. Mary in the South Bailey Registers.*

³ 1707. July 23. James Poulson of Crossgate, dyer, buried. *St. Margaret's Registers.*

⁴ 1710. Sept. 27. Elizabeth, wife of Jacob Bee, buried. *Ibid.* Her maiden name was Rabbet, and she was married to the Diarist, *circa* 1658.

MARK BROWELL'S DIARY.

INTRODUCTION.

Mark Browell of Newcastle, attorney, was a son of George Browell of the same place, butcher. The date of his birth has not been ascertained, but he was educated for the law and was entered at Furnival's Inn before commencing to practice his profession in his native town. On the 20th March, 1686, he married at All Saints, Newcastle, Elizabeth, daughter of Roger Ive, a citizen and stationer of London, afterwards of Newcastle, by whom he had issue a son, Edward, and a daughter, Margaret. She died on the 9th September, 1689; and, after a very short interval he married again, at St. Andrews, 17 June, 1690, Jane Sanderson, spinster. whose eldest son, George Browell, was baptised on the 18th October, 1691. Mark Browell, who was admitted to the freedom of the Butcher's Company on the 24th February, 1688, served as churchwarden of All Saints, in which chapelry he apparently resided, for the year 1695 and 1696. His professional career seems to have been prosperous and before his death, in 1729, he was able to educate his eldest son at St. John's College, Cambridge, and to make adequate provision for his surviving four younger children. He was buried in the south aisle of the old church of All Saints, under a stone the inscription on which has been preserved by Bourne:—

MARCUS BROWELLUS GENEROS. ATTORNAT. DE BANCO, SOC. HOSPIT.
FURNIVAL LOND. HOC SIBI ET SUIS POSUIT ET CÆLIS PARATA ÆTERNA
MANSIO. IPSE OBIIT SECUNDO DIE NOVEMBRIS ANNO DOMINI 1729.

He was buried on the 5th November in that year and the entry of his interment in the register of All Saints is marked by a quota-

tion in Latin thus: '1729 Nov. 5 Mark Browel, attorney *Dies Revelabit.*'

The following abridgement of his will is taken from Richardson's edition :—

20 October, 1729. Will of Mark Browell of Newcastle, gent., being grown into years, yet of sound mind and memory. If I die in, or within twenty miles of Newcastle, I do order my body to be buried in the church of All Hallows, in my buriall place in the south isle thereof, and that no more than these words be in capitall letters ingraven on the stone, viz., '*Ipse obiit,*' adding in figures the date of my death and the year, like as it is done for my wife. Among the sentences collected and writ in the white leaves of my prayer book, I have writ that this verse may be on my grave stone when I am dead, viz.: '*Hæc domus æterna est hic sum situs hic ero semper.*' I now forbid the same lest the sence of it should be misconstrued, and I be censured to enervate the belief of the resurrection. And I will that my funeral shall be without state or pomp, and in such like decent manner as my wife's, only I will not have it exceed forty pounds, and I give rings to none. To my daughter Frances Browell £600, to my daughter Julian Browell £600, my daughter Mills £300, having given her £300 at her marriage.

To my son Edward Browell,^a Doctor in Divinity, his heirs &c., my messuages, &c., situate without the walls, but within the liberties of the said town of Newcastle, in a certain street or place there called Sidgate. He to pay £200 into my personal estate to make my daughters sure of their several portions, for when I consider that my said son has been much advanced in the world, and through my endeavours and God's blessing only, I cannot but say he has shared well in my little estate, and has had a handsome legacy to remember me by. To my son Edward all the books mencioned in a paper signed by me, bearing the date of this will. To my daughter Frances Browell, all the letters, papers and accounts that have passed between me and my son Edward Browell, to keep by her, and my diaries, confiding in her prudence in the using of them, and that she will not do anything but for the clearing of truth and avoiding all bitterness and wrath.

To my son, Mark Browell, my messuage in the Syde, and one-fifth of a farm or tenement in School Aycliffe, and my rent charge of £6 per annum out of Great Bavington. To my son Mark all my draughts and paper books of pleadings, at law and in equity, and in the Sheriff's office, in which last I have laboured abundantly, but I would not have him to part with or dispose of any of them least they should be lost.

To my son Edward, the silver porringer which I had with his mother.

^a Edward Browell, eldest son of Mark Browell, by his first wife, Elizabeth Ive, was born at Newcastle and was baptized at All Saints, 11 September, 1689. He was educated at Sedberge under Mr. Dwyer, and at St. John College, Cambridge, where he matriculated 14 June, 1707, being then 17 years of age, B.A., 1710; M.A., 1714; D.D., 1726; rector of Romaldkirk from 1713 to his death 23 December, 1763, when he was laid beside his wife, Elizabeth, who died 2 Jan., 1762/3. His only daughter, Elizabeth, married George Clavering of Greencroft, and died *s.p.* 19 October, 1763, aged 37.

To my son Mark, my buriall place in the west end of the north aisle bequeathed to me by my cousin Abraham Corbett,—nephews, Robert Cornforth and George Browell.

To my daughter Frances, my picture and her mother's, drawn by Mr. Stephenson.

To my son Edward, the other picture drawn of me when I was younger, which has my features and likeness att that time, according to my judgment of it, though it is not so much set by as the other picture is.

My daughters, Frances and Julian, executrices. Women not being fit for law-suits; in case of law-suits I appoint my sons Edward and Mark, and John Mills to be executors.

There are nine books of Reports of Lord Coke, all in French, very valuable, and other French books which my son Mark will never take the pains to spell out, therefore I would have him to sell them. Let him have all my letters, books in business, and letters in answer, which must be of great use to him in any business that has happened through me for more than thirty years.

The Diary apparently passed into the possession of the Diarist's son, Mark Browell, also an attorney, who died in the month of April, 1739. After passing through intermediate hands it was acquired by John Bell the younger, the once well-known Newcastle bookseller, antiquary and collector, who in 1847 permitted M. A. Richardson to give it a place in his valuable series of Imprints and Reprints of Rare Tracts. It is not known whether the original MS. is now in existence, and the following pages are reprinted from Mr. Richardson's edition, from which also the Diarist's will, with some of the biographical and personal notices appended, have been borrowed.

Notices of the surrendered charter of the town of Newcastle referred to in Browell's Diary may be found in the Records of the *Merchant Adventurers*, No. 93 of this series, p. 237; or Brand, *History of Newcastle*, Vol. ii., p. 195, etc., and are more particularly related in the *Memoirs of Ambrose Barnes*, No. 50 of this series, p. 176, *et seq.*

THE DIARY.

[1687/8]. Jan. 1. *J[ohn] Squire, esq.,¹ maior, Newcastle.

<p>*Sir William Blackett,² *Sir Ralph Carr,³ Nicholas Cole, esq.,⁴ *Mr. Timothy Davison,⁵ *Mr. George Mourton,⁶</p>	}	Aldermen.
--	---	-----------

¹ John Squire, son of Sampson Squire of Thruntoft, Yorkshire, was apprenticed, 1 Mar., 1658/9; to Thomas Sherwood of Newcastle, boothman, and was admitted free of the Merchants' Company, 27 Jan., 1669/70. He married, 10 Nov., 1672, at St. Nicholas', Mary Forster, widow; was sheriff of Newcastle, 1681, and mayor, 1687, being removed by mandamus from the king on the 24 Dec. On the 2 May following he was killed by a fall from horseback near Chester-le-Street, and four days later he was buried in St. Nicholas'. His widow on the 7 Nov., 1689, married for her third husband, Nicholas Fenwick, alderman of Newcastle, she being his third wife.

² Sir William Blackett, baronet, a very important man in Newcastle, of whom a biography may be found in Mr. Richard Welford's *Men of Mark twixt Tyne and Tweed*.

³ Sir Ralph Carr, a wealthy burgess of Newcastle, purchased Cocken, co. Durham, in 1665, was knighted, 22 June, 1676; mayor of Newcastle, 1676, 1693, and 1705; M.P. for Newcastle, 1679, 1680, 1688, and 1689. He married, first, Jane, daughter of Sir Francis Anderson of Bradley, and, secondly, Isabella, daughter of the Hon. James Darcy. He died, 5 Mar., 1709/10, having had issue by both marriages. See pedigree of Carr of Cocken, Surtees, *Durham*, vol. i., p. 209.

⁴ Nicholas Cole, second son of Sir Ralph Cole, second baronet, of Newcastle, merchant, and of Brancepeth, was born at Kepier and was baptised at St. Giles', Durham, 28 Feb., 1653/4, he was mayor of Newcastle, 1686, and, dying in the month of July, 1701, in his father's lifetime, was buried at Brancepeth.

⁵ Timothy Davison was made free of the Merchant Adventurers Company by patrimony, 13 Jan., 1663/4, being son of Thomas Davison, merchant, by his wife, Anne, daughter of Ralph Cock, sometime alderman of Newcastle. He was sheriff in 1666 and mayor in 1673. He married, 4 Jan., 1663/4, at St. Nicholas', Elizabeth, daughter of Sir William Blackett, and died 28th Dec., 1696, aged 54, and was buried in St. Nicholas'. He purchased the estate of Beamish, co. Durham, and transmitted it to his descendants.

⁶ George Morton was sheriff of Newcastle in 1673 and mayor in 1679 and alderman at the date of the Diary. He was buried in the north aisle of the old church of All Saints, where was the following epitaph: 'Here lieth interr'd the body of George Morton, draper, alderman and twice mayor of this town: he departed this life the 26th of November, anno Dom. 1693.

*Mr. Matthew Jeffreyson, ⁷	} Aldermen.
Mr. Timothy Robson, ⁸	
Mr. Nicholas Fenwick, ⁹	
Mr. William Aubonie, ¹⁰	
*Mr. Nicholas Ridley, ¹¹	

⁷ Matthew Jefferson, son of Richard Jefferson of Elton in the county of Durham was apprenticed 1 April, 1645, to Richard Thursby (a kinsman of the Yorkshire antiquary) of Newcastle, boothman, and was admitted free of the Merchants' Company 5 October, 1655. He was sheriff of Newcastle in 1671 and mayor in 1678. He married 13 December, 1664, at St. Nicholas', Mary Barker, widow, by whom he had issue nine children, of whom six survived him. He died 1 Mar., 1687, having by his will dated 16 Oct., 1685, given his property at Bingfield in the parish of St. John Lee to his son, John Jefferson; the latter died 4 Mar., 1700/1, leaving his three sisters, Anne, wife first of William Shafto of Carrycoats and secondly of John Cotesworth of the Hermitage, Elizabeth, wife of — Brumell, and Mary, wife of — Vernol, his co-heirs.

⁸ Timothy Robson, son of William Robson of Newcastle, cordwainer, was apprenticed 29 Sept., 1646, to George Errington of Newcastle, boothman, and was admitted free of the Merchants' Company 15 Oct., 1656. He was sheriff of Newcastle in 1677 and mayor in 1681 and 1695. He married first, in or about the year 1659, Elizabeth Jefferson, spinster, his banns, after the Commonwealth custom, being published in Newcastle market place in September of that year. He married secondly, before the expiration of the year of his shrievalty on the 30 Sept., 1678, at St. Nicholas', Jane Scurfield, widow. In 1682 he purchased together with (his brother-in-law) Matthew Jefferson, property in Bingfield, and dying 30 Dec., 1700, was buried in St. Nicholas'. He left surviving him, the issue of his first marriage, an only daughter, Mary, wife of John Milbank of Thorp Perrow.

⁹ Nicholas Fenwick, son of Robert Fenwick of Brenkley, was apprenticed 20 May, 1648, to Ralph Heron of Newcastle, boothman, and was admitted free of the Merchants' Company 4 June, 1658. He was sheriff of Newcastle in 1678 and mayor in 1682 and 1697, and died *circa* 1707. He was married three times: his first wife being Margaret, daughter of Robert Young, alderman, the second Elizabeth Bonner, and the third, as already mentioned, Mary, widow of John Squire; the latter corrects the name given as Symon in the pedigree of Fenwick of Lemington in the new *History of Northumberland*, vol. vii., p. 174.

¹⁰ William Aubone, son of Thomas Aubone of Newcastle, master and mariner, was apprenticed 25 April, 1655, to George Dobson, boothman, and was admitted free of the Merchants' Company, 16 Aug., 1665. He was sheriff of Newcastle in 1679 and mayor in 1684. He married Catherine, daughter of Christopher Sanderson of Barnard Castle (whose Diary is printed in the first series of North Country Diaries), the bond of marriage being dated 22 Jan., 1665/6, by whom he had (perhaps with other) issue three daughters, viz., Frances, wife of Edward Surtees of Woodhead, Phillis, wife of Robert Greenwell of Kibblesworth, and Jane, wife of John Greenwell of Newcastle. The said Robert and John Greenwell were sons of William Greenwell of Greenwell Ford. William Aubone died 29 Sept., 1700.

¹¹ Nicholas Ridley, son of John Ridley of Willimoteswick was apprenticed 8 Aug., 1661, to Robert Fenwick, mercer, and was admitted free of the Merchants' Company, 2 Nov., 1671. He was sheriff of Newcastle in 1682, and mayor in 1706. He married 26 Feb., 1673/4, Martha, daughter of Richard March of Newcastle, merchant, and died 22 Jan., 1710, leaving issue. He was ancestor of Viscount Ridley.

*Henry Lambton, esq.,¹² Deputy Recorder.

*Mr. William Ramsay,¹³ Sheriffe.

[1688/9]. Jan. 2. Turned out all yt are thus markt * and in their places

[1688/9]. Jan. 3. Sir William Creagh, mayor,¹⁴ *papist.*

[1688/9]. Jan. 4. Edward Widdrington, esq.,¹⁵ *papist.*

fanatick, Mr. William Johnson,¹⁶ *honest*,

fanatick, Mr. Ambross Barnes,¹⁷

fanatick, Mr. William Hutchinson,¹⁸

} Aldermen.

¹² Henry Lambton, second son of Henry Lambton of Lambton, was of Queen's College, Oxford, where he matriculated 25 Oct., 1659; was admitted to Grays' Inn, 3 June, 1662; appointed by Bp. Crewe, attorney general of the co. palatine; occurs in 1685 as deputy recorder of Newcastle, and died unmarried in October, 1713.

¹³ William Ramsay, son of William Ramsay of Newcastle, goldsmith, was apprenticed 1 Oct., 1675, to Phineas Allan, boothman, and admitted free of the Merchants' Company, 18 Mar., 1686/7. He was sheriff of Newcastle in 1687 and mayor in 1690, and either he, or another of his name, was mayor in 1701. He died *s.p.* on the 14 April, 1716, and was buried in the old church of All Saints. His will is dated 14 May, 1713.

¹⁴ Sir William Creagh, a Roman Catholic Irishman, was knighted 1 Jan., 1684/5, and enjoyed the doubtful favour of James II., under whose mandamus he was successively admitted 4 May, 1686, to the freedom of the Merchants' Company and to that of the Hostmen's Company, and, on the 30 June, 1687, to that of the town. By the same unconstitutional method he was made mayor of Newcastle in 1687. He was buried at St. Nicholas', 27 Dec., 1702. By his marriage with Mary, daughter of John Rogers of Newcastle, merchant, he had issue four daughters, two of whom were married, viz., Mary, wife of Dominick Archdeacon, a merchant in Cork, and Margaret, wife of Anthony Isaacson of Newcastle, in whose respective issue the great wealth of John Rogers, the lunatic, brother of Dame Mary Creagh, ultimately wholly or in part centred.

¹⁵ Edward Widdrington may perhaps be identified with the third son of William first Baron Widdrington. If so he was admitted to Gray's Inn, 14 May, 1656. By his marriage with Mary, the richly dowered widow of Robert Lisle of Felton, he obtained that estate, but throwing in his lot with James II. he was killed at the Battle of the Boyne, 11 July, 1691. He is several times mentioned in Thorsby's Correspondence.

¹⁶ William Johnson named in the text, was probably William Johnson the younger, who was admitted to the freedom of the Merchants' Company 4 July, 1684, by patrimony as son of William Johnson, mercer, deceased. The latter had acquired Kibblesworth by purchase. He never attained either the mayor's or sheriff's chair, and died in 1706. But there was a contemporary William Johnson, also a member of the Merchants' Company.

¹⁷ Of Ambrose Barnes the famous Puritan merchant and alderman of Newcastle, his memoirs admirably edited by the late Mr. W. H. D. Longstaffe, forming No. 50 of this series, speak for themselves.

¹⁸ William Hutchinson, son of Francis Hutchinson of Gilling, Yorkshire, was apprenticed 10 October, 1646, to Benjamin Ellison of Newcastle, mercer, and was admitted free of the Merchants' Company 15 Oct., 1656. He was mayor of Newcastle in 1688 for six weeks only but was removed on the 5 of November for political reasons related by Mr. Richard Welford in *Men of Mark*, II., p. 585. He died on the 6 Mar., 1689/90, and was buried at

idem, Mr. Thomas Partis,¹⁹
papist, Mr. John Errington,²⁰ } Aldermen.
fanatick, Mr. Joseph Barnes,^{20a} Recorder. [1688/9]. Jan. 11.
fanatick, Mr. Samuel Gill,^{20b} Sheriffe. [1688/]. Jan. 16.

Putt in by mandamus.

1687/8. Jan. 29. Kept a day of rejoyceing for the Queen's being with child.

[1687/8]. Feb. 10. A Quo Warranto against the Charter of Newcastle, and such like process against the electors for nott electing the present mayor and new aldermen:—returned 13 instant.

All Saints, leaving by Ruth Hodgson, his wife—whom he married at St. John's, Newcastle, 25 December, 1656—with other issue, an eldest son, Jonathan Hutchinson, some time M.P. for Berwick-on-Tweed.

¹⁹ Thomas Partis the younger, was son of Thomas Partis of Newcastle, tobacconist, and after serving his apprenticeship with Robert Mitford, hostman, was admitted free of the Hostmen's Company, 31 Jan., 1673/4. His father having died in 1669 he succeeded to the business. He married 12 Feb., 1673/4, at Long Benton, Mehitabel, daughter, and, in her issue, co-heir, of Luke Killingworth of Killingworth, by whom he had with other issue a daughter, named after her mother, wife of John Hodgson of Newcastle, merchant, ancestor of the late Mr. John Hodgson Hinde. Thomas Partis was buried in St. Nicholas', 12 Jan., 1688/9.

²⁰ John Errington of Errington and Beaufront, described in Ambrose Barnes' Memoirs, as 'a person of great parts, great breeding and of a magnificent soul.' He and his brother Thomas being considerable dealers in lead, largely obtained from the lead mines of the Earl of Derwentwater, to whom they seem to have acted as agents and business managers, were under mandamus admitted to the freedom of the Merchants' Company of Newcastle, 25 June, 1686, having three days previously been admitted—also by mandamus—to the freedom of the Hostmen's Company. He died unmarried 19 Dec., 1713, and was buried at St. John Lee.

^{20a} Joseph Barnes, barrister-at-law, eldest son of Ambrose Barnes, already mentioned, was baptised at St. Nicholas', 2 April, 1658. He won for himself the reputation of being one of the hardest students and 'frugallest' commoners in the Temple, 'his parts were extraordinary, a strong memory, profound judgment, of a quick and lively apprehension and of a ready wit.' He was appointed Deputy Recorder of Newcastle 24 Dec., 1687, by mandamus, but was superseded at the Revolution. Many years afterwards, on 28 April, 1710, he was made Recorder of Berwick, but he died two years later, and was buried in St. Nicholas', 21 Mar., 1711/2. He left four sons and four daughters. Cf. Mr. Richard Welford's *Men of Mark*.

^{20b} Samuel Gill, son of Humphrey Gill of Seaton Delaval, was apprenticed 1 Aug., 1668 to Ralph Jenison of Newcastle, boothman, and was admitted free of the Merchants' Company 4 Nov., 1678. He was sheriff of Newcastle by mandamus in 1687. In the early part of the eighteenth century he acquired the small estate of Wooden in the parish of Lesbury, and by will dated 25 Nov., 1719, gave it to his nephew, Henry Gill in tail male, with remainder to his (testator's) two nieces, Elizabeth, wife of Ralph Lazenby, and Frances, wife, or widow, of . . . Dawson of Hexham. It seems probable that the three devisees were children of the testator's half-brother, Joseph Gill, Nonconformist minister at Hexham. Samuel Gill was buried in St. George's porch in St. Nicholas', 26 October, 1720. Henry Gill's only son, John Gill, M.D., was residing in Edinburgh in 1748 and 1774, but subsequently settled at Kinsale in the Kingdom of Ireland.

[1687/8. Feb.]. In this month there was a paper containing yt the subscriber should give his vote and interest to elect such members in ye Corporacon to bee Burgesses in Parliament as ye King should recommend, they being members of ye Church of England and freemen of ye Corporacon, offered to ye burgesses of Newcastle and by ye Bishop of Durham to ye free men in Durham: an engine us'd for to repeale the penall laws against all dissenters and recusants, and those other laws that support ye church establish'd.

Sign'd this paper:

Mr. Samuel Gill.

Mr. Robert Wetwang.¹

Mr. John Eden.²

Mr. Edward Green.³

Mr. Edward Grey.⁴

Mr. John Pickells.⁵

¹ Robert Wetwang, son of John Wetwang of Newcastle, gent., was apprenticed 11 November, 1665, to John Strangeways, draper, and was admitted free of the Merchants' Company, 26 March, 1675. His father, a member of the ancient family of Wetwang of Dunston in the parish of Embleton, had been a naval captain and made himself feared in the Dutch wars in the time of Charles II. John Wetwang was subsequently master of the Trinity House of Newcastle and was knighted at Whitehall on the 20 Nov., 1680. Robert Wetwang was buried at or in the old church of All Saints, 30 Mar., 1698. By Isabella Fell, his wife, he had (perhaps with other) issue two sons, both of whom apparently died young; and five daughters.

² John Eden, son of John Eden of West Auckland, was apprenticed 1 Sept., 1662, to Sir Nicholas Cole, knight and boothman, and was admitted free of the Merchants' Company, 26 Mar., 1675. He was brother to Sir Robert Eden, created a baronet 13 Nov., 1672. John Eden died 12 July, 1696.

³ Of Edward Green little is known. He, or a kinsman of that name, was churchwarden of All Saints in 1653, 1662 and 1685; and in the month of July, 1655, an Edward Green had some dispute with the Hostmen's Company about some keels he had taken (see Dendy, *Newcastle Hostmen*, p. 104. In the old church of All Saints there were monumental inscriptions to Joshua Green, merchant adventurer, with the arms *a chevron between three fleurs-de-lis*, and to John and Michael Green, confectioners, with the arms *on a fess between three roundels each charged with a lion's head erased, a griffin passant between two escallop shells*.

⁴ Edward Grey, son of George Grey, deceased, of Newcastle, master and mariner, was apprenticed 12 April, 1676 to George Pescod and was admitted to the freedom of the Hostmen's Company, 9 February, 1683/4. He rose high in that Company and took a leading part in founding and erecting the Keelmen's Hospital, and, as appears by an inscription above the entrance, he was one of the original trustees. He served as churchwarden of All Saints for the year 1685. His first wife, Magdalen, was buried there 20 June, 1691; his second wife, Sarah, on the 19 Dec., 1703, and no doubt he himself lies among the unnumbered dead in that ancient cemetery.

⁵ John Pickells, scrivener and notary public, was churchwarden of All Saints in 1682. As a scrivener he witnessed a deed dated 17 Jan., 1676/7, relating to property on the Quayside, and as a notary public, was

1687/8. Mar. 17. Then turned out Aldermen Robson, Fenwick, Aubonye, and William Johnson; and on their roome Mr. Ralph Widdrington⁶ of ye Grange; Ralph Brandling⁷ of Fellen, esq.; Henry Jenison⁸ of Newcastle, and Ralph Elstob⁹ of ye same, mercer, which are named in ye additional charter geven this towne by this King, James the Second.

[Ralph Elstob dy'd shortly after, and in his place named young Esq. Brabant.¹⁰]

[1688]. From April 1st such great and soe many shoures of snow, as hath nott been within the remembrance of mann all that season, till 9th instant.

witness to an indenture dated 15 April, 1689, between John March, vicar of Newcastle, and John Coatsworth of South Shields, master and mariner, concerning two salt pans at South Shields. Cf. *Arch. Ael.*, 2 ser. vol. xxiv., p. 136, and 3 ser. vol. v., p. 141.

⁶ Ralph Widdrington of Cheeseburn Grange, was third son of Sir Henry Widdrington of Black Heddon, and nephew of Sir Thomas Widdrington of Cheeseburn Grange, Speaker of the House of Commons: he was alive 2 Aug., 1704, but died before 25 April, 1708.

⁷ Ralph Brandling, described as of Felling, was third son of Charles Brandling of Alnwick Abbey, and stepson of Sir Richard Neile, already mentioned, and ultimately heir of his brother Robert Brandling of Alnwick Abbey. Born 7 Dec., 1662, he was admitted to Gray's Inn, 29 May, 1685. By his marriage with Anne, daughter and sole heir of John Leghe of Middleton in the parish of Rothwell, Yorkshire, he acquired that estate and dying *s.p.* devised the same to his brother Charles Brandling.

⁸ Henry Jenison, second son of Sir Ralph Jenison of Newcastle and of Elswick by his first wife, Barbara, daughter of Henry Bowes of Newcastle, merchant and alderman, was born *circa* 1644 and was admitted by patrimony in October, 1668, to the freedom of the Company of Merchant Adventurers. He was sheriff of Newcastle in 1674, and dying 19 Aug., 1703, he was buried in St. Nicholas'. He left issue.

⁹ Ralph Elstob, son of Charles Elstob of Foxton, in the county of Durham, was apprenticed 1 April, 1662, to Robert Rutter of Newcastle, draper, and was admitted free of the Merchants' Company, 24 April, 1672. He married at All Saints, 20 Oct., 1672, Jane, daughter of William Hall of Newcastle, merchant. He was sheriff of Newcastle in 1685, but dying in 1688, was buried in St. Nicholas' on the 13 April. He left issue three young children, of whom two, William and Elizabeth, became the Saxon scholars whose biography is given in Mr. Richard Welford's *Men of Mark*.

¹⁰ Sir Henry Brabant was the son of John Brabant of Pedghank in the county of Durham, and was apprenticed 2 Feb., 1636/7, to Alexander Davison of Newcastle, boothman, being admitted to the freedom of the Merchants' Company, 2 July, 1647. He held the Stuart doctrine of the Divine Right of Kings and its corollary of Implicit Obedience, as to profess that 'if the King should command him to kill a man in cold blood, he took himself bound in conscience and duty to execute his commands.' Such dutiful sentiments procured from Charles II. the office of Collector of Customs. He was sheriff of Newcastle in 1662 and mayor in 1667 and 1685. In the latter year he appears to have been knighted, although no record of the fact has been preserved in the official lists or shown in Shaw, *Knights of England*, but he was buried in St. Nicholas' on the 15 June, 1687, as 'Sr Henry Brabant, knt. alderman.'

1688. May 2. My kind friend, Mr. John Squire, by fall of his horse in Chester lane, was struck dead.

* * * * *

[Then follow in the original MS. an account of the bishops who ordered the King's Declaration for Liberty of Conscience to be read in their dioceses, of whom Dr. Nathaniel Crewe, Bishop of Durham, was one, and the committal to the Tower of the Seven Contumacious Bishops who did not order the King's Declaration to be read.]

[1688]. June 12. A rejoycing day kept att Newcastle for a young Prince of Wales, who was borne ye 8th instant.

[1688]. June 12. The said bishops¹¹ by *habeas corpus* was brought to ye King's Bench and their peerage over-ruld, they entred into a recognizance to appear the 29th instant.

[1688]. June 29. The said bishops appeared and the debate held from 9 in the morn till 7 att night; the Courte was divided, viz., Wright¹² and Allibone¹³ for the King, Halloway¹⁴ and Powell¹⁵

¹¹ The story of the Seven Bishops, their moral courage, trial and acquittal, has been told once and for all by Macaulay in the eighth chapter of his *History of England*.

¹² Sir Robert Wright, son of Jerome, otherwise Jermyn, Wright of Wangford, Suffolk, was educated at Thetford school and Peterhouse, Cambridge, where he matriculated 23 Dec., 1653, B.A. 1657, M.A. 1661, admitted to Lincoln's Inn, 14 June, 1654; M.P. for King's Lynn, 1668; sergeant-at-law, 12 May, 1680; Recorder of Cambridge, 1685; Justice of King's Bench, 23 Oct., 1685; being 'poor, dissolute and shameless, he had become one of the parasites of Jeffreys, was promoted him' to be Lord Chief Justice of England, 22 April, 1687, 'over the heads of many abler and more learned men solely on account of his unscrupulous servility (Macaulay, *Hist. of England*, cap. viii). Imprisoned at the Revolution he died of a fever in Newgate, 18 May, 1689. His portrait by Riley was engraved by Robert White.

¹³ Sir Richard Allibone, son of Job Allibone, or Allibond, of Dagenham, Essex, was born *circa* 1636 and educated at the English College at Douay, at which he was entered 24 Mar., 1652. He was admitted to Gray's Inn, 27 April, 1663; sergeant-at-law 1687. 'Even more ignorant of the law than Wright, and who as a Roman Catholic was incapable of holding office' he was appointed a Judge of the King's Bench in 1687 by the dispensing power." Dying at Holborn, 22 Aug., 1688, he was buried at Dagenham. He had a local connection with the North of England, for his wife was Barbara Blakiston of the family of Blakiston of Gibside.

¹⁴ Sir Richard Holloway, son of John Holloway, Official to the Arch-deacon of Berkshire, was admitted to the Inner Temple, 7 Feb., 1634, and called to the bar 24 Nov., 1658; Recorder of Wallingford, 1666; sergeant-at-law, 1677; and Justice of the King's Bench, 25 Sept., 1683. His conduct at the trial of the Seven Bishops was such as to blot out all previous shortcomings; but he was excepted out of the Act of Indemnity of 2 William and Mary, and is stated to have died *circa* 1695.

¹⁵ Sir John Powell, son of John Powell of Llanvard, otherwise of Kenward, Carmarthenshire, a pupil of Jeremy Taylor was admitted to Gray's Inn, 12 Nov., 1650. He was made serjeant-at-law, 21 April, 1686; justice of the Court of Common Pleas, 26 April, 1686, and transferred to King's Bench, 16 April, 1687. His 'character for honesty stood high,' and his

for the bishops; itt was left to ye jury, and att 7 next morning they brought them in Nott Guilty, for which there was soe great rejoycing by ringing of bells, etc., in Newcastle on the third and fourt dayes of July as never was, since King Charles the 2nd was restor'd:— rung all night.

[1688]. June 22. Being sett forward for London, I returned home the 23rd. sick and so continued till 28.

[1688]. June 28. Dr. Crew,¹⁶ Bishop of Durham, was his visitacon att Newcastle, and summonsd all the clergy there and in Northumberland, to meet him, who did soe. His questions were: If they had received and read the King's Declaracon for Liberty of Conscience in their severall churches, according to order, on the third and tenth instant? Their reply, that they had received itt, and none of them read itt, butt the refuse of the clergy. It was not read in any church in Newcastle. The Bishop went home the same day, being little respected by any, clergy or laity, for there were but five black coates att dinner, and not an alderman butt two, Edward Widdrington and Thomas Partis, the former a papist, the latter a phanatick, the Recorder Barnes, and ye Sheriffe, Samuel Gill.

[1688]. July 1. A day kept for the solemnizing the birth of the young prince.

[1688]. July 6. I gott a relapse, and was indisposed till the 12.

1688. Aug. 3. This day our new charter for Newcastle came home, and was mett with fourty six horsemen, gentlemen and their servants. The persons named for the magistracy in that charter were as follows:—

S^r William Creagh, maior.

Mr. Thomas Radcliffe¹⁷ of Dilston.

Edward Widdrington, esq.

Ralph Brandling, esq.

Ralph Widdrington, esq., of the Grange.

Nicholas Cole, esq.

Ambrose Barnes, *whigg*.

William Hutchinson, merchant, *whigg*.

Thomas Partis, smoker, *whigg*.

Jonathan Hutchinson, merchant, *whigg*.

conduct at the trial of the Seven Bishops brought him immortal fame. He died at Exeter, 7 Sept., 1696, and was buried at Broadway in Carmarthen-shire. His portrait is in the National Portrait Gallery. There seems to have been a contemporary Sir John Powell also a judge.

¹⁶ Of Nathaniel Crewe, Baron Crewe, the least estimable of the long line of distinguished men who have been Bishops of Durham, there is a little known life in Camden Miscellany, vol. ix., Camden Society publications, new series, No. 53. Cf. *Dictionary of National Biography*.

¹⁷ Thomas Radcliffe, the third son of Sir Francis Radcliffe, 3rd baronet, who, in 1688, was created Earl of Derwentwater, was born 9 July, 1658, and entering the army attained the rank of lieutenant-colonel in 1688. He died in exile at Douay, 29 Dec., 1715.

Mr. John Errington, *papist*.

Joseph Barnes, Deputy Recorder, *whigg*.

Mr. Samuel Gill, merchant, Sheriff, *whigg*.

[1688]. Aug. 13. Newcastle and Northumberland Assizes:—
Judges: Lord Chief Justice Wright, Baron Jenner.¹⁸

The former satt the *Nisi prius*; the latter, the Crown side.
Sheriffe for the county, Sir Richard Neile.¹⁹

1688. Sept. 15. My wife was delivered of a female child
betwixt three and foure a clock in the morning.

[1688]. Sept. 25. My child christ'ned Margaret, p. Mr. Joseph
Bonner,²⁰ curate. Sureties: John Hindmarsh, esq.;¹ Madam Jane
Robson,² Mrs. Margaret Ive.³

1688. Oct. 28, Sunday. My child Margaret dyed betwixt

¹⁸ Sir Thomas Jenner, son of Thomas Jenner of Mayfield, Sussex, was educated at Tunbridge Grammar School and at Queen's College, Cambridge. He was admitted to the Inner Temple, 1659; was sergeant-at-law, 23 Jan., 1683/4; recorder of London, 1685; baron of the Exchequer, 13 Feb., 1686/7; Justice of the Common Pleas, 6 July, 1688; was one of the Special Commission sent to James II. to visit Magdalen College. At the Revolution he fled with James II., but was captured at Faversham and was excepted from the Act of Indemnity of 2 William and Mary. Dying at Petersham, 1 Jan., 1707, he was buried in the church there. He was ancestor of Jenner-Fust, baronets.

¹⁹ Sir Richard Neile was a younger son of Sir Paul Neile of Hutton Bonville and grandson of Richard Neile, successively Bishop of Durham and Archbishop of York. He was knighted 29 Nov., 1686, and married Anne, widow of Charles Brandling of Alnwick Abbey, with whom he acquired Plessey in the parish of Stannington. He died 3 Mar., 1692/3.

²⁰ The Rev. Joseph Bonner, son of Timothy Bonner of Newcastle, merchant, was baptized at St. Nicholas', 8 Dec., 1661, and was educated at University College, Oxford, where he matriculated, 15 Dec., 1677; B.A., 1681; curate of All Saints, Newcastle, 1688-1695; vicar of Bolam, 1695; and died, 8 Oct., 1721, leaving issue.

¹ John Hindmarsh of Little Benton, was born at Wallsend *circa* 1649, educated at Newcastle school and at Christ College, Cambridge, where he matriculated, 6 July, 1665, and was admitted to Gray's Inn, 5 June, 1667. He married at All Saints, Newcastle, 4 October, 1679, Julian, daughter and co-heir of Thomas Dent of Newcastle, merchant, by whom he had (perhaps with other) issue, two sons and two daughters. He was buried at All Saints, 31 July, 1694.

² Madam Jane Robson, wife of the Timothy Robson mentioned above.

³ Mrs. Margaret Ive was the Diarist's mother-in-law. Richardson states that down to 1816 there was on a flat stone in St. Nicholas' church the following inscription:—

'The burial place of Roger Ive, citizen and stationer of London, and Margaret, his wife and children, anno 1671. Edward, his son, departed this life, Aug. 7, 1671 Margaret, their daughter, departed this life the 25 of February, anno 1687. Elizabeth, their daughter, marryd with Mark Browel, gent., they had issue betwixt them, Margaret and Edward. Margaret dyd 28 of October, anno 1688. She dyd 9th of September, anno 1689.

tenn and eleven in the forenoone, soe shee lived six weekes, one day and seaven houres; distemper, convulsions in her bowells.

[1688]. Oct. 30, Tuesday. She was buried att St. Nicholas church att 3 in the afternoone by Mr. William Drake,⁴ curate, and laid on the north side of her grandfather's stone. Bidder, Nicholas Sackeild;⁵ Servers, Mrs. Katherine Snow,⁶ Mrs. Margaret Clark.⁷

[1688]. Oct. 1. Mr. William Hutchinson chosen maior of Newcastle, and Mr. Matthias Partis⁸, sheriffe.

[1688]. Oct. 10. To attend Mr. Elison's com[mission] att Morpeth; putt of till the 15.

1688. Nov. 5. Then was restored to the Corporaçon of Newcastle upon Tyne, their antient Charter, with their libertyes and franchises, with their magistracy, and all other things as in the yeare 1679; all innovations and changes which since that time happened, being by proclamacon taken away.

The Magistrates are as follow:—

Nicholas Ridley, esq., Mayor.

Sir William Blacket.

Sir Ralph Jenison.

Sir Ralph Carr.

Timothy Davison, esq.

Timothy Robson, esq.

George Mourton, esq.

Nicholas Fenwick, esq.

William Aubonie, esq.

William Carr,⁹ esq., *new one*.

John Rumney,¹⁰ esq., *new one*.

William Ramsay, esq., *new one*.

⁴ The Rev. William Drake, stipendiary curate of St. Nicholas', 1678; stipendiary curate of St. Andrews, 1688-1689; buried at St. Nicholas', 24 May, 1693.

⁵ Nicholas Salkeld.

⁶ Mrs. Katherine Snow. The Snow family had a burial place in the north aisle of the old church of All Saints.

⁷ *Query* Margaret, wife of Charles Clarke, barber-surgeon; if so, she died 30 Mar., 1683, and was buried in the chancel of St. John's.

⁸ Mathias Partis, son of Thomas Partis of Newcastle, tobacconist, was baptized at St. Nicholas', 26 Feb., 1654/5. He was sheriff of Newcastle in 1688. He was buried at St. Nicholas', 2 Jan., 1717/8. His descendants became possessed of Tallentire hall in Cumberland.

⁹ Perhaps the William Carr who was mayor of Newcastle in 1702 and M.P. in 1689, 1702, 1705, and 1708.

¹⁰ John Ramsay, who was an alderman of Newcastle in 1688.

Matthew White,¹¹ esq., Sheriff.
Sir Robert Shaftoe,¹² Recorder.

Coroners :—

Mr. George Winfield.¹³

Mr. William Bootflower.¹⁴

1688. Nov. 4. The Dutch anchored in England, and the 5th landed at Dartmouth, Turbay and Exmouth in the West.

¹¹ Matthew White, son of Miles White of Hawthorn in the county of Durham, baptized at Easington, 12 Mar., 1653/4, was apprenticed 1 Feb., 1668/9, to Nicholas Fenwick, boothman, and was admitted free of the Merchants' Company, 21 Mar., 1678/9, of which Company and that of the Hostmen's he in due cause became Governor. He was Mayor of Newcastle in 1691 and 1703, and dying on the 12 of Oct., 1716, he was buried in the old church of All Saints, under a stone, with the arms *three cocks heads erased*, recording that by Jane, his wife, he had issue ten children.

¹² Sir Robert Shafto, eldest surviving son of Mark Shafto of Gray's Inn and of Whitworth, baptized, 13 May, 1634, and was entered to Gray's Inn at the age of six years on the 16 Mar., 1640/1, and was made Recorder of Newcastle in 1660. He was knighted, 26 June, 1670, and made a sergeant-at-law, 21 April, 1675. Dying 21 May, 1705, aged 72, he was buried in St. George's porch in St. Nicholas'. By his wife, Catherine, daughter and co-heir of Sir Thomas Widdrington, of Cheeseburn Grange, Speaker of the House of Commons, he left issue.

¹³ George Whinfield, son of George Whinfield, late of Bridge-end in Woodland (query Bolland) in Lancashire, was apprenticed 2 Feb., 1660/1, to Henry Bowes, the elder, of Newcastle, draper, and was admitted free of the Merchants' Company, 27 April, 1670. He was sheriff of Newcastle in 1693, and mayor in 1696. Dying in his second mayoralty, on the 25 June, 1710, he was buried in St. Nicholas'.

¹⁴ William Boutflower, son of Thomas Boutflower of Apperley in the parish of Bywell St. Peter, was apprenticed 14 April, 1675, to Benezet Durant, mercer, and was admitted free of the Merchants' Company, 9 Oct., 1684. He was sheriff of Newcastle in 1701, and was buried at St. Nicholas', 26 May, 1712. He was married twice, and left issue by both marriages.

THE FAMILY OF MARK AKENSIDE THE POET.

INTRODUCTION.

Mark Akenside of Newcastle the elder, the entries of whose family in Diodati's *Annotations on the Bible* are now printed, was a younger son of Abraham Akenside of Eachwick, in the parish of Heddon on the Wall. The latter represented a Protestant Nonconformist family of small landowners, who, like their more opulent neighbours, placed their younger sons as apprentices to tradesmen and merchants in Newcastle. The main line of the family seems to have ended in William Akenside, a captain of the 14th regiment of Foot, who died on the 22nd of October, 1830.

Having obtained the freedom of the Butchers' Company, apparently by apprenticeship, Mark Akenside established himself in business as a butcher, and on the 5th of September, 1710, being then of the parish of St. Nicholas, he took out a licence to marry Mary Lumsden, of the parish of All Saints, spinster. The marriage was celebrated in St. Nicholas on the 10th of October, and it is not improbable that Mrs. Akenside may have been a member of a family of Lumsden, seated at Morpeth for some generations. The date of his death has not been ascertained, but he was living in 1741, in which year he voted at the Newcastle election as a member of his Company, for William Carr and Matthew Ridley.

The extracts from Diodati's book possess such an exceptional interest that their inclusion in the present volume may be justified; they were made by some person connected with the Unitarian Church in Newcastle (to which the Akensides belonged) from the original and are preserved in the Registers of the Church of Divine Unity.

THE FAMILY OF MARK AKENSIDE.

Mark Akinside¹ his Booke.

Memorandum—

Mark Akinside was married to Mary² his wife, in ye 10 of October, 1710.

My daughter Ruth was born the 26th of July, 1711, aboute a leevin a clock at night, and was baptized the 4th of August, and she departed this life ye third of December, 1712.

My son Thomas³ was born the 20th of June, 1712, aboute two a clock at afternoon and was baptized June ye 28th.

My daughter Mary was born ffebr. the 8th, 1715[16] aboute a leevine cloke night and was baptized March ye 1st.

My daughter Jane was born Decr. ye 16, 1717, between eliven and twelve at night and was baptized Jane^y the 9th.

My daughter Dority⁴ was born Aug. ye 23, 1719, and was bap-

¹ Mark Akenside had a brother, Abraham Akenside, also a butcher in Newcastle who, at the election of 1741, voted as a member of the Butchers' Company for Blackett and Ridley. He made his will on the 9 Dec., 1749, and after providing for the children of his nephew, John Wilkinson, he gave for a term of years a rent-charge of £4 per annum charged on his messuage in Butchers' Bank to his nephew, William Akenside. He gives to his niece, Dorothy, daughter of his late brother, Mark Akenside, £20; and after mention of his niece, Mary Softley and her children, he gives the residue to his brother Aaron Akenside to be disposed of among such of his relatives as he should think proper. *Ex. Mr. Richard Welford's Collections.*

² Wednesday died in the 76th year of her age, after a lingering illness, at her son-in-law's house in the Close, Mrs. Akenside, mother of the learned and ingenious Dr. Akenside of St. Bartholomew's Hospital, London; her death is much regretted by all her acquaintance. *Newcastle Courant*, 5 July, 1760.

³ Thomas Akenside, eldest son of Mark Akenside, born in 1712, was probably educated, like his famous younger brother, at the Grammar School of Newcastle. He was apprenticed on the 25th of April, 1728, to George Punshon of Newcastle, surgeon, and after completing his apprenticeship, he was admitted to the freedom of the Company of Barber-surgeons. As a member of that Company he voted at the Newcastle election of 1741, plumping for William Carr. On the 6th of October, 1742, he took out a licence to marry Sarah Airey of the parish of All Saints, spinster, aged 23 years: the bondsman being Alexander Williamson of Newcastle, surgeon. Subsequently he left Newcastle, and his death was announced in the *Newcastle Courant* of 27 February, 1748, as follows:— 'We hear that Mr. Thomas Akenside, some time ago an eminent surgeon in this town, died suddenly at London.'

⁴ Dorothy, third daughter of Mark Akenside the elder, born 1719, was married at St. Nicholas', 4 Jan., 1759, to Joseph Addison. In the marriage licence he is described as of the parish of St. Nicholas', glazier, aged 30: the bondsman was Aaron Akenside of Newcastle, house-carpenter, who

tized Sept. ye 7th, ye day of her birth being Sabith day about two a clock in ye morning.

November ye 9, 1721.

My son Mark⁵ was born aboute eight a clock at night, and was baptized ye 30th of Novr.

1723. 23 Sept^r. My wife was delivered of a daughter, but was not born alive.

1725. May 16. My wife was delivered of a son, but was not born alive.

1727. Xber the 9th. My daughter Mary was born, betwixt aleeven and twelve a clock at night and was baptized by the Rev. Dr. Lamuell Lathem.⁶

Oct. 30, 1719. My daughter Mary departed this life.

was also an attesting witness to the marriage. Joseph Addison voted as a glazier at the Newcastle elections in 1777 and 1780. He resided in the Close, and lived until 1805; when his death was announced in the *Newcastle Courant* of the 12th of January:—‘On Tuesday last, aged 81, Mr. Joseph Addison, painter and glazier, and a proprietor of the Skinner Burn pottery near this town.’ The date of Dorothy Addison’s death has not been ascertained, but her husband married a second wife, at the sale of whose effects in 1812, Mark Akenside’s family bible was sold.

⁵ Mark Akenside, the poet and physician, second son of Mark Akenside the elder, was born as mentioned in the text on the 9 Nov., 1721, and was baptised on the 30th of the same month by the Rev. Benjamin Bennet, the famous minister of the Close-Gate meeting. He was educated first at the Royal Grammar School and afterwards at a private school kept by William Wilson, a member of the Close-Gate meeting, proceeding to the University of Edinburgh when in his eighteenth year, with a view to entering the ministry of the church. In less than a year he abandoned that intention for the study of medicine. His best known poem on *The Pleasures of Imagination* must have been composed immediately after leaving the university, for it was published in the month of January, 1743/4. Like many other ambitious students of medicine, he kept his terms at Leyden, and according to the *Index to English Speaking Students* who have graduated at that famous university, he took his degree on the 7th of April, 1744. It has been stated that he commenced to practice in Newcastle, but this statement apparently rests on confusing him with his eldest brother. After practising in Northampton for a short time he removed to London where he attained considerable eminence, and was elected a Fellow of the Royal Society on the 8th of February, 1753. His death is announced in the *Newcastle Courante* of 30 June, 1770:—‘Sunday, died at his house in London, Mark Akenside, esq., M.D., physician to Her Majesty, a native of this town, author of the *Pleasures of Imagination* and several other admirable pieces, and whose sole merit raised him to his late dignity.’

⁶ Lemuel Latham, M.D., of Sunderland, where he practiced medicine as well as exercised the pastoral office, married the daughter of the Rev. Benjamin Bennet, the minister of the Close-Gate meeting already mentioned. In 1728 he published some of his father-in-law’s sermons under the title *The Second Part of the Christian Oratory*, and in 1730, another series entitled *The Truth, Inspiration and Usefulness of the Scripture Asserted and Proved*. Dr. Latham died in his 75th year on Sunday, 15 Nov., 1767, and was buried at Bishopwearmouth. His only daughter, with a fortune of £2,000, was married at the parish church of Tynemouth, on the 22 June, 1772, to . . . Watson of North Shields, brewer.

TWO LETTERS OF BISHOP Warburton.

INTRODUCTION.

Doctor William Warburton, Prebendary of Durham and Bishop of Gloucester, was born at Newark, 24th December, 1698, being the son of George Warburton, the town-clerk of that place. Educated at Oakham Grammar School, he was articled in 1714 to an East Markham attorney, and on the completion of his articles returned to his native place to practice his profession, occasionally helping his kinsman, the Master of the Grammar School, as an assistant master. Having made up his mind to take holy orders, he was ordained deacon in 1723 by the Archbishop of York, and priest in 1727. His preferment was as follows:—Incumbent of Greasley, 1727; Hon. M.A., Cambridge, 1728; incumbent of Brant Broughton, 1728-1759; incumbent of Frisby, 1730-1756; chaplain of Prince of Wales, 1738; preacher of Lincoln's Inn, 1746; prebendary of Gloucester, 1753-1755; chaplain to the King, and D.D. (Lambeth), 1754; prebendary of the first stall of Durham, 1755-1779; Dean of Bristol, 1757-1759; Bishop of Gloucester, 1759-1779.

As a controversial writer his activity was great. His best work is considered to be on the *Alliance between Church and State*, published in 1736, but that by which he is remembered is *The Divine Legation of Moses*, in two parts, published in 1737 and 1741. In 1745 he attacked Mark Akenside the poet (see p. 190 *supra*), and later Bishop Pococke (see p. 199 *post*). By his wife, Gertrude Tucker whom he married 5th September, 1745, he had an only surviving son, intended for the bar, who died in his father's life-time at the age of 19.

Bishop Warburton died at Gloucester 7th June, 1779, and was buried in the Cathedral there. His portrait by Hoare, preserved in the Bishop's Palace at Gloucester, was engraved by Hall ; and there is a memoir of him in the *Dictionary of National Biography*.

The originals of the following letters are preserved at Bishop Auckland, and they are included in this series by the kindness of the Bishop of Durham, who in 1913 struck off a few copies for private distribution. They were addressed to Ralph Allen of Prior Park, near Bath, Warburton's uncle by marriage, and his very kind friend.

WILLIAM WARBURTON TO RALPH ALLEN OF PRIOR PARK.

HONOURED SIR,

I have now been near a week at Durham ; and tho' I came during a cessation of eating, that is, between the going out of one prebendary and the coming in of another, I have done nothing but feast from morning to night.

The town is finely situated. It hangs upon an eminence over the River Weir, which runs almost round it. Most of the prebendal houses stand on the western bank,¹ and have a delicious view to the opposite hill, which, together with this, make the vally, thro' which the river runs. The opposite hill, in full view of the town, is enriched with a beautiful wood or thicket, thro' which a riding or avenue is cut. And this wood belongs (with another, at a greater distance and much larger extent) to your humble servant, as part of his corps. But I have not a view of my own wood. For my house stands on the other side of the college area. It is better than some others, and those which are better than it are made so by modern improvements ; such as that which was the Bishop of Gloucester's,² and that which is S^r John Dolben's, and some others who live in this country and reside pretty much here. My house is more regular in the front than any other. It is what you call a half H. There are five rooms on a floor, chambers and garret, with all convenience of stabling and outhouses. The great room for entertainment, being scarce so good as any of [those I] have seen in these prebendal houses, being much of the bandbox fashion. In the repairs or alterations of our prebendal houses the Chapter allows all timber, boards and wood of all kinds, for roofs, rafters, floors, wainscot, etc., which is a good article ; and I suppose was intended as an encouragement for improvements and repairs.

The under-treasurer of the Church, whom I employ as my agent to take care of all my matters, has given me a rental of my corps, which is exactly the same I sent you from London. It is the third in value in the Church, tho' the first in order : being called the first prebend and the stall next the Sub-dean's. The two others, that exceed it in value, are S^r John Dolben's and the late Bp. of Gloucester's, now Stearn's. S^r J. Dolben's is the best, but not, all out, one hundred pounds a year more than mine. Stearn is a little under S^r J. D.'s. Tho' common report as usual has made S^r J. Dolben's eight hundred pounds a year and Stearn's between seven and eight ; whereas

¹ 'One of the curiosities' of the first of the two letters, writes the Bishop of Durham, 'is the strange lapse of thought by which Warburton places the houses at the upper end of the College on the *west* bank of the River Wear.'

² Martin Benson, Bishop of Gloucester, who was prebendary of the Second, or Golden Stall from 1723 to his death, 30 August, 1752.

S^r John's without the 50^l allowance (which as he lives altogether in Durham he rightly reckons as part of his revenue) is not 600^l.³

I hope you and my aunt continue well. Were Durham no further off than Gloucester, I am sure she and you would take great delight in it. As it is, the agreeableness of the country without you is nothing. I beg my best duty to her and am most dear and honour'd

Sir, your most dutifull nephew
and devoted servant,

W. WARBURTON.

Durham May 30th 1755.

DURHAM, July 27th, 1756.

DEAR SIR,

I understand from Prior Park that they got a glympse of you. But tho' you did them this pleasure, it was all. They could not prevail on you to dine with them.

I am here in residence. Last week, at a general chapter, the twelve were found assembled—an adventure that has not happened these fifty years—which gave me an opportunity of *seeing* my brethren, no common sight I will assure you; for there is a prebendary, I could name, in this Church, who has never yet seen the face of the Dean,⁴ tho' he has been possessed of his stall these 14 years. Shall I reckon them up to you? S^r John Dolben⁵ is a gentleman; Dr. Sharpe⁶ a divine; Dr. Knatchbull⁷ what the English call a good liver; Dr. Stearne⁸ what the French call a *bon vivan*; Dr. — but hold I will not turn panegyrist. Suffice it for you to know that every one of us being of use to others, or of importance to himselfe, we abound in benevolence and politeness. But one, who has just deserted us for a bishoprick in Ireland, I must bring you acquainted with, that you may understand what bishops we send, or rather what bishops we return, thither; for you will not need to be told that the

³ The Rev. William Greenwell, under date 13 June, 1913, writes 'As far as I am able to judge, I think Warburton refers to the property attached to each individual stall and does not take into account the share which each prebendary had on the general corps of the Chapter.'

⁴ The Hon. Spencer Cowper, Dean of Durham from 1746 to his death, 25 March, 1774: buried in the Nine Altars.

⁵ Sir John Dolben, bart., prebendary of the sixth stall, 1718, transferred to the eleventh stall, in the following year, holding the same to his death, 21 Nov., 1756: buried at Finedon, Northamptonshire, of which parish he was vicar.

⁶ Thomas Sharpe, archdeacon of Northumberland, 1722, prebendary of the tenth stall, 1732, until his death, 16 March, 1758: buried in the Galilee.

⁷ William Knatchbull, prebendary of the twelfth stall, 1738, transferred to the eleventh stall, 1757, holding the same to his death, 27 Dec., 1760: buried in the Galilee.

⁸ Jacques Sterne, prebendary of the second or Golden stall from 1755 to his death, 9 June, 1759: buried at Rise, Yorkshire. He was uncle of Lawrence Sterne, author of *Tristram Shandy*.

hero of my story is a native of that country. His name is Lesley,⁹ to whom Lowth has procured Lim'rick in exchange for a large living and prebend of this Church, to which Lesley had been some years ago advanced by the miserable Chandler,¹⁰ for the merit of marrying his niece. When this man went last to Ireland (I think it was to perfect his church-bargain) he contrived, in order to secure himself of a safe and easy passage, that the vane on the top of his house should be tied down to the east point. Don't think I tell you a flam; it is a litteral truth. It was, I suppose, a family charm; he might have learnt it of his ancestors, the descendants of those Lapland witches whom King Sweno transplanted into the North of Ireland to civilize the savage inhabitants. And you know how famous those Sibylls were for selling tyed-up winds. After such an exploit, you need not wonder at the success of his voiage; and indeed, by virtue of this new kind of *inspiration*, he returned a bishop. But as a charmer, charm he never so wisely, may do mischief, one unluckey circumstance attended his incantations. For while this intrigue was carrying on between him and his weathercock, S^r John Dolben was just got out of a tedious illness, and wanted exercise to re-establish his health. But as he was to wait for mild weather, he

⁹ Doctor James Lesley, Prebendary of Durham, and afterwards Bishop of Limerick, is stated to have been son of John Lesley of County Kerry, and grandson of John Lesley, rector of Urney in the diocese of Derry. He was educated at Trinity College, Dublin, and taking holy orders, became successively curate of Swords, vicar of Donabate, and perpetual curate of St. Nicholas', Dublin. In accordance with the Irish principle that their way of supporting Foreign Missions is to export clergy annually to evangelise the English, he came into the diocese of Durham, having married a grand niece of Bishop Chandler, by whom he was collated to the rectory of Wolsingham, 1741-1747, to the eighth stall at Durham, 1743, and the rectory of Sedgefield in 1747. In 1755 he was permitted to effect an exchange with Doctor Robert Lowth, who had been nominated Bishop of Limerick, by which he surrendered his stall and rectory and received the see. When at Sedgefield he was accused, almost certainly unjustly, of being a Papist in disguise (see *Six North Country Diaries*, p. 172).

By his marriage with Joyce, daughter of Anthony Lyster, of Lysterfield, County Roscommon, Bishop Lesley had with other issue, the following children who were christened in the Cathedral of Durham:—

Edward Lesley, baptized 5 Jan., 1746; of Wadham College, Oxford, matriculated 29 June, 1765; of Middle Temple, barrister-at-law 1777; M.P. for Old Leighlin, 1787-1790; created a baronet, 3 Sept., 1787; died 21 Nov., 1818 *s.p.m.*

Richard Lesley, baptized 18 May, 1749; of Wadham College, Oxford, matriculated 29 June, 1765; in holy orders.

Barbara, baptized 9 May, 1744; buried at Sedgefield, 12 March, 1748/9.

Mary Ann, baptized 8 July, 1745, wife of Francis Warren Bonham.

Elizabeth, baptized 8 Feb., 1747; buried at Sedgefield, 27 March, 1749.

Also:—

Katherine Elizabeth, baptized at Sedgefield 22 Oct., 1755.

Jacosa, buried at Sedgefield 19 Mar., 1749.

Bishop Lesley died in Limerick, 24 Nov., 1770.

¹⁰ Doctor Edward Chandler, bishop of Coventry and Lichfield, was translated to Durham in 1730, being confirmed on the 21st November: he died 20th July, 1750.

would needs be carried out every day into his garden to see how the wind stood. Unluckily no other weathercock was in sight, from thence, but Lesley's; and that, still pointed east. The young ladies, his daughters, would by no means commit him to his exercise, during that inclement quarter; so he was content to wait for a change. But the vane, as well it might, continuing steady to its trust, and the weather growing warm, the old knight lost all patience; and complaining to a friend of this discordancy between wind and weather, "I'll be hanged (said the other) if Lesley has not been playing tricks with his weathercock; for I remember being with him the morning he went away; when a workman came down stairs, and assured the D^r he had made all safe." This set them upon enquiry; and the spell, the blockhead had clapt upon the vane became the jest and entertainment of the place.

This wonderful person is at present with us. And by the massiness of his looks and his unconquered taciturnity (for I tried to touch him to the quick) I judge him capable of still greater things. But what he has already done (*sic*) adds reverence to the sacred order, and what has been done for him is enough to distinguish this virtuous and well judging age.

You have always my best wishes, which are health and the continuance of your chearfulness. Believe me to be,

My dear friend, your most
affectionate and faithful servant,

Ralph Allen, Esq^r.¹¹

W. WARBURTON.

¹¹ Ralph Allen is stated to have been born *circa* 1694, being son of John Allen of St. Blazey, Cornwall, innkeeper. Obtaining a situation in the important post office of Bath he attracted the notice of General Wade, whose natural daughter, Miss Earl, he married. Having devised a scheme of cross-posts for England and Wales, which he was allowed to farm greatly to his own advantage, his profits, from 1720 to 1764, according to his memoir in the *Dictionary of National Biography*, averaging £12,000 a year. He also became proprietor of extensive quarries near Bath, out of which he built himself a fine mansion house which he called Prior Park. Here he used his wealth in benevolence and hospitality, and he is said to be the original of Squire Allworthy in *Tom Jones*, and to him Fielding dedicated his *Amelia*.

By his second marriage, with Elizabeth Holder, Allen had an only child Ralph Allen the younger, comptroller in the bye-letter office, who died in his father's lifetime.

Through his influence with Pitt, who sat as member for Bath, Allen obtained ecclesiastical preferment for Warburton who had married his favourite niece, Gertrude Tucker.

He died *s.p.* 29 June, 1764, and was buried at Claverton. By his will he gave Prior Park to his wife for her life and after her decease to his niece, Mrs. Warburton, with remainders over. To his brother, Philip Allen, postmaster of Bath (who died 17 Oct., 1765) he gave property at Hampton and Tiverton.

Ralph Allen's head, in profile, was painted and etched by W. Hoare; and in the Guildhall of Bath there is a portrait in oils.

Mrs. Warburton, who married, secondly, the Rev. Martin Smith, sometime rector of Fladbury, Worcestershire, succeeded to Prior Park and made it her residence.

NORTHERN JOURNEYS OF BISHOP RICHARD POCOCKE.

INTRODUCTION.

Richard Pococke, Bishop of Meath, was born at Southampton in the year 1704, being the son of the Reverend Richard Pococke, master of the Edward VI. Grammar School of that place. He matriculated at Corpus Christi College, Oxford, 13 July, 1720, and graduated B.A. 1725 ; B.C.L., 1731 ; D.C.L., 1733. Having influence in the Church of Ireland through his maternal uncle, Thomas Milles, Bishop of Waterford and Lismore, he took holy orders and settled in that kingdom. At the earliest canonical age he was made Precentor of Lismore ; he was appointed Vicar-General of Waterford and Lismore in 1734, Precentor of Waterford in 1745, and, in the same year, Archdeacon of Dublin. He was appointed Bishop of Ossory in 1756 and was translated to Meath in 1765.

The Irish bishops of the eighteenth century have fallen under the lash of Macaulay, but their shortcomings were largely due to the ecclesiastical and political system of the period under which the Government of the day maintained its position and power through the purchase of votes in both Houses of the English Parliament by the distribution of titles and sinecure offices in Church and State. A close examination and study of the engraved portraits of Irish bishops fails to suggest that they were otherwise than learned and respectable men. Their misfortune was to draw an official income with no opportunity to render corresponding service. Between the years 1733 and 1742 Pococke made several tours on the Continent of Europe and in the East, the result of which he gave to the world in two volumes, published respectively in 1743 and 1745, entitled, *A Description of the East and Some Other Countries*, a work which Gibbon in his *Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire*, cap. fifty-one, note 71, ed.

Milman, characterizes as a pompous folio. His journeys in England and Wales in the years 1750, 1751, 1754, 1756, and 1757, as recorded in letters addressed to his sister, Miss Elizabeth Pococke of Newtown, near Newbury, Berkshire, have been printed by the Camden Society and form vols. 42 and 44 of the second series of their publications. His tours in Scotland in 1747, 1750, and 1760, edited by Mr. D. W. Kemp for the Scottish History Society, were printed in 1887. When in Scotland in 1760, and at the request of the Episcopal community, who had been destitute of bishops for some generations, he confirmed in the Episcopal Chapel at Elgin. (See Cotton, *Fasti Ecclesiae Hibernicae*, vol. ii., p. 287.) In his own diocese Bishop Pococke did much useful philanthropic work; he was also the founder of the institution now known as the Incorporated Society for Promoting English Protestant Schools in Ireland.

In the g arden at Ardraccan of what (until the disestablishment of the Church of Ireland) was the seehouse of the diocese of Meath, there are still fine cedars grown from seed brought by Bishop Pococke from the Lebanon.

Bishop Pococke, who was elected a Fellow of the Royal Society, 11 February, 1741/2, died at Charleville when on an episcopal visitation in the month of September, 1765, and was buried at Ardraccan.

His portrait in oils by an unknown artist is preserved at the office of the Incorporated Society for Promoting Protestant Schools in Ireland, 48, Kildare Street, Dublin; it is a three-quarters length, seated in episcopal robes and wig; and in the unmatched collection of engraved portraits of Irish Bishops belonging to Mr. William Chamney of Dublin, there is a small print of another portrait.

It is believed that the following letters relating to the Bishop's journeyings in the North of England in the year 1760, preserved in the British Museum, are now printed for the first time.

LETTERS.

DARLINGTON¹ IN THE BISHOPRICK OF DURHAM,
May 14th, 1760.

DEAR MADAM,

On the 13th I went to Easby Abbey.² The church is an oblong square and singular, with handsome Gothic windows. It seems to have been built on an old church; the arches of which are fallen in, but the old Saxon windows remain. The site of the cloyster to the north was large, and adjoining to it was the refectory, and a building that was probably the chapter-house; over another arch'd building on the north side of the cloyster was another large room and several buildings adjoining which seem to have been the abbot's lodgings. The old mill wall remains and part of a very grand barn.

I went on two miles to Cataric-bridge over the Swale where are remains of a chapel; within a hundred yards of the bridge to the south is the north rampart of the old Roman town called *Cataractonium*³; which is about 200 yards wide: from this northern rampart it extends about a quarter of a mile mostly by the ditch for a little more than the length of two fields. The farmer told me he discovered the old town wall in ploughing, as they did in the third field about twenty yards from the ditch; but no walls are to be seen, except about the middle of the east side, where the foundations of a building within the wall do appear; but the wall is visible in several places to the west on the hanging ground, probably over the river at that time, which is now gone about 50 yards further west, and he told me that they took up what appear'd to have been an old gateway, and us'd the stone in the cornice of the house. They find a great deal of old coin which they all carry to Brugh-hall to Sir ⁴ Lawson. I got two or three of the lower Empire and a fine Tragan (*sic*) of Middle Brass. The legend of the reverse is S P Q R O OPTIMO PRINCIPI S.C. But the figure is so much eaten out that I cou'd not discern what it is. I saw two small barrows at some little distance to the west, and there is

¹ Brit. Mus. Add. MS. 14256.

² A valuable plan of the Praemonstratensian abbey of St. Agatha at Easby may be found in the *Archaeological Journal*, vol. lxx., p. 332.

³ See plan of *Cataractonium* in MacLauchlan, *The Watling Street*, map no. 1.

⁴ A space is left here. The statement, no doubt, refers to Sir Henry Lawson, fourth baronet, who succeeded his father in 1739 and died in 1781.

a large tumulus at Cataric a mile to the west. Going half a mile further I came to the lime-kilns in a quarry of a kind of freestone in which there is much spar; especially in several cavities of it in which it forms round the cavities as cristall does in hollow stones.

I went to Appleton within a mile of Holdenby⁵ Castle, where I had been in 1747. I returned to Cataric-bridge, and went about 5 miles in the road towards Peircibridge, and turning to the north came in three miles to the Tees, which we forded into the Bishoprick of Durham, and came in two miles to Darlington, situated on a rivulet⁶ which is famous for bleaching; they make here huckabacks⁷ of all breadths down from 2 yards and a half, and, of late, woollen tamies⁸ for women's ware. They have a church⁹ here built in the cathedral manner. It was collegiate with a dean and four prebendaries, founded by Hugh Puser, or Pudsey, Bishop of Durham, their walls remain in the choir, which within is a mixture of Saxon and Gothic architecture. The transept is very handsome Gothic within; the outside of the body and choir and west end are in a beautiful light Gothic style consisting of arches supported, or rather adorned, with slender pillars of one stone; a few of them have narrow windows with large sweeps from the pillars, which wou'd have been much more beautiful if they had been of the full size of the arches. To the south of the church is a large court which might be a cloyster and contain the buildings for the chapter and choir; at the south-east corner is an hospital, which was the Bishop's house, in which there are some Saxon windows.

The copper and lead mines here destroyed most of the fish in the Tees in these parts, and they have had a sute to hinder the water running into the Tees that comes from the washing of the ore, but have been cast.

In Richmondshire they are great breeders of horses, every farmer is a courser, which I believe has greatly corrupted the morals of that rank of people. They have also here, and in the Bishoprick, a very fine race of black cattle. They have short horns¹⁰ like the Alderney kind,

⁵ Hornby, North Riding of Yorkshire, five miles south-west of Catterick.

⁶ The Skerne.

⁷ It is stated that at one time there were upwards of 1,500 (hand) looms in Darlington and the neighbourhood. See Longstaffe, *Darlington*, p. 333.

⁸ *Tammy* of obscure derivation; a fine worsted cloth of good quality often with a glazed finish, much mentioned in the seventeenth and eighteenth century but apparently obsolete before 1858; revived circa 1858, see New English Dictionary.

⁹ See Mr. (afterwards Sir) G. G. Scott's paper: 'St. Cuthbert's Church, Darlington,' in the *Transactions of the Architectural and Archaeological Society of Durham and Northumberland*, vol. i., p. 9; and the Rev. J. F. Hodgson's paper on 'Darlington and Hartlepool Churches,' *Arch. Ael.*, ser. II, vol. xvii., p. 145.

¹⁰ For an account of the development of the shorthorn which originated in this district, see Bates, *Thomas Bates and the Kirklevington Shorthorns*, chapter ii., where the subject is fully investigated.

but are the largest cattle in Britain, and beautifully marked, most commonly with spots of either red, black, or liver colour on a white ground, and some only mixed with white. They say it was a cross with the Dutch breed. They are far beyond any cattle I ever saw in any part of the world ; the Hungarian come the nearest to them.

ALSTONMORE¹¹ IN CUMBERLAND.

May 16th, 1760.

DEAR MADAM,

We left Darlington on the 14th in the afternoon and came in four miles to Gunsley.¹² The church is curiously situated on an eminence, and the rock is cut away on three sides so as to form a perpendicular precipice, and this has been done to come at a vein of limestone, which is hard and like marble, but there is under it a great bed of fine freestone. In a mile we came to Peircebridge on the Tees. A small stream¹³ falls into the Tees ; and to the west of it was the ancient town ; there seemed to have been considerable buildings just at the meeting of the rivers where there is a farm house called Cornburry¹⁴ ; but a little to the west is a barn which I thought was at the fosse of the town the old *Magi*. They told me formerly a road went there to a ford¹⁵ over the Tees, but going on I discovered at the back of the town, to the east of the street, a rampart running east and west about 80 yards long, and that is turned on the east towards the river. I cou'd not follow it by reason that the houses are built in that direction, but it seems to have inclosed the part near the bridge and might be between 2 and 300 yards in length from north to south. I at first thought this might have been the square citadel and that the rivers might have gained to the south. Near the bridge are ruins of a large chappel. They find coin here both silver and copper, of the former a *Julia Soemia* (*sic*). We came on four miles in the turnpike road towards Bernard Castle and turning near to the rivulet Garnlees,¹⁶ on which Staindrop stands, we turned out of the road to the north, having seen what they call Belset¹⁷ on an eminence lower down, over the Tees, where there are large ruins which seemed to be of a church.¹⁸

¹¹ Brit. Mus. Add. MS. 14256.

¹² There can be no doubt that Coniscliffe is the church and place referred to : it is pronounced locally Cunsley.

¹³ *Query*, the Dyance-beck.

¹⁴ *Query*, Carlbury, where lime-stone was formerly extensively quarried. (See Hutchinson, *Durham*, vol. iii., p. 219.)

¹⁵ Shown in MacLauchlan's *The Watling Street*, map no. 1.

¹⁶ The Gaunless.

¹⁷ Barford, or Barforth, opposite Gainford.

¹⁸ On the ordnance map is marked the ruins of a chapel dedicated to St. Lawrence. Cf. *Proc. Newcastle Soc. of Antiq.*, 3 ser., vol. II., p. 351.

We passed by Seleby¹⁹ an old mansion house; and came to Staindrop, a town that King Canute²⁰ gave to the Chapter of Durham; it is neatly built, but is something like a village. The body of the church with a large rude tower seems to be old, but the church has been improved in part with modern Gothick windows. In the south side are two ancient monuments in niches of the wall with the couchant statue of a man and a woman in each, such as are made for founders or benefactors; and there are 3 niches for the persons to sit in who administered at the altar: the choir seems to have been an addition to the church, probably erected by the Nevils, who are commonly said to have built the church. There is a very fine ancient monument of the Nevils. It is in the taste of Henry the VII's Chapel; the sides and ends entirely ornamented with Gothick sculpture like that chapel; on it are the couchant statues of Charles Nevill and his two wives. Below it is the tomb of Henry, Earl of Westmoreland of 1560; on it are the couchant statues of his two wives and on each side are four children kneeling within the pillars which support the top; the whole is of wood.¹

I set out on the 15th and went a mile to Raby Castle,² the seat of the Earl of Darlington; it is in a fine situation. The castle is built round a court, with a tower near the south-east corner: some ruins appear as of another court. There is much room in it, but the most remarkable are the great hall 83 feet long and about forty broad as I conjectured, and a winter and summer dining and drawing rooms: Two fine pieces of water appear like a serpentine river, and one of them comes to the house. There are several ornamental buildings in and near the park in the Gothick taste, as a bath, an alcove seat, a farm house and dog-house. This manor was given by King Canute to the Chapter of Durham, and it was held by the Nevils paying a small chiefry, who built the castle and resided in it. It has belonged to the Vanes since the time of James I., now earl ennobled by the title of Darlington.³

¹⁹ Selaby.

²⁰ Item Cnut rex dedit Sancto Cuthberto tempore Eadmundi episcopi, . . . villam quae vocatur Standropa. Cf. *Symeon of Durham*, p. 151. Surt. Soc. publ., No. 51.

¹ These effigies and tombs are described by the Rev. J. F. Hodgson in the *Transactions of the Architectural and Archaeological Society of Durham and Northumberland*, vol. iii., pp. 105-110. By sacrilegious hands they have been displaced in order to make the choir arrangements more fashionable.

² The history of Raby, with plans and architectural description, has been told by the Rev. J. F. Hodgson in the *Transactions of the Architectural and Archaeological Society of Durham and Northumberland*, vol. iii., pp. 113-182; vol. iv., pp. 49-122, 153-260.

³ Catherine Sedley, the plain looking but witty mistress of James II., was created Baroness of Darlington, 2 Jan., 1685/6.

Sophia Charlotte Platen, wife of Baron Kilmanseck in Hanover, mistress of George I., was created Countess of Darlington, 10 April, 1722.

Henry Vane, third Baron Barnard, was created Earl of Darlington, 3 April, 1754.

I went on through West Auckland, Auckland St. Helens and Auckland St. Andrews to Bishop's Auckland (in all 8 miles) situated on a rising ground over the Wear. The Bishop of Durham has a house⁴ here, built in the time of Edward I. by Bishop Beck; the house was much ruin'd in time of the Civil Wars. Bishop Cosins repair'd and enlarged it, and particularly adorned the beautiful Gothick chapel which is supported by slender pillars, as I conjectur'd of the stone of Frusterly quarry in Wardale, being the same kind of stone, but Leland calls it Eggleston stone, the two pillars next to the altar are of one stone, but as they were probably taken at the top of the quarry they do not polish; but the coral and other petrifications appear in them. I saw a chimney piece of this marble in Raby Castle which is polished, and I took a specimen of it at the quarry. Bishop Cosins lies under a flat stone on which there is an inscription.

The house, the old hall, and the apartment of a dining saloon, &c. are very handsome. Here are pictures of Jacob and the twelve Patriarchs by ⁵ and a fine piece of the four Doctors of the Church.⁶

There is a small park adjoining; the ground lies most beautifully on the Wear, and a rivulet that runs into it. I walked round by the river and close to this park to Binchester,⁷ certainly the ancient

⁴ See *A Brief Historical Account of the Episcopal Castle or Palace of Auckland*, by the Rev. James Raine, Durham, 1852. The pillars of the chapel are of Frosterly marble.

⁵ A space is left here. The picture of Benjamin is by Pond, the others by Zurbaran, *ibid.*, p. 108 note.

⁶ *Viz.*, Augustine, Gregory, Jerome, and Ambrose; the paintings are by Bloemart, *ibid.*

⁷ The 'Wrathful Wrens' of Binchester, as they were styled in the Bishopric, have been already mentioned (pp. 8, 12, *supra*), but there was a difficulty in their pedigree which has only been cleared up by the kindness of Mr. Farnham Burke, Norroy King of Arms, who has supplied from the official records preserved at Heralds' College, the generation omitted in the edition of Dugdale's *Visitation of Durham*, published by Mr. Joseph Foster in 1887. The names and details furnished by Norroy are printed in italics:—

- I. William Wren of Sherburn house, near Durham, married for his first wife Tippin (Flower's *Visitation*) and had, with other issue :
- II. William Wren of Sherburn house and Billy-hall, who married Margaret, daughter and co-heir of Robert Simpson of Henknoll (Flower's *Visitation*), by whom he had, with other issue :—
- III. *Anthony Wren* of Billy hall and Binchester, who entered his pedigree and obtained a confirmation, or grant, of arms at Flower's *Visitation* in 1575. He married Elizabeth, daughter of Christopher Wandesford of Kirklington, and dying at Binchester, was buried at Auckland St. Andrew, 11 Nov., 1595, having had (perhaps with other) issue :—

Charles IV.

Francis Wren of Henknoll, buried at Auckland St. Andrew, 5 Nov., 1630.↓

Mary, wife of Sir John Claxton of Nettlesworth.

Jane, wife of (Sir) Henry Franklin of Oldwark, Yorkshire,

Continuation of note 7.

married at Escombe, 3 July, 1592, buried Auckland St. Andrew, 12 Feb., 1605/6.

[Elizabeth, wife of Brian Downes of Evenwood.]

- IV. *Sir Charles Wren of Binchester* was eleven years of age in 1575 (Flower's Visitation), of Brasenose College, Oxford, matriculated 12 Dec., 1580, aged 16, entered at Gray's Inn, 5 Feb., 1583/4, knighted 28 May, 1607, buried at Auckland St. Andrew, 24 March, 1620/1. By his wife *Gertrude, daughter of John Thornhaugh of Fenton*, Nottinghamshire (who was buried at Auckland St. Andrew, 4 Dec., 1616) he had issue:—

Lynley V.

Charles, baptized at Auckland St. Andrew, 1 Nov., 1601, *died unmarried.*

John, baptized at Auckland St. Andrew, 22 July, 1604, *died unmarried.*

Jeremy, *died unmarried*, buried in the quire, Auckland St. Andrew, 9 July, 1616.

Henry Wren of Bishop Auckland, married *Mary, daughter of Michael Pemberton.*

William, baptized at Auckland St. Andrew, 31 Dec., 1609, buried in the quire, 23 July, 1616.

Frances, wife of Sir Ralph Blakiston of Gibside, bart.

Gertrude, baptized at Auckland St. Andrew, 20 Oct., 1611, who 'nobler by vertue than by birth, and yet the daughter of Sr Charles Wren, knight, pretty towards God, fervent in charitie, to the poor blessedly prodigal, and inferior to none in sweete respects to all, she lived the wonder of many, and dyed the glorie of her sex a virgin espoused to Christ, Februarie 9, 1637.'

Elizabeth, baptized at Auckland St. Andrew, 17 July, 1614, buried 1 Nov., 1614.

- V. *Lynley Wren of Binchester*, son and heir, baptized at Auckland St. Andrew, 14 Oct., 1600, his god parents being Sir Henry Lynley, knight, Doctor William James, Dean (*sic*) of Durham, and Mrs. Eleanor Bowes of Aske. He was sequestered for delinquency in 1646 and *died 18 July, 1655 (sic)* (was buried in the quire of Auckland St. Andrew). By his wife, *Barbara, daughter of Sir William Blakiston of Gibside*, 'a fine dainty gentlewoman; and she knew how to value and prize the perfection God hath given her' (p. 12, *supra*), who was buried at Auckland St. Andrew, 8 March, 1651/2, he had issue:—

Charles VI.

Lynley Wren, baptized at Auckland St. Andrew, 12 Dec., 1633, to whom his father transferred the butlerage of Newcastle (Welford, *Royalist Comp.*, p. 397); apprenticed 1 Jan., 1650, to John Forth of Newcastle, boothman, *died unmarried.*

William, baptized at Auckland St. Andrew, 11 Jan., 1634/5, buried 28 Feb., 1634/5.

Anthony, baptized at Auckland St. Andrew, 11 Nov., 1646.

Ralph, baptized at Auckland St. Andrew, 14 Jan., 1650/1.

Isabel, wife of Robert Harrison of Auckland.

Barbara, baptized at Auckland St. Andrew, 19 Nov., 1639, *wife of Francis Blaket of Bishop Auckland.*

Gertrude, baptized at Auckland St. Andrew, 13 May, 1642, buried same year.

Elizabeth, baptized at Auckland St. Andrew, 14 Oct., 1644.

- VI. *Charles Wren of Binchester*, son and heir, baptized at Auckland St. Andrew, 13 Jan., 1627/8, his god parents being Sir John Jackson, Sir

Continuation of note 7.

William Blakiston, and 'my Ladie Foster,' married at St. Giles's, Durham, 28 Dec., 1649, *Peregrina*, daughter of Ralph Fetherstonhalgh of Stanhope; and at Dugdale's Visitation, 4 Sept., 1666, certified his pedigree, being then 38 years of age. He had (perhaps with other) issue :—

Charles VII.

Joseph Wren was 11 years of age in 1666, entered at Gray's Inn, 14 May, 1677.

Jane, baptized Auckland St. Andrew, 14 Oct., 1650, living 1666.

Barbara was 12 years of age in 1666, married at Auckland, 12 June, 1681, John Fenwick.

Margaret was 4 years of age in 1666.

VII. Charles Wren of Binchester, son and heir, baptized at Auckland St. Andrew, 26 July, 1652; also registered at St. Giles's, Durham, 3 Aug., 1652, was 14 years of age at the time of Dugdale's Visitation in 1666; married at Durham Cathedral, 8 Sept., 1673, Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. Robert Ruddock of Kirklington, the marriage being registered not in the Cathedral Registers but at Auckland St. Andrew; and was buried at Auckland St. Andrew, 10 July, 1722, having had (perhaps with other) issue :—

VIII. Robert Wren of Binchester, son and heir, baptized 16 March, 1679; married 2 May, 1711, at Sedgfield, Rebecca, daughter and co-heir of John Farrer of Bradbury, and was buried 19 February, 1732, having had (perhaps with other) issue, six sons :—

Charles Wren, baptized at Sedgfield, 24 May, 1712, buried 22 March, 1712/3.

John Wren, baptized at Sedgfield, 6 July, 1713, buried 18 Feb., 1713/4.

Francis Wren, baptized at Sedgfield, 2 Aug., 1714.

William Wren, baptized at Sedgfield, 26 Dec., 1715, buried 30 Aug., 1717.

Farrer IX.

Robert Wren of Newcastle, merchant, baptized at Sedgfield, 7 Feb., 1717; apprenticed 24 Sept., 1734, to William Ellison of Newcastle, mercer, admitted free of the Merchants' Company, 4 April, 1745; married at Jarrow, 29 Dec., 1746, his master's daughter Isabella, and dying Sept., 1751, was buried at Auckland St. Andrew. His widow died at Bishop Auckland, 10 July, 1795, aged 81. They had issue :—

(1) Charles Wren of Pilgrim Street, Newcastle, attorney, baptized 4 March, 1750; married in London, July, 1789, Mary, widow of Edward Reynolds of Charlton, and daughter of Boydell. He died suddenly 29 Jan., 1799, *s.p.*

(2) Cecilia, baptized at All Saints, Newcastle, 4 Feb., 1747; died Percy Street, Newcastle, 11 Dec., 1829, aged 82: the last of the Wrens.

(3) Isabella, married at St. Andrew, Newcastle, 10 Sept., 1796, John Bacon, perpetual curate of Auckland St. Andrew, and died 2 Feb., 1812, aged 62.

IX. Farrer Wren of Binchester, son and heir, baptized at Sedgfield, 26 Dec., 1715, on the same day as his brother, William; married three times, first Jane, daughter of John Hodgson of Bishop Auckland, who died 3 Sept., 1748; secondly, at Whitkirk, Yorks, Feb., 1750, Mary, daughter of George Nelthorpe of Seacroft, who died 1756; thirdly, Elizabeth, daughter and co-heir of Robert Pennington of Seaton, Cumberland, who died 22 April, 1781. Farrer Wren was burnt to

Vinovium.⁸ It is on the high ground over the Wear the antient *Vedra* according to the new map which calls the Tine, *Tina*, and places the *Vedra* to the south of the Wall. The town measures about 250 yards from east to west, and about 180 on the west side; to the north side are great remains of the walls. The river makes a turn at Awkland and forms a peninsula to the south of this place like the Isle of Dogs opposite to Deptford. Here I imagined I saw an intrenchment to the north and east which might be the *Castra Æstiva*. They lately found in the park several urns like common potts; some with burnt bones in them, and lately two or three full of earth, which have not yet been examined. They have no manufacture at Awkland.

I sett forward over the heath, and in an hour passed near the collieries of Horgil and Pitsburn,⁹ and saw Whitley Castle¹⁰ on the other side of the river; I passed by Greatly¹¹ house, an old castle, and

Continuation of note 7.

death on Christmas Eve, 1794, aged 79, and was buried at Auckland St. Andrew, having had (perhaps with other) issue:—

Farrer, died in childhood.

Barbara, died in infancy.

Mary, baptized at Auckland St. Helen, 4 July, 1753, daughter and sole heir, married 13 June, 1774, the Hon. Thomas Lyon of Hetton-le-Hole, son of Thomas, 8th Earl of Strathmore.

The Hon. Thomas Lyon of Hetton and of Binchester, *jure uxoris*, born circa 1741; M.P. for Aberdeen, 1768; died at Binchester, 13 Sept., 1796, having had issue by his wife, Mary Elizabeth Wren (who died 31 May, 1811) three sons and eight daughters. Their second son:—

Charles Lyon, born 18 Oct., 1782, and baptized at Houghton-le-Spring, succeeded to Binchester at his mother's death. He married 11 Oct., 1823, Jane Gibson, heiress of Matthew Gibson of Bishop Auckland, attorney. In 1830 under a private Act of Parliament 7 and 8 George IV. Binchester was purchased by Bishop Van Mildert, and attached to the see of Durham in perpetuity. The important and extensive collection of altars and other Roman sculptured stones found from time to time in the camp of Binchester and elsewhere, and preserved with care in an outbuilding of the mansion, were, with one exception, destroyed before the sale of the estate being used in the construction of underground works in a coal pit which Mr. Lyon had sunk in order to compel the Bishop to purchase. Cf. *Raine*, Auckland Castle, p. 4 note.

Mr. Charles Lyon died 14 August, 1859, *s.p.* His widow having adopted David Douglas Home, the at one time much talked of spiritualist, and gave to him £60,000 stock, whereupon he assumed the name of Lyon-Home. A quarrel having taken place, Mrs. Lyon, then residing at Worth Grange, Bridport, Dorset, filed a bill in chancery for the restitution of the sum she had transferred; she obtained judgment in her favour from Vice-Chancellor Giffard. See *Dictionary of National Biography*, under D. D. Home.

⁸ *Vinovium* is described by MacLauchlan, *Memoir of the Survey of Watling Street*, p. 4; see also *Map No. 2*; see also Dr. Hooppell's papers, *Arch. Ael.*, 2 ser., vol. ix., pp. 169, 191.

⁹ *Query*, Hargill, Beechburn.

¹⁰ *Query* Witton Castle, or possibly 'The Castles' near Hamsterley. See *Proc. Newcastle Soc. of Antiq.*, 3 ser., vol. v, p. 194.

¹¹ *Query*, Bradley.

through a large village called Walsingham on the Wear, and viewed Frusterly¹² quarry; in this marble are many cockles as well as coral; the marble in which the cockles are is the darker bed.

I came on to Stanhope on the Wear having first passed near Bollyope¹³ beck, which is on the other side, on which there are lead mines, and a smelting house. Stanhope is a town, or rather a large village, with an old castle. It is said the Stanhopes have their name from this place, of which family there are three earls, Stanhope,¹⁴ Chesterfield,¹⁵ and Harrington.¹⁶ This living is 900*l.* a year, above 300*l.* of which arises from the tythes of lead mines: the late Bishop Butler¹⁷ was minister of it, and the present Bishop of Chester¹⁸ enjoys it at present. It is the estate of the Earl of Carlisle; but the Bishop of Durham has a large estate also here which is leased in fee-farm for a chiefry; he has the royalties and especially the lead mines which are in abundance up the Weare, and are leased to sir Walter Caverly Blacket of New-castle. They thatch their houses with a very thick coat of heath, and make the roofs steep that the melted snow may not soak into the thatch, and lay loads across the top of it to keep out the water. At Stanhope they are chiefly farmers and miners whom they call groves.

HALTWESEL¹ IN NORTHUMBERLAND,
May 17th, 1760.

DEAR MADAM,

I set out on the 16th and came to Stanhope park, where the Scots were encamped in the time of Edward the III., and where there are trenches and remains of their camp; the English were encamped to the south of the Wear at some distance at Dridgills. One Douglas had got through, and cutt the cords of the King's tent, and would have murdered the King if he had not been intercepted by his chaplain at the expense of his own life. It is said the Scots made a feint to deceive, and stole off in the night.²

¹² Frosterley.

¹³ Bolihope burn.

¹⁴ James Stanhope, created Baron Stanhope, 1717, and Earl Stanhope in the following year.

¹⁵ Sir Philip Stanhope, created Baron Stanhope in 1616 and Earl of Chesterfield in 1628.

¹⁶ William Stanhope, created Baron Harrington in 1730 and Earl of Harrington in 1742.

¹⁷ Joseph Butler, rector of Stanhope, 1725, 1740; Bishop of Bristol, 1738-1750; Bishop of Durham, 1750-1752.

¹⁸ Edmund Keene, rector of Stanhope, 1740-1771; Master of Peterhouse, 1748-1754; Bishop of Chester, 1752-1771; Bishop of Ely, 1771-1781.

¹ Brit. Mus. Add. MS. 14256.

² This happened in 1327. The story of the escape of the Scots from Edward III. and his forces is given by Ridpath in his *Border History*, pp. 283-285. The Park quarter is one of the townships of the immense parish of Stanhope.

We came by the Wear to Wear-head where three rivers³ meet: the most southern and nearest is Burnhope, the next is Walhope and the third Kilhope, where there is a mount that I took to be a barrow. At Westgate near Wairhead we saw to the south a well built new chapel called St. John's.⁴ We went about a mile over the foot of a hill by Killhope and came to Birdtreeford,⁵ where the Kilhope falls down the rocks in beautiful cascades; another rivulet comes from the west called Sadlingburn and joins with it; I saw another rivulet which falls into that called Northgrain. We came to a lead mine on the Bishop's estate belonging to sir Walter Blacket, it is called Killhope-head heath.⁶ We went by very bad roads over the bed of a mountain torrent, and at length got to the top of the mountain, and going a little way on it, came to Rampe-gill⁷ groove, or mine, on Lord Derwentwater's estate, now belonging to Greenwich Hospital.

Across the mountains we had come into Cumberland, where Stanhope parish ends, which is, I believe, not less than 20 measured miles in length, and there are in it a great number of inhabitants. We here came into Alston parish, which is a living of about 70*l.* a year in the gift of the parish,⁸ who I suppose purchased the tythes, as at Orton. Both this and the above mention'd mines are rich lead, and contain about 15 ounces of silver in a ton of lead. This is near the head of Nent and goes by that name.

We came to the River Nent and went a little way in a pleasant valley; and crossing over the heath came down to Alston commons, commonly writ Alston More, prettily situated on the side of a hill in a pleasant valley over South Tyne just below the town. The Nent falls into it in beautiful cascades running through the rocks which have fallen down on each side in large pieces and make a most romantic prospect; it is a marble; and I reckon'd 14 or 15 courses in the

³ The three streams, which by their union form the Wear, viz., the Killhope, the Wellhope, and the Burnhope burns, all rise in the watershed which forms the boundary of the county of Durham.

⁴ St. John's Chapel in Weardale was rebuilt by Sir Walter Blackett to meet the spiritual needs of his lead miners. It replaced a medieval chapel of ease, or parochial chapel in the parish of Stanhope.

⁵ This place gives its name to the Great Burtreeford dyke in upper Weardale, which may be traced into Yorkshire. See Westgarth Forster, *Strata*, ed. Nall, p. 142.

⁶ Killhope mine of lead and blende belonging to the Ecclesiastical Commissioners as representing the Bishop of Durham.

⁷ Rampgill, south-south-east of Alston, belonging to the Lords of the Admiralty, as trustees for Greenwich Hospital, parcel of the forfeited estate, of the Earl of Derwentwater.

⁸ The advowson of Alston was in the prior and convent of Hexham until the dissolution of the monasteries. Randal states that it was obtained by Arthur Lee and Thomas Archer in the time of Edward VI. William Archer, of Alston, presented in 1624, but the patronage is now in the Lords of the Admiralty as representing the Greenwich Hospital Commissioners, to whom were granted the forfeited estates of the Earl of Derwentwater, the great territorial magnate.

perpendicular cliff; and going about the bed of the Tyne I saw some coral in the stones. This is entirely a mining town, and Mr. John Rea gave me some very curious spars and ores which he procured mostly at Alanhead in North Cumberland and his own mine of Rampgill.

To the south are three or four mountains. Duni-fell^{8a} is the most eastern, out of which rises the Tees; Cross Fell is in the middle and the north side is covered with snow till towards July; out of this rises the Tyne. Then there is Middle Fell; and the Blackburn comes from this, and Gelderdale rivulet more to the north. They have no market town nearer to them than Penrith and Hexam, each about 18 miles off; so that they have great markets here for meat every Saturday. From Cristmass to Easter they kill weakly twenty calves and four beeves; from Easter to Midsummer 50 calves and 6 or 7 beeves; from that to the first of September 20 sheep and 40 lambs; for six weeks before Christmass 30 beeves and 20 sheep, being the time they lay in salt stores of beef⁹; and at Christmass, 'tis said, they have been known to sell 17 beeves, 500 sheep, seventy calves, and a 1,000 guese; veal and lamb 1*d.* $\frac{1}{2}$ per lb., the rest from 2*d.* to 3*d.*

We sett out on the 17th and soon came into Northumberland, passing by Kirk Aluf,¹⁰ near which is an ancient Roman town on the west side of Tyne on or near Fileburn at Whitley Castle.¹¹ I did not know of it from Horseley untill I got to Brampton. It is at Whitley Castle which is the old *Alione* or *Alone*, it is encompassed with a quadruple fossee and was the only place on the Maiden Way from Brougham to *Carvorran* or *Magna* on the Wall; and erected at Bewcastle north-west of it is the old *Apiato* ruin. We went through a most pleasant romantick valley adorn'd with wood and fine pasturage, and in five miles from Alston came to Stone-hall church¹²; three miles more brought us to Featherstone castle,¹³ where there is a bridge of

^{8a} Dun Fell is the proper name.

⁹ The late Mr. William Woodman, writing, in 1892, on obsolete 'Morpeth Social Customs,' states that down to the beginning of the nineteenth century almost every house in Morpeth at Martinmas killed a *mart* or shared in part of a *mart* for winter provision of salt meat; from the blood of the animal black puddings were made, and from the tallow, candles. *History of the Berwickshire Naturalists Club*, vol. xiv., p. 128.

¹⁰ Evidently Kirkhaugh.

¹¹ For notices of Whitley station or castle, see Horsley, *Britannia Romana*, pp. 111, 250, 453; Rev. John Hodgson, *History of Northumberland*, part II., vol. iii., pp. 69-75, where the Roman inscriptions found at the place are noticed; see also Bruce, *Roman Wall*, p. 354, and *Lapid. Sept.*

¹² *Query*, Knaresdale Church. 'Lead miners generally work eight hours a day, and four, five, or six days a week. Some miners have small farms which occupy their leisure time.' Boyle, *Guide to the County of Durham*, 1892, p. 114.

¹³ At the period of the Bishop's visit, Featherston Castle belonged to Mr. Matthew Fetherstonhaugh of Newcastle, who claimed to be descended from the ancient house of Fetherstonhaugh, of Fetherstonhaugh, he having purchased the property from the Earl of Carlisle.

one arch, I believe 60 feet wide ; near it, Burnbeck falls from the west into Tyne ; about a mile south of it is a mill-stone quarry of a hard grit like the whetstone. Going two miles farther we came to Halt-wesel, having crossed the foot of the mountains, and the Tyne about four miles from Alston. Alston was the road from Penrith to Hexam and Newcastle ; but since this turnpike road has been made by Burgh they all go that way, so that Alston not being frequented there is a very agreeable, honest, simplicity among the people. Most of the miners come home before Sunday, and on Monday carry their provision for the week to the mines ; the women wear the large bonnets which were in fashion in the south the latter end of last century. They make here a small round pile of wood and place limestone round it, cover it over with sods ; sett the wood on fire and supply fuel untill it is sufficiently burnt, and this commonly on the spot they want to manure ; they have coal from about Blinksop.¹⁴

Halt-wesel is a very small town of good inns, over the Tyne, a turnpike road branches out from the Military road about two miles north-west and goes to Hexham and Corbridge, where it comes into the Military road again. We went on in this road and came into the Military road and soon after turn'd to the south to some houses at a hamlet called Woodhead, directly opposite to Blinksop castle, where on a red gritt stone I saw on an altar this imperfect inscription,¹⁵ on the top of the stone is a patera in relief :—

SILVANO
VELLAEVS

The rest is broken off. We passed near *Carvorran* or *Magna* which I had seen before and came to the inn at Glenwell¹⁶ by the rivilet call'd Greenhead, where we saw this imperfect inscription¹⁷ :—

CIVITAS
DVMNI

and another stone which seemed to be sepulchral. I could not be absolutely sure even of the following letters¹⁸

NVN
AXSV

I went by the stream a quarter of a mile to Thistwell¹⁹ castle, a work of the Middle Age ; there is a sort of a tyger's head of that time sett up on a wall. The Roman Wall²⁰ is plain on the brow to the east, and to the west we took it up and Hadrian's Vallum which are

¹⁴ Blenkinsop, which formerly belonged to a family taking its name from the place.

¹⁵ Not in *Lapidarium Septentrionale*. [*C.I.L.* VII., No. 304 gives under Whitley Castle DEO SILVANO.]

¹⁶ Glenwhelt.

¹⁷ *Lapidarium Septentrionale*, p. 168.

¹⁸ *Ibid.*, p. 170, given as >MVN|AKSV. See also *C.I.L.*, No. 786.

¹⁹ Thirlwall. ²⁰ See MacLauchlan, *Roman Wall*, maps no. iii., iv., v.

here close to one another, but were soon intercepted by corn fields. I observed a trench cut in a barrow just over the rivulet to the west and marks of a fortification about the uneven ground. The Wall soon crosses the Irthing near Burdoswald, the old *Amboglanna*, and keeps to the north of it. I returned to the Military way at the xxxix Stone from New-castle. The flatt of the ground is about 12 feet, the slope on each side may be six, and the ditch six more, and it rises about four feet; near town it is wider. We passed near Naworth Castle about the xlv Stone and a little beyond the xlv came to Brampton having come again into Cumberland above the xl Stone. I first saw the bird-cherry tree, called here the bird tree, about Pendragon castle; it is also found along the upper parts of the Wear, and in great plenty on South Tyne.

Brampton is situated on a small stream which rises out of the adjacent morasses, and runs through the town. It is a poor place, without manufacture, and may consist of about 150 houses, that may be equally divided into shops, farm-houses, publick-houses and labourers. The parish church²¹ is a mile from the town so they have commonly service in a chapel of an alms-house founded by the Right Hon^{le}. Edward Earl of Carlisle in 1688. Close to the town is a high sandy hill²² fortified with a dyke on the west parts, and formed into a terras near the top on the strong sides of it; round the outside of the rampart it is about 300 yards in compass. It is something of an oblong square, and, as I conjecture, about 100 yards long and 50 broad, for at the top, allowing for parts fallen down, it is about 20 by 40. It commands a good view of the fine country to the west; that to the east appears as a heath of small hills. They have their coals here from Tinens Fell about four miles to the east.

MELROSS ON THE TWEED,¹

Sepr. 26th, 1760.

DEAR SISTER,

I departed from Donglass² on the 22d. and leaving East Lothian came into Mers or Berwickshire; then going about two miles in the road that leads to Berwick, we turned out of it to the east to go to Coldingham.

* * * * *

We went on [from Coldingham] six computed and nine measured miles to Berwick; in three miles we passed a pleasant village called

²¹ A portion of the old parish church of the parish of Brampton has been retained as a cemetery chapel.

²² See MacLauchlan, *Roman Wall*, map no. iv., and *Memoirs*, p. 65, for an account of the Mote at Brampton.

¹ Brit. Mus. Add. MS. 14259

² Dunglas in East Lothian, whence the Bishop wrote to his sister a letter dated 21 Sept., describing his visit to 'Crichton, Glanston, Salton, Milton, Gifford, Yester.'

Eden³ on the Hy; about two miles from it is a little seaport town called Hymouth.⁴ We pass'd by Lamurtin and Lamurtin-hill on which there is a camp, and near Holly-down-hill⁵ to the west, famous for many battles between the Scotch and English.

We left Scotland and came into the government of England to Berwick; on the 24th from Cornhill we went into Scotland again. Here in one spot three countys and two kingdoms meet.

SELKIRK,⁶

Sepr. 27th, 1760.

DEAR SISTER,

On the 23d. I went from Cornhill in Northumberland, a mile to the ferry⁷ over the Tweed (within half a mile of Coldstream) which I cross'd, and stop't at that poor town; there are no remains of the old Cistercian nunnery⁸ here except part of the gateway; it was founded by Patrick Earl of March, and Derder his lady, about 1166. Near it is Abbey Leys, doubtless the dairy of the abbey, where Mr. Pringle has built a handsome house, and made a beautifull plantation.⁹ Half a mile below the ferry is Old Coldstream, where I observed a ruined chapel. About a quarter of a mile from Cornhill, the river seems to have left its chanel and to have encroached on the Scotch side and left a piece of Scotland on the east side, for there is one field there in Scotland, so that in this place two kingdoms meet and three counties, that is Mers in Scotland, Northumberland in which Cornhill parish is situated, and a part of the Bishoprick of Durham.

I left Cornhill on the 24th and having passed Wark and Carram crossed a stream into the shire of Roxborough, or Tiviotdale, in Scotland.

* * * * *

³ Ayton, in Berwickshire, through which runs the burn named Eye.

⁴ Eyemouth, in the parish of Ayton.

⁵ Halidon, in the parish of Berwick; and Lamberton.

⁶ Brit. Mus. Add. MS. 14259.

⁷ The ancient ferry from Wark, in the chapelry of Carham, on the right bank of Tweed, to the Scottish side is still in use. The ferry used by the Bishop was probably superseded by the fine bridge over the Tweed, connecting Coldstream with Cornhill, built in 1763.

⁸ The Cistercian convent for nuns at Coldstream was founded by Gospatric III. and his wife, Derdere. He died 1166 and was buried at Eccles. See new *History of Northumberland*, vol. vii., p. 44; also *Chartulary of Coldstream*, ed. Rogers.

⁹ Lees, near Coldstream, parcel of the possessions of the Cistercian monastery of St. Mary at Coldstream, belonged to the family of Pringle from before the year 1633 down to 1769, when the Mr. (James) Pringle named in the text was succeeded by his maternal kinsman, Edward Majoribanks of Halyards. See *History of the Berwickshire Naturalists Club*, vol. viii., p. 276.

WOOLLER¹⁰ IN NORTHUMBERLAND.

Sepr. 28th, 1760.

DEAR SISTER,

Mellerstain is well situated on an eminence with a hill behind it, to the west, adorn'd with plantations form'd into ridings and stars. * * * *

(Inscriptions to George Baillie of Jerviswood, esquire, 1738, and to Lady Grisell Baillie, 1746.)

* * * *

ALNEWICK,¹¹ NORTHUMBERLAND.

Sepr. 29th, 1760.

DEAR SISTER,

At Melross I took leave of Mr. Baillie and went on for Selkirk four miles.

* * * *

I left Jedburgh in the afternoon, and came, in two miles, to Creiling-hall on a rivulet which falls into the Jed, and in two more to Setford Castle,^{11a} near such another rivlet. This building consists of a grand apartment on each floor and a smaller in a return adjoining to it. In another mile we came to Merbo(t)hill^{11b} on a larger rivlet and in an open plain, and going on we pass'd by the rise of the river Bowman, and ascended to Yetham¹² the last village in Scotland. And about a mile from it came into England having that river to the right, being I believe not above three miles from that place, where we had entered Scotland to the west of Carraw¹³ and so took leave of Scotland, this being the shire of Roxborough which includes Tiviotdale and also Liddesdale, in which I had been, and extends very near to Netherby (at which place I was) in Cumberland; Jedburgh being the town for the Sheriff's Deputy to attend in, and hold his courts for that shire.

ROTHBURY¹⁴ IN NORTHUMBERLAND.

Sepr. 30th, 1760.

DEAR SISTER,

On the 22d. of September I came to Berwick near the mouth of the Tweede which is a town and county extending on the north side of Tweed about three miles, and as I apprehend every way as far as the parish of Berwick. It stands on the north side of the Tweed, the *Tueda* of the new map. It is near the mouth of the Tweed and is very finely situated. It was first given in ransom for King William of Scotland to Henry II. and was afterwards often taken and retaken. It formerly stood on an eminence within the

¹⁰ Brit. Mus. Add. MS. 14259.¹¹ Brit. Mus. Add. MS. 14259.^{11a} *Query*, Cessford.^{11b} *Query*, Morebattle.¹² Yetholm.¹³ *Query*, Carham, see p. 220 post.¹⁴ Brit. Mus. Add. MS. 14259.

present rampart, which is now called the Castle.¹⁵ The old castle, as the citadel without the walls, being doubtless joyned to it, which was very strong in its natural situation, there were two waies to it, and a wall down to the river, which seems to have been built in steps down the top of it like the walls of Antioch. The town is now a modern fortification with two bastions to the north; and Queen Elizabeth built a fine bridge here of fifteen arches. I could get no account of any of the monasteries of this place, which were the Red Friars founded by a Scotch king¹⁶; the Dominicans¹⁷ at the mouth of the Tweed founded by Alexander II. in 1230: a parliament was held in this convent by Edward the First to determine the right of the crown between Bruce and Baliol. There were also Franciscans, and Bernardine nuns¹⁸ founded by David I., but Robert III. gave their possessions in Scotland to the abbey of Dryburgh on account of their attachment to the English. The parish church¹⁹ is a handsome Gothic fabric, tho' somewhat singular, and seems to have been built so late as the time of Queen Elizabeth or James 1st. Opposite to it, is a handsome barrack²⁰ and store-houses built round a court. They have erected in the middle of the chief street a very beautifull town-house¹ and market-house of freestone. The lower part is in the Rustick channel style, over which there is a first floor and an attick story; a Tuscan portico in front, and a tower over it crowned with a spire: the two stories of the tower are of the Doric and Ionic orders, all exceeding good architecture. They have a good quay, and build small ships here. The export is chiefly salmon and corn; they have plenty of coal about four miles from the town.

I came to the other side, commonly reckon'd in Northumberland, but for about two miles south, is within the Bishoprick and county of Durham, which extends to the west; and is not observed in maps.

I shall here give some account of the kingdom of Northumber-

¹⁵ Berwick Castle was surrendered in 1174 by William the Lion of Scotland to Henry II., but was re-surrendered in 1189 to the Scottish Crown.

¹⁶ William the Lion is stated to have founded a convent at Berwick for the Red, or Trinitarian Friars. The House stood between West Street and Bank Hill. Cf. Scott, *History of Berwick*, p. 338.

¹⁷ The monastery of the Black Dominicans, or Friar Preachers is believed to have been close to the castle. *Ibid.*, p. 339.

¹⁸ The nunnery founded by David I. seems to have been of the Cistercian order. Its site has not been ascertained. *Ibid.*, p. 345.

¹⁹ The foundation stone of the parish church of Berwick was laid by 26 April, 1650, and the structure, largely built out of the material of the old castle, though not yet furnished with galleries and pews, was brought into use in 1652. *Ibid.*, pp. 361-363.

²⁰ The barracks were built between the years 1717 and 1721. *Ibid.*, p. 222.

¹ The town house, with its imposing steeple, was begun in 1750. *Ibid.*, p. 227. On the facade is cut in bold letters 'Finished A.D. MDCCCLV, William Temple, esq., mayor.' The latter was a lineal ancestor of Doctor Temple, the late Archbishop of Canterbury.

land.² It was subjected to the Saxons by Osca,^{2a} brother of Hengist, was under the Danes, who did homage to the kings of Kent. The kingdom of Bernicia, between Trent and the Frith of Forth, was subject to the kings of Northumberland, and when this kingdom came to an end, all to the south of Tweed became subject to Scotland; but Northumberland was given to Egbert, king of the Northumbrians, and Eanred their king paid him tribute. The Danes had it under Alfred, who were dispossessed by Athelstane, tho' the people made Eitric the Dane their king: from this time they were Earls. And the Peircies came to be the Earls of Northumberland; they were descended from the Earls of Brabant,³ the true off-spring of Charlemagne, who were called Percies when Jocelyne, the younger son of Godfrey duke of Brabant, married Agnes, sole heir of William Percie, whose great grandfather came into England with William the Conqueror.

I went, on the 23d., three miles in the turnpike road to the west, and leaving it came two miles to the west north west, to Norham, or Northam, of old called Ubbanford; it belongs to the see of Durham. Egfrid, Bishop of Lindiesfarne, built the town and church; the next Bishop Ralph built the castle a little to the east of the town on an eminence over the river. The wall round it takes in a pretty large compass.

Over the river is a ruined building, which they say was the church. The old castle part is to the east, it is an oblong square building, in which there are two rooms sixty feet long, one is fifteen wide the other about twenty with vaults under them, there were four stories, and the walls seem to be about twenty feet high, and are twelve feet thick; over a door are remains of three coats of arms. This castle is built of hewn freestone.

The church⁴ is at the west end of the town. The east end is very old, on the north side are small arched windows with members over the arches, and from them a water-table is carried along the whole length of the building; on the south side the arches of the windows are supported by a Corinthian pillar on each side with a case and plinth, and only four single leaves round them, and seem to be very old. The entablature is adorned with four heads in the lower member and four less in the member over each window. The south side of the body consists of five or six arches supported by round pillars with octagon capitals, and four single leaves on each

² For a chronological account of the kingdom of Northumbria, see Hodgson Hinde, *Northumberland*, 1858; also Bates, *History of Northumberland*, published by Elliot Stock, 1895.

^{2a} Query, Ossa, grandfather of Ida, who founded the kingdom of Bérnícia in 547

³ See Fonblanque, *Annals of the House of Percy*, 1887. Privately printed.

⁴ For a description of Norham church with a plan, see Wilson, *Churches of Lindisfarne*, p. 27; also *Transactions of the Architectural and Archaeological Society of Durham and Northumberland*, vol. v., cix.

side with the top of a leaf appearing between them above, and betwixt the bottom of the leaves is a circle formed from the outer^{4a} line and another within them. The former seems to be the old church built by Egfrid,^{4a} in which Ceolwolph, King of Northumberland, who became a monk at Lindisfarne, was buried, to whom Bede dedicates his Ecclesiastical History. And when the Danes had destroyed the Holy Island, the body of St. Cuthbert, bishop of that place, was deposited here. And where on this account, and on St. Ceolwolph's, great devotion was paid to the place, it is probable the body of the church was built, which has been in part destroyed. Over the door is this inscription. "This Church was repaired by the Parichinaris of Norham Maister Patrick Wait being preacher there Anno 1617."

We went on in this turnpike road which comes within half a mile of this town. At Ribley, near about 200 years ago, were found the sheds of a knight's belt and the hilt of a sword, which were given to Bishop^{4b}

We came in two miles to Wesel⁵ bridge over the Till, which has its name from Wesel-house on an eminence over it; a little below which it falls into the Tweed. The bridge here consists of one arch 90 feet and eight inches wide. From Flodden I saw, at a small distance, Etal, of old the seat of the Mannors's, from whom the Duke of Rutland's family is descended; here is a wooden bridge, on stone piers. Near Etal is Ford Castle, Mr. Carr's, where there is a stone bridge over the Till, both fine situations. Two miles more brought us to Cornhill, a considerable village, very near the Tweed. They have here a water⁶ like that of Epsom wells, from which they extract a salt; it is esteem'd good in nephritick and scorbutic disorders. Near it is a cold bath, which they use much when they drink the water. This parish is in Northumberland.⁷

From this place I went three miles, by Brankeston, where there is a thatched church, to Flodden Field,⁸ famous for the battle with James IV., (who being drawn in by the French—that made use of two or three of his own subjects as tools—to invade England, when Henry VIII. lay before Tournay). The Earl of Surry was sent against them, as the Scotch historians say, with 26,000 men, the Scotch not above 7,000, Thomas Lord Howard led the van, Sir

^{4a} 'qu' in the same hand as Ceolwolph—a hand in which several other names and words in the MS. are inserted.

^{4b} The Bishop's name is not given. Ribley may be represented by the farmhold named Royalty. ⁵ Twizel.

⁶ The properties of the mineral spring at Cornhill are mentioned in Wallis, *Northumberland*, vol. i., p. 15.

⁷ The Bishop was misinformed. Cornhill is a parochial chapelry of the ancient parish of Norham, and at the time was in North Durham.

⁸ For the most recent studies on this, see Hodgkin, 'The Battle of Flodden' and Bates, 'Flodden Field,' both in *Arch. Ael.*, ser. 2, vol. xvi., pp. 1, 351.

Edward, his brother, one of the wings, Lord Dacres and Clifford, and Sir Edward Stanley the rear. The van and one of the wings came over by Wesel bridge,⁹ the rear by Mylfield ford above Ford Castle. The Scotch were divided into four parts, one of which was a corps of reserve, the king engaged in the middle. They were drawn up first on a hill near the King's Seat, but seeing the English coming towards Brankeston, and apprehending they wanted to cut off the rear from the camp, they moved to the hill nearer to the village, and came down to them in the valley at the well. In the first onset 'tis said the English were broke, but the Highlanders coming on without order they began to rally, were supported, and the battle was very bloody. There was a gentle rising ground with a little hollow to the south of this. The rear of the English who passed at Mylfield, it is supposed, either crossed over the hill to the north or came round the end of it, which drew the battle more towards that part; the Scotch still fighting most bravely, tho' the corps of reserve under Lord Hume, it is said, could get no word of command from him to engage. They fought till the night separated them, 5,000 were killed on each side, but of the Scotch a great number of the flower of their nobility. The English did not know they were conquerors, till Lord Darcy went next morning on the field of battle, saw their artillery, and the dead bodies not stripped. It is thought that the Earl of Surry made use of a lady and her daughter at Ford Castle to cause delays, and that the King was amus'd at that house. The Earl of Surry sent to the King to leave England or come down and fight fairly, and appointed a day, which he did not keep; that those who were at first against this enterprize, advised him to take all advantages of situation, but to no purpose, and when he did not keep the day, to retire. They show a rock where the King sat, doubtless before the battle, in which he was certainly present. This is called the King's Seat. Many were dressed like him to prevent their aiming at the King, and one was taken up dead and buried for him, but he had not the iron chain about him which the King wore for pennance. And it is at this day reported in the country, that he was seen passing the next morning Hempside^{9a} ford already mentioned; and the Scotch believe he was conducted to Hume Castle, and murdered there; Lord Hume being in such circumstances as to give reason for this suspicion. And I was told that lately a silver chain was found not far from Hume Castle, and that it is in possession of Lord Marchmont; in which case, if it was the chain about the King, it must have been a silver chain he wore, and not a chain of iron. I saw some little risings in the ground, which seemed to be places where the bodies had been buried.

On the 24th I left Cornhill and soon came to Wark, where I had seen at a distance the remains of the castle which is on the decline of the hill, and seems to have been encompassed with a circular wall;

⁹ Twizel-bridge.

^{9a} Hempside ford has not been identified.

at some distance from the castle, a deep fosse is cut through the hill, so as to make the east end of the hill serve for a camp. Here is a ford which the Scotch commonly passed when they came into England in time of war. We came to the last parish or rather chapelry in England called Carham,¹⁰ the minister of which goes often to Kelso, and performs divine service to a few of the episcopal church settled there, under a legal license. We passed the bounds of this parish which is also the bounds of Scotland.

ELLESDEN¹¹ IN NORTHUMBERLAND.

October 1st, 1760.

DEAR SISTER ;

On the 27th about a mile east of Whetham¹² I came again into Northumberland from Scotland, the river Bowman¹³ being to the right. We shou'd have passed this river, but we came on to a village situated to the east, called Padston,¹⁴ placed in Speed's maps and others to the south but ought to be to the north of the river, and then turning south in half a mile we crossed the river, and came, as I take it, to Kilham, and in about a mile to Kirk-Newtown, a large village.¹⁵ Here we were encompass'd with the Cheviot hills. Four miles more brought us to Wooler, having passed the river Glen and close to Yeveron,¹⁶ to the east of Newton, to which place, according to Bede, Paulinus came with the King and Queen to the royal manner of Adgebrin (now called Yeveron), stayed there with them 36 daies which he spent in the duties of catechising, and after they were instructed, baptized them in the neighbouring river Glen, and 'tis said, two pillars are set up here in memory of this remarkable transaction.

Wooler is a poor town,¹⁷ mostly of thatched houses with a market and small woollen manufacture, they have two presbyterian and one independent meeting house. Not far from it is Humbledown, mention'd in the old ballad of Chivy Chase, where they have a tradition a battle was fought in 1335, and about this time Edward III. for the fourth and last time invaded Scotland.

The Cheviot hills produce the best and soundest mutton, and the country to Brandon is almost wholly laid out in sheep walks. In

¹⁰ Carham is a chapelry of the ancient parish of Kirknewton.

¹¹ Brit. Mus. Add. MS. 14259.

¹² Yetholm, co. Roxburgh.

¹³ The river Bowmont.

¹⁴ Paston, now generally spelled Pawston, an old residential estate of the Selbys.

¹⁵ The village of Kirknewton at the present time comprises the church and vicarage, the mansion house and farm cottages.

¹⁶ Yeaverling.

¹⁷ The thatched church of Wooler having become ruinous was taken down in 1765, and the present structure built with the help of £1,156 raised by a brief. Sykes, *Local Records*, vol. i., p. 256; Bewes, *Church Briefs*, p. 329.

the north part of Northumberland, they drive two oxen¹⁸ and two horses, and, in the south part, a horse in the Philhors and two horses together before. The former have wagons which consist only of the frame without boards at the bottom.

I left Wooller on the 29th and in a mile came to the inn of Wooller Hawk head,¹⁹ having crossed the Till. This place is much frequented for drinking goat's whey. In another mile we came to a fine glyn covered with alders on which is situated West Lisbow Castle.²⁰ In two miles more we passed such another rivlet, and going by Brandon White-house, in two more we passed the Branisk (*sic*), which lower takes the name of the Till. On the height we came to a small octagon pillar¹ of unequal sides set in a large stone, both together about ten feet high, four sides of it are adorned with two or three fish and roses over them. On one side of the pedestal are these letters cut very plain and I doubt whether they are old :

W · T · H · N · I · W · L · R · P · P · T ·

I · B · R · H · V · W ·

The common opinion is that the battle of Chivy Chase was fought here, but this, if I mistake not, is said to be the spot where another skirmish mention'd in the famous ballad, by the name of Humble-down, in which they say the leader Percie was killed. But as I was not fully inform'd in these particulars, I cannot say whether this was the place of the skirmish of Chivy Chase or of Humble-down, but as the latter was most for our honour, I should take this to be the spot and that this affair of Chivy Chaise was too inconsiderable to be recorded by our historians.

To the left we passed by Crouley Tower,² and in a mile came to the village of Braden,³ and in two short miles to Whittingham. We

¹⁸ Not long after the Bishop's tour, oxen became disused for ploughing and carting, but about 1790 owing to the great advance in the price of horses, their use for these purposes was resuscitated. Bailey and Culley in their *Agricultural View of Northumberland*, ed. 1797, chapter xiii. on Live Stock, present a comparative statement between Horses and Oxen for the purpose of the draught.

¹⁹ The ancient wayside inn, under the sign of St. George and the Dragon, at Wooller *Haugh Head*, near which place Surrey encamped before Flodden, and where Home put up the first night on his journey to London to stage his tragedy of Douglas, has been described by Hutchinson, *Hist. of Northumberland*, vol. i., p. 240, and in *Northern Notes and Queries*, p. 161.

²⁰ There was never a castle at West Lilburn, but a tower was in existence in 1541, and, apparently, as early as 1415; the ruins of which still remain.

¹ Percy's Cross marking the site of the Battle of Hedgeley Moor, fought 25 April, 1464, in which Sir Ralph Percy, one of the younger sons of the second earl of Northumberland was killed. The cross is figured in Richardson, *Borderer's Table Book*, vol. i., p. 162.

² John Heron obtained licence 20 Nov., 1343, to crenellate his house at Crawley.

³ Branton.

had seen Chilingham, Lord Tankerville's, under the hill to the east, and here we saw Lord Ravensworth's,⁴ two miles to the west, in the valley. We were now on the river Aln, the *Alauna* of the new map and *Alaunus* of Ptolemy, and in two miles came to Lamington,⁵ Mr. Fenwick's, a large house on the side of the hill. We soon came to coals and lime-stone, a blew stone which at top rises small, and they make bricks also in the same place. We descended to Alnwick twelve computed miles from Wooller. The entrance of the town is by a handsome Gothic gate⁶; there are several good houses in the town which chiefly consists of two streets. The principal support of this place is its lying in the great road to the north, the markets, fairs, and sessions, also coals; a salmon fishery and an export of corn at Aylmouth where small vessels come in and carry oats etc. to different parts, the salmon goes chiefly pickled to London. There is a good church, with a tower, all in the style of the time of Henry VI.; a little above it, on the other side of the water, was the abbey of the Præmonstratenses founded, in 1147, by Eustace fitz John. A handsome gateway remains, built with four arches and a small square tower at each corner, on it is an escutcheon of a lyon rampant and three fish, quartered, (Percy and Lucy), and a plain cross and another made sharp at the angles. A good private house⁷ is built out of the ruins, it is a low situation on the river.

The castle of Alnwick, the ancient place of residence of the Percys, Earls of Northumberland, is one of the grandest and most entire in Britain. It is built round a small court with an enclosure on every side except to the north and west, and is defended by towers. To the west it is fortified by a large enclosure in which are the stable offices, to the right of the second court are the kitchen offices and those for servants. In the inner court are two grand rooms fitted up in the finest Gothic style. The dining room is adorned with small arches, and the drawing room in a most elegant taste of arches intersecting one another, and the ceilings of both are richly ornamented. The ornaments in the offices are plain Gothic. The Earl has made a Gothic gateway to the south, by which the common entrance is to be

⁴ Eslington.

⁵ Lemington is stated to have been built by Nicholas Fenwick who died in 1752; but if it were designed by William Newton of Newcastle (born *circa* 1730) as was probably the case, then it is more likely that the mansion was erected by Robert Fenwick, son and heir of the above-named Nicholas Fenwick. Incorporated in the structure is the ancient tower of the Beadnells.

⁶ Clayport Tower which defended the western entrance to Alnwick, was probably built *circa* 1450, and was removed in 1804. It was similar in form to, but larger than, Bondgate Tower, which still stands.

⁷ Michael Doubleday, a Quaker, succeeded to Alnwick Abbey on the death of his father in 1751 and made it his residence. He died in 1797, and in the following year the property, comprising near 2,000 acres of the annual value of over £2,000, was purchased by his nephews and, in part, resold by them in lots

entirely clear of the town, and the grand gateway is to be closed. He is also making a park, one of the gates of which is almost built, purposing to take up his constant summer residence here. Alnwick has been a fatal place to the Scotch. Opposite to the castle on the north side of the river, they show the place of the famous battle; it is a plain field, and a gentle rising of the ground to the north of it. Here William⁸ King of Scotland in 1174 was taken prisoner and presented to Henry the Second. And Malcolm⁹ III. King of Scotland having reduc'd the castle by famine, was killed by a soldier who pretended to deliver the keys of the castle to him on the point of the fatal spear. And his son Edward falling on the enemy to revenge his father's death, received a wound of which he died. I left this place and came back to Lamington, leaving it to the left, and soon descended near to Edlingham where there is an old square castle¹⁰ with ruinous enclosure to the north, defended by towers; it is on a rivulet which falls into the Aln. We saw the cascades in great beauty, travelling by hills to the east and over a heathy hill all the way by a turnpike road to Rothbury twelve measured miles from Alnwick.

BELLINGHAM¹¹ IN NORTHUMBERLAND.

October 2d, 1760.

DEAR SISTER,

Rothbury is a poor town of two streets which are not paved, and the houses are mostly thatched; they cover them with sods for warmth, and thatch with heath, which will last thirty years. There are turnpike roads from it to Hexham, Newcastle, Morpeth, and Alnwick, which make it a thoroughfare from all the villages to the west and north and from Ellesden, for there is no other town this way to the west or north; the rise of the Coquet which is pronounc'd Cocket, being the bounds of Scotland at about twelve miles distance. It is a market town and they have some fairs chiefly for black cattle; and wool is sent from this place to Newcastle. They have several shops and handicrafts exercised here, particularly that of hatters. The living is in the gift of the Bishop of Carlisle and 500*l.* a year,

⁸ The place where William the Lion, King of Scotland, was taken prisoner in 1174 is, not on the north but, on the south side of the river a quarter of a mile to the west of the castle. The spot is marked by a block of sandstone, with an inscription, which replaces an eighteenth century monument.

⁹ The place where Malcolm, King of Scots, was slain in 1093 has been marked from early times by a cross. The latter was renewed in 1774 but the remains of the earlier structure are preserved close by. It is on the north side of the river and about a mile from the Castle.

¹⁰ For a full description of the castle of Edlingham and history of the manor, see new *History of Northumberland*, vol. vii., p. 122.

¹¹ Brit. Mus. Add. MS. 14259.

so that 'tis often made an option¹² by the Arch-bishop of York. The parsonage house is an old tower-castle with an addition to it. Near it, the late incumbent, Dr. Sharp,¹³ prebendary of Durham, built a round tower about 30 feet high, with battlements at top from which, they say, there is a prospect of the sea. Most part of the town belongs to the Earl of Northumberland. Dr. Sharp's immediate predecessor, Tomlinson,¹⁴ founded a free school, with a salary of 20*l.* a year and a house, to teach all the children of the parish, to read, write, arithmetic, and Latin. I went half a mile down the river to see the Thrum where the river falls about ten feet in a gentle descent of a cascade, and then runs about forty yards through a narrow passage¹⁵ between the rocks about five feet wide. The salmon comes here in November to spawn, but they are not permitted to take them.

The Cocket¹⁶ empties itself a little to the south of Aylmouth. Near the mouth of it is Warkworth castle, belonging to the Earl of Northumberland; and half a mile below, on the river, there is a chapel cut out of the rock and Hermitage.¹⁷

On the 30th I came on to Ellesden 8 computed miles. We traveled on the south side of the river, the waters being high, the road is mostly on a low hill which abounds with lime-stone; the mountains above are freestone. Over the Thrum is a quarry of thin flag-stones which serve for slates, and so there is at Old Rothbury¹⁸; which is an old fortification on a hill half a mile below the town. I took specimens of the lime-stone which seems to be a brown kind of marble. They have also plenty of coals in this neighbourhood. We came in a mile to Newtown¹⁹ where there is an old tower, and a fortified hill beyond it: opposite to it we saw Thornton, where there

¹² *Option.* The right which an archbishop formerly had, on consecration of a bishop, of choosing one benefice within the see of the latter to be in his own patronage for the next presentation. This privilege was abolished in 1845 by Act of Parliament. *New English Dictionary.*

¹³ The tower was built by Doctor Thomas Sharp, rector of Rothbury from 1720 to his death, 16 March, 1758: he was also Archdeacon of Northumberland, and prebendary of the tenth stall at Durham.

¹⁴ Doctor John Thomlinson, rector of Rothbury from 1679 to his death, 23 May, 1720, was uncle of John Thomlinson, whose diary is printed in *Six North Country Diaries.*

¹⁵ The channel threaded by the Coquet called the Thrum is stated to be fourteen feet in depth.

¹⁶ Until the year 1765 the place where the river Coquet debouched into the sea was considerably to the north of the present mouth at Amble, and nearer to Alnmouth. See new *History of Northumberland*, vol. v., p. 196.

¹⁷ The far-famed Hermitage of Warkworth is on the left, or opposite bank of the Coquet and above the Castle.

¹⁸ The prehistoric camp at Old Rothbury is described, with a plan, by Mr. R. C. Hedley in *Arch. Ael.*, ser. 2, vol. xiii., pp. 230-233.

¹⁹ The township of Rothbury Newtown lies on the south side of the Coquet.

is a popish chapel; there being many of that persuasion in these parts, and they have several chapels in which they say Mass openly. The Claverings, *Yeleinston*, Calala,²⁰ or Wallington, near Whitingham are the chief of them.

Close to Newtown is Great Trosson, half a mile further we came to Becherfield,¹ and in two miles to Gootlup² half way, where we left the river and turned to the south, and then to the south-west over the hills to Ellesden. On these hills they find coal, and tho' they are mostly of freestone, yet they have patches in several parts of lime-stone. Here we came on the streams which fall into the river Reid that empties itself into North Tine near Bellingham; the Tine being the ancient *Vedra*. On one of these is Ellesden, a small village on each side of a green, the church being on the north side, and a little above it an old tower-castle which is the parsonage house. On it to the south is a coat of arms³ of three roses at top, and three more on each side, and one in the middle, the crest is two lions holding a standard, under it are the following letters, if I read them right, RDARCIE in Gothic characters.⁴ The church is singular, having pillars on each side of the body, about three feet from the wall, and the same on the west side of the transept, which may account for what I have often seen, (viz.) one row of pillars in a church: in which case it is to be supposed, that churches having been ruined by age, they might be rebuilt, and only one row of pillars left, for one can hardly suppose a church to be originally built so, and this is the style of what we call the Egyptian hall. Here is a font, something like a barbarous Saxon capital which is probably very old: This parish is twenty miles long extending westward to Scotland, and is divided into six wards, tho' there is only one other burial place (viz.) that of Bernice,⁵ which seems to be a remains of the ancient name of Bernicia, the old kingdom between the Tees and the Forth. And yet it is not one of the six wards, which are Woodside, Elsden, Otterburn, Through-end, Rochester, and Monkridge. Towards the west end is a presbyterian meeting house.⁶ The inhabitants have a notion that this was a large place and a city on record, and they call the church the cathedral, and add that the town was often burnt down by the Scotch, which probably is true, for there are many

²⁰ 'Calala' in a different hand. The names are Yetlington and Callaly.

¹ Bickerton.

² This name has not been identified.

³ The heraldic panel containing the arms of Umframville appears to have been inserted between 1421 and 1436. See Bates, *Border Holds*, p. 19 note.

⁴ The inscription R[OBERTUS] D[OMINUS] D[E] REDE is immediately below the shield armorial, but is cut on another stone.

⁵ The present parochial chapel or church of Byrness, the smallest in the archdeaconry of Lindisfarne, was erected apparently about the year 1786, which date is cut on a stone formerly near the doorway. See plan in Wilson, *Churches of the Archdeaconry of Lindisfarne*, p. 108.

⁶ The meeting house of the Presbyterian church at Birdhopecraig represents one of the oldest in the county, dating probably from the Great Revolution or soon after.

foundations of houses, and they often dig out stones which, as I saw, appear to have been burnt. It is said by some writers (but on what authority I know not) that an imperfect altar,⁷ broken urns, and bones of beasts, and ashes, have been found here, but I cou'd get no information of any such thing. There is a turnpike road from this place to Newcastle, and from that road another road goes to Hexham sixteen computed miles, and to New-castle 29 $\frac{3}{4}$ measur'd, and it is twenty measured miles from Jedburgh. I was told that at Bringburne,⁸ seven miles east of Rothbury on the Cocket, are several ruins. The post comes neither to this place or Rothbury. This advowson, worth 300*l*. a year, and an estate of 100*l*. a year was sold by a Howard to the Duke of Somerset, and now belongs to the Earl of Northumberland.⁹ Bernice is 9 miles from Ellesden and about five miles from the bounds of Scotland.

To the north-east of the church is what they call the High Mote,¹⁰ which very much resembles the site of Old Salisbury. It is a mount about forty feet high with a fossee round it, to which there is a rampart, that may be 20 feet high, on every side, except to the north, on which side there is an out-work, which tho' not regular, may be about a fragment of one third of a circle, rising ten feet above the fossee, and is about eighty yards in length from east to west, to the north is a rampart to this out-work which may be 15 feet high within, and turns in to the south at each end about twelve yards, and fifty yards from the south side; this is about fifty feet high to the west over the burne. To the Mote there is a steep way up to the south-east, it is about 45 yards over from east to west, and about 40 from north to south, there being a rampart nine yards broad and four feet high which comes about two-thirds round it on the north and partly to the east and west; from this fossee that encompasses it is a descent in most parts of about 20 feet as mention'd before. I am inclined to think that this is a Roman work, a view of it is represented on the other side.¹¹

CORBRIDGE¹² IN NORTHUMBERLAND.

October 3d, 1760.

DEAR SISTER,

On the 31st I went two miles to the north west to Camp

⁷ No doubt the Bishop refers to the inscription from High Rochester, —now in the church. See *Lapidarium*, p. 291; *C.I.L.*, vii., no. 1054.

⁸ Brinkburn.

⁹ Hugh, Earl (afterwards Duke) of Northumberland, purchased the manor of Redesdale, the advowson of Elsdon, and the farm of Overacres, in 1750, from William Howard.

¹⁰ For a description of Elsdon Mote-Hills, see Rev. John Hodgson, *History of Northumberland*, part ii., vol. i., p. 97. A Roman slab from the Mote Hills is in the Cathedral Library at Durham. See *Lapidarium*, p. 290, no. 558.

¹¹ A drawing in Indian ink. Beneath it is written 'A Fort at Ellesdon.'

¹² Brit. Mus. Add. MS. 14259.

hill,¹³ where there is a camp of a circular figure containing about three acres; and such another on a summit of the same hill half a mile to the north west and is directly over Otterburne. These are supposed to be the camps of the English commanded in 1388 by Henry Percy, commonly called Hotspur on account of his daring valour. The Scotch Army was commanded by James Earl of Douglas; and they fought near this place as shall be more fully related. This battle¹⁴ has falsely been taken for the battle of Chivy Chase mention'd in the antient ode, for these reasons, as; the famous song of Chivy Chase mentions both the generals; and that what has led some to think the battle of Chivy Chase was fought in another place is that these hills have lost the name of the Cheviot hills which they think belonged to the whole chain of hills from Wooller to Ellisden, and another battle was fought at Humble-down near Wooller which is mentioned in this ballad. Earl Douglas was killed, and Peircy was taken prisoner after the battle had been doubtfull two or three times, but at last the victory was with the Scotch, almost with the loss of their whole army, and 1,500 English were left dead on the field. Near a measured mile north west of the camp is a large heap of stones near the end of a low ridge which extends first to the north and then to the west from the camp; so that we may suppose the English came down this end of the hill, and that the sharp engagement was here. The Scotch were buried on the spot. It is heathy all round except about 20 yards to the south and west, where it is like a fine rich meadow; and possibly the bodies of the Scotch might be trenched into this spot in which there are some inequalities. On the top of the hill is a small mount, and below it I observed a spot of rank grass, where the English might be interred. It is a large heathy plain below, and very fit for the engagement of two armies. This spot is in the parish of Ellesden and the ward of Otterburne. On the whole, this battle of Otterborn is related by our historians in this manner; but in the famous ballad, the action is represented only as a skirmish at a hunting match, between a handfull of men; and both the chiefs were kill'd; so that action doubtless happen'd in some other place about the hills which now go by the name of Cheviot, and this is the opinion of the country.

We travelled this plain to the south west, and in about two miles came to Greenchesters. The name would make one look for something Roman, and a branch of a military way is mention'd as leading to it from Ellesdon, and by Ely house a little to the south west, and as crossing the Reid to Blaikhope¹⁵ close to the river and joyning

¹³ The two camps mentioned in the text are shown on the map prefixed to Robert White's *History of the Battle of Otterburn*.

¹⁴ For an account of the Battle of Otterburn, see Rev. John Hodgson, *Northumberland*, part II., vol. i., pp. 115-132; also a paper read by Dr. Neilson, before the Glasgow Archaeological Society, on a fourteenth century poem on the fight, by Thomas of Barry, canon of Glasgow.

¹⁵ This does not refer to the mountain named Blakehope, but to a hamlet or farm of the name on the right bank of the Rede, near to Elishaw bridge.

there to Watling Street; and at this place there is a ford over the river, tho I saw nothing of the road; but I observed a furlong from Greenchester,¹⁶ on the brow of the hill two sides of a small Roman Exploratory Camp: but the south side of it is destroyed: under this is Battlewood and a small enclosure below it, where they say bodies were interr'd, and there were some little risings in the ground, and the common notion is, that the slain were buried here, which might be, in relation to some part of the army, that might skirmish or be pursued. We went on about three miles up the river Reide, and came to Rochester, sometimes called Ribchester and Ritchester, consisting of two or three hamlets, at the upper hamlet are the remains of the ancient *Bremenium*,¹⁷ twenty miles from *Corstopitum* at Corbridge, by Watling Street: so that this road must have crossed the Reide both here and at Risingham being 15 computed miles from Jedburgh. It must have been about 24 from Ancrum or Chester where I suppose was *Coria Ottadenorum*. This town was strongly fortified; the fossee on which the wall was built being about fifteen feet high, and there was a double fossee all round; and to the east I believe there were three; to the west at a little distance is a rivlet, and a glyn rather deep so as to be a defence on that side; on the top of the wall it was near about 150 yards square, there are modern ruins in it, and they talk of some gentleman having lived in a house built within the walls. I here met with this imperfect inscription,¹⁸

VOTA DECANA
T. SUSCEPTAE
ICISSAE VC
MCCAN 90

The famous inscription in Horsley, the 95th in Northumberland, mentioning the name of the place, was found here. They have often discover'd broken pots (probably urns) but I could meet with no coins. From this place I returned by the river, and by Otterborn¹⁹ where is the only gentleman's house in this vale, and that not con-

¹⁶ See MacLauchlan, *Map of Watling Street*; and White, *Battle of Otterburn*, p. 30, where there is a plan of Greenchesters Camp.

¹⁷ For a plan of Bremenium see MacLauchlan, *Map of Watling Street*; and for a description, Bruce, *Roman Wall*, p. 313.

¹⁸ This inscription has not been traced.

¹⁹ At the time of the Bishop's visit, Otterburn belonged to Miss Isabella Hall as devisee of her brother Enoch Hall of Otterburn and Newbiggin, Chancellor of Carolina, who died October, 1753.

stantly inhabited; then by a good house Netherwick,²⁰ and Over Aires,¹ the Earl of Northumberland's estate, who is lord of the whole dale. I saw on the opposite side of the river, on the hill, an old tower²; and coming within a measured mile of Ellesden, crossed Ellesden burne, and came over the heathy mountains to Woodburne where I saw an old altar³ set in a wall of a cow house, on one side is a spread eagle as in the cornice, and in the die is a flagon with a handle, a patera below it, and a broad knife of sacrifice on one side. This altar must have been brought from Risingham here; a little below this place where the Woodburne falls into the Reide is a bridge over the river.

We went about a mile over a hill to Risingham, another Roman town, on Watling Street, and must have been *Habitancum*⁵ of the Itinerary . . . ⁴ miles from *Bremenium*. A little above the town are remains, as they told me, of a stone bridge. This town is situated very near to the river, but it may be concluded from part of the fosse which remains, that it does not seem to have been washed away by the river: it was not very strong, the rampart not being above ten feet high, and I saw no marks of a second. It is about 140 yards square on the top of the wall. I here found the following inscription,⁶ and fragments

DOLOCHENIO

C. IVL. PVBL.

PVS TRIB

V. S. L. M.

I saw an altar⁷ cut in two all down in its length one piece was put over a chimney, on the other was this fragment

²⁰ Hatherwick, at the time of the Bishop's visit belonged either to Thomas Hall of that place or to his son, Gabriel.

¹ Overacres with the regality of Redesdale, purchased in 1754, by the Earl, afterwards Duke of Northumberland.

² Perhaps the tower of Troughend.

³ This altar was seen by Lionel Charlton in 1753, who communicated a description to the *Gentleman's Magazine* for May of that year. See Rev. John Hodgson, *Northumberland*, part II., vol. i., pp. 183-184; and *Lapidarium Sept.*, Nos. 591 and 592.

⁴ A space is left here.

⁵ For a plan of *Habitancum* see MacLauchlan, *Map of Watling Street*, and for description, Bruce, *Roman Wall*, p. 331.

⁶ *Lapidarium Sept.*, p. 308, No. 590; C.I.L. vii., No. 991.

⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 310, No. 596; C.I.L. vii., No. 992, MARTI|VICTORI|VL·PVBLI|IVS TRIB|V S L M.

'T/

OR/

BL/

RIB

M.

At the same place is another altar⁸ but the inscription, if any, is worn off at the bottom, and the letters inverted, and therefore I doubt if ancient, which are these

O DANA ;II!

They find medals here ; I saw one of large brass of Maximian, and another of the Low Empire. There were some inscriptions that lay close to the river, and were washed away, but probably copied among the several inscriptions which Cambden has given from this place, by which it appears that the god Magon was worshiped here, according to a tradition he mentions among the inhabitants ; there is a lower bank between the rampart and the river. The folk on this side Woodburne are a good sort of people, but in Reiddale they are sharper probably owing to the ancient Scotch incursions. And in Tindale they seem to be a people of great simplicity. We proceeded over dismal heaths, two miles to the curious bridge of one arch over the Ried, it is about one 3d. of a circle, turned with a double arch, and two tiers of stone only over them for the battlement. A drawing of it is here seen.^{8a}

We came over the same kind of heaths two measured miles to Billingham on Tine. In this vale Cambden mentions the old forts of Wilchester, Delaby probably Dala,^{8b} and Tarset, as formerly belonging to the Commins⁹ ; I suppose of Scotland. The Tine is woody about the

⁸ This inscription has not been traced.

^{8a} A drawing in Indian ink faces folio 68 of the MS. Beneath it is written 'A Bridge over the Reid.'

^{8b} Dalley or Dala Castle on the Chirdon burn was built by David de Lindesey in 1237. See Bates, *Border Holds*, pp. 55-56.

⁹ The title of the Kings of Scotland in the franchise of Tindale is believed to have root in the marriage of David I. with Maud, daughter of Waltheof, Earl of Northumberland. From King David, Richard Cumin obtained a grant of Thornton, Staincroft, etc., in the valley of the South Tyne; and on the marriage in 1221 of Alexander II. with Jane, daughter of Henry III., William Cumin, the Scottish justiciary, obtained the privilege of holding a weekly market at Thornton. He was also the owner of Tarset, where, in 1267, John Cumyn had a camera which he obtained licence to crenellate (Bates, *Border Holds*, pp. 7-8).

place where the Ried falls into it, and forms a beautiful vale as far as I could see. Bellingham is finely situated on the Tine about two miles above the confluence of the Reide. It is a poor small market town, of not above fifty houses, and without any manufacture, 16 miles from Haltwesel, 18 from Brampton, 12 from Hexham, and about 16 from Bew-castle which I visited in Cumberland, which is¹⁰ miles distant from Longtown. This North Tine, the Lidd¹¹, and the Irthing which falls in at Carlisle, rising out of the same mountain about fifteen miles off. They told me that all along North Tine to the Reid, and on the west side below, there is only one parish (*viz.*) Simonburne, and the church is situated at the south east extremity of the parish; There are two chapels of ease, one here, and one about six miles higher at Fauton¹² hall. Mr. Charleton, a Roman Catholick, has a large house and pleasant situation a mile above the town.¹³ They have lime-stone here towards the top of the hills to the south; they have it also to the north, and I believe in the same position. There is not one bridge over North Tine, but they have a summer ford at the town, and a winter ford a mile lower called Brigford which we crossed in the way to the south, and observed a farm house Buckland¹⁴ to the east of the Tine, which commands a fine view all over the valleys, and adjacent country.

TINMOUTH¹⁵ October 1760.

DEAR SISTER,

On the 3d. I set forward, and having cross'd the river, came in a mile to the Tine again, which runs in a deep narrow valley, the hanging ground being covered with wood and is very beautifull. In about a mile we came to Lee-hall,¹⁶ a small gentleman's seat; here the road turns to the west, we soon after came to a ford, which is the best road, but not chusing to cross it, we came to green banks which appears as if it had been a peninsula with a rivlet to the west of it. Here the river turns again to the south. Ascending the hanging

¹⁰ 'Five' erased here.

¹¹ The Liddell.

¹² Falstone, where there must have been a pre-Conquest chapel. An Anglian inscribed stone found there, is described with a plate, in *Arch. Ael.*, ser. 1, vol. i., p. 103.

¹³ Crossed through here. 'He is married into the baronet family of Swinburne towards Morpeth of the same persuasion.'

Edward Charlton of Hesleyside married Teresa, daughter of Sir John Swinburne of Capheaton, third baronet. The house at Hesleyside seen by the Bishop, must have been the present mansion, which replaced a house stated to have been destroyed by fire *circa* 1740.

¹⁴ Buteland in the parish of Chollerton and chapelry of Birtley. See new *History of Northumberland*, vol. iv., pp. 363-375.

¹⁵ Brit. Mus. Add. MS. 14259.

¹⁶ A small estate in the parish of Simonburn, and on the right bank of the North Tyne which formerly belonged to a Protestant line of the Tyne-dale 'grain' of Charlton, and the traditional scene of the Border story of the Long Pack.

ground, we had some very bad road through the woods ; as we should have come to this place across the heath. In about two miles we pass'd by Wark chapel which is allmost in ruins, and would be a very convenient place for a chapel, as they cannot pass to Bellingham when the waters are high ; and they are four miles from Simon-burne church ; what remains is an old building and seems to have been larger, there being two arches supported by a sort of Doric octagon pillars now filled up with part of the north wall ; half a mile beyond it is the village of Warke with a large mote-hill close to it ; we crossed a rivlet on such a bridge as described over the Reide. In about two miles we came near to Ninwick¹⁷ ferry from which there is a turnpike road for two miles into the Military road from Carlisle to New-castle. Allmost opposite to this ferry, is Chepchase, Mr. Reed's, a large well built house of hewn stone of the last century with two fronts. At Ninwick Mr. Algood has a small house new built with a handsome front of hewn freestone, large offices, and a good plantation about it. Half a mile to the west of it is Simon-burne church. I saw Swinburne Castle¹⁸ on the other side of the river, and a mile up the hill, Great Swinburne, a handsome house¹⁹ Mr. Riddle's. On this hill, we cross'd is a limestone quarry ; and soon came into the Military road, the Roman Wall being on one side and the vallum on the other, it then crosses the Wall, and both go down to Chester on the Wall²⁰ about a quarter of a mile below the bridge, which is at Chollerford. The Wall is resumed at the south side of the eastern gate of the antient town Chester on the Wall and goes down to the river where one sees the remains of the pier of the bridge¹ in the bank, and more of it appears when the water is low. The Wall and vallum is visible all up the hill on the other side, and soon after, the Military road is carried along on the Wall with the fossee to the left or north, and the vallum a little distance to the south, and so it is near as far the XVII. Stone from New-castle, that is about 3 miles from the bridge, and beyond that place where I turned of to go to Corbridge. How it is further I do not know. In this Chester on the Wall, I was shown a cavity called *Adam's Garden*, and a narrow building terminating in a semicircle, which they told me was lately discovered, and was arched over. This place call'd Chester on the Wall, or Walwick Chester, is the Roman *Cilurnum*.² I went half a mile south to Walwick Grange

¹⁷ Nunwick, 'came by purchase from the Herons to the Allgoods,' in whom the place rests. Rev. John Hodgson, *Description of Northumberland* (1813), 8vo, p. 137.

¹⁸ The Bishop evidently refers to Little Swinburn Tower. See new *History of Northumberland*, vol. iv., p. 302.

¹⁹ For a description of Swinburn Castle and an account of the township of Great Swinburn, see new *History of Northumberland*, vol. iv., pp. 272-289.

²⁰ Chesters, in the parish of Warden.

¹ The ancient Roman bridge at Chollerford is fully described, with plans, in the new *History of Northumberland*, vol. iv., pp. 164-168.

² Cilurnum is described in Bruce, *Roman Wall*, pp. 149-164.

which belongs to Mr. Errington. Here are some reliefs, on one—which was an altar, and is set into a wall with only one side visible—is an instrument of sacrifice in relief with which they killed the beasts: on another stone is the relief of a man on horseback with sword in hand and much defaced, on another is a lion with his paw upon a man on the ground, in another compartment a man sitting with a pike in his left hand, in the right a sword, and some other relief on the foot of the chair. These as well as the inscriptions³ are in freestone and much defaced, and I give them that it may be seen which of them have been copied before when they were more perfect.

C O N

L I P P

Another

V A · E S O R O R

X B E T

Under a head in relief within a corona which seems to be sepulchral, is this inscription⁴:—

D

C O H = Y

C A E C I L I

P R 22 C

On one which seems to be sepulchral⁵:—

R A I D R I

I I A S R V R S I . I P

I I C A I : I V S D E O

³ *Lapidarium Sept.*, No. 125.

⁴ *Ibid.*, Nos. 128 and 129 COH V | CAECILI[I] | PROCVL[I].

⁵ This inscription has not been traced.

On a small altar⁶ the top of which is broken off:—

H 6 V
 IE F O M E R I S
 I S S E R A R I V S
 E R M E R I S I O , R P R O S E
 I T S V I S O M N I B V S
 V S L L M

They now find very little coin at Chester.

We came into the road at the XXII Stone from New-castle, passed over a very good bridge, and ascended the hill, towards the top of which are little stone quarries, and came to the church of St. Oswald⁷ which is entirely new built. There are ruins and signs of foundations about it. Oswald was king of Northumberland, made a saint probably by the voice of the people, which was doubtless the way of canonizing in those ages. Sigga a great man insidiously murdered Elfwald⁸ king of Northumberland, on which the religious—it may be, professed religious like the Culdees in Scotland—built a church to St. Cuthbert and St. Oswald, and the former title came to be swallowed up in the latter. This happened at *Cilurnum* supposed as said to be Silchester (*sic*) on the Wall. Oswald in a battle against Cedwall, king of Cumberland, invoked Christ, imagining he might be a tutelar deity to him; obtained the victory, became a Christian, and sent for Aidan of Scotland to instruct his people. The place where the battle was fought, was called Heavenfield, now Halidon, which I was shown about five miles to the north north east being on the height of those downs. We had crossed the road from Alnewick by Rothbury to Hexam just beyond the bridge. That place I saw in 1747. Queen Ethelreda,⁹ daughter of Ina king of the East Angles, gave Hexham to St. Wilfrid, Bishop of York, about 674 for an episcopal see, which he founded to St. Andrew:

⁶ *Ibid.*

⁷ The chapel, or church, of St. Oswald probably occupies the very spot where King Oswald set up the cross before the decisive Battle of Hefenfeld. See new *History of Northumberland*, vol. iv., pp. 176-180.

⁸ Alfwald the Just, King of Northumbria, was slain, 23 Sept., 788, at 'Scythlescester,' near the Wall, by the Patrician Sicgan. Bates, *Northumberland*, p. 81.

⁹ Ethelrid, queen of Ecgfrid, King of Northumbria, and daughter of Ine, King of the East Angles, gave to St. Wilfrid, in 674, out of her dower, a tract of land comprising the district afterwards known as the regality of Hexham. See new *History of Northumberland*, vol. iii., p. 105.

There were 12 bishops in it before 814 when it was annexed to the see of Durham. Henry I. gave it to the see of York in 1173 and the Arch-bishop placed here canons regular of St. Austin.

I came on, passed the XVIII Stone and saw the lime-stone quarries, and turning to the south east came in three miles to Corbridge.

NEWCASTLE² October 5th, 1760.

DEAR SISTER,

About half a mile from Corbridge is Dilston castle,³ a large house of the late Lord Derwentwater's built to a square tower castle, there is a small chapel before it, in which mass used to be said, and potage given to all the poor people who would attend it. It is a fine situation. Near it at Denises-burne⁴ (now corrupted into Dilsburne or Devilsburne) Oswald killed Cedwall, who had murdered two kings of Northumberland. Opposite to it is Beaufront a charming situation belonging to the family of Erington.¹

Corbridge⁵ is a small town finely situated on the north side of the Tine with hanging ground to the river. They have no manufactory but subsist by the great road leading thro' it to Hexham, from Newcastle. The tower of the church seems to be old and built out of the ruins of the Roman bridge (the stones having marks of iron champs (*sic*) fixed in them) in the most barbarous time of the Saxons. Part of it has been destroyed, several octagon pillars remain in it. The Roman town *Corstopitum* now call'd Colecester was about a quarter of a mile to the west of the town, it is so defac'd that the walls and

¹⁰ For a list and brief notices of the Anglian Bishops of Hexham, see new *History of Northumberland*, vol. iii., pp. 112-116.

¹¹ The ecclesiastical government of the church of Hexham with the district which belonged to it were surrendered to Archbishop Thomas I. of York by Uthred, Provost of Hexham, during the confused and troubled times after William the Conqueror ravaged the North in 1071. Archbishop Thomas II. sent secular canons in 1113, who were replaced by Archbishop Thurston with Austin canons. The grant assumed to have been made by Henry I. must have been after 1100 and before 1128; the Papal confirmation is *circa* 1119. See new *History of Northumberland*, vol. iii., pp. 121, 125, 126, 130.

¹ Crossed through here:—'The widow married Lord Molyneux, a younger brother, the elder being a priest.'

² Brit. Mus. Add. MS. 14259.

³ For an architectural account of the old mansion or castle at Dilston with plans, see new *History of Northumberland*, vol. x., pp. 286-296.

⁴ The place where Cadwalla was slain after the battle of Hefenfeld in 634, is fixed by a charter made in 1233 between Thomas de Whittington and Archbishop Gray at Denisesburn, now the Rowley burn, where it joins the Devil's Water. See new *History of Northumberland*, vol. iv., p. 45. There is a plate of the old mansion house of Beaufront, removed in 1841, in the new *History of Northumberland*, vol. iv., p. 198.

⁵ For a scholarly and very full account of the ancient *Corstopitum* and the town of Corbridge and its church, with illustrations and plans, see new *History of Northumberland*, vol. x.

fossees cannot be trac'd, but there are signs of several walls running from east to west, and there are some little remains of two buildings in a line from north to south, which they call Constantine's palace; and might be a public building where the Roman Emperors may have lodged. Watling Street⁶ came down to it from the Roman Wall, where the present road is now seen. They find a great number of coin, mostly of the Lower Empire, some silver also of the Upper Empire, and a few of gold: the altars and everything relating to sacrifices have been found at Colecester above mention'd, where the temple might be. They have found not only plain red glazed ware, but also much of that kind of ware with beautifull reliefs on it with the names of the potters and ΦF for *Officina* after all the names, as VXOLINI, AVENTINI. M. in which last M. stands for *Montis*, of the mountain,^{6a} SILVI. CAPELLANI. ALAVTIANI. And Mr. Walton⁷ the minister has these, and several other pieces of antiquity, among them a sort of a leaden tessera, of the size of the small brass of the Lower Empire; on it \star CIVA~~E~~LE with a star and branch under it; reliefs of a boar on one stone, and a Capricorn on another; on a stone is this inscription⁸:—

IMPE . M
PIVONIO
VICTORI
NO PP
AVG

On an altar having a Greek inscription⁹ which with one other

⁶ For an account of Watling Street, see new *History of Northumberland*, vol. iv., pp. 214-219; and MacLauchlan, *Survey of the Watling Street, etc.*

^{6a} Mr. Robert Blair writes that the Bishop was in error, and that M stands for 'Manu,' by the hand of.

⁷ John Walton, the younger, succeeded his father of the same name as vicar of Corbridge in 1742; he was a correspondent of Stukely and several of his letters are printed in vol. 80 of this series. He died in 1765, and some portion of his collection of Roman antiquities apparently went to Netherby.

⁸ This inscription has not been traced.

⁹ Described in new *History of Northumberland*, vol. x., pp. 496-7, No. 1. See also *Lapidarium Sept.*, No. 637.

are all that ever have been discover'd in Britain is a patera on one side, and a flagon on the other:—

A C T . T I I C
B W M O N M
D E C O P A C
T T O . Y . A . X E P M
A N E Θ I K E N

On another stone^{9a}:—

I E - Γ
T I T I C I A
V I B R I V
T A E
L . V I V I C F

On a stone now much defaced at the north east angle of the church is an inscription¹⁰ which he told me is as follows:—

LEG. II. AUG. COH. IV. FECT.

There are several statues of a lyon over another lyon which is fallen under him, two large ones I saw, so that it was probably the military sign of the legion stationed here.

The following inscription¹¹ was lately found at Halton (Nunnum) (*sic*) on the Wall in which the mention of two legions is extraordinary:—

^{9a} This inscription has not been traced.

¹⁰ Described in new *History of Northumberland*, vol. x., p. 502, No. 22. See also *Lapidarium Sept.*, No. 645.

¹¹ This inscription has not been traced.



On the 3d. I set out and went eastward, not far from the river to Riding, and beyond the mill on the rivlet called Dipton, ascended the hills. In a mile more we came to Bromley. And then to Lead-hills whereto they bring piggs of lead, which are smelted at Dukes-hill mills,¹²; the ore being brought from the mines of Alan and Wardle¹³ belonging to Sir Walter Blacket, and are conveyed to Bladen in order to be carried by water to Newcastle. I saw a castle upon the banks of the river Tyne which I take to be Eltringham.¹⁴ We came to Wittenstall Chapel,¹⁵ the west part of which is in ruins; it is an old Gothic building. There is a long stone¹⁶ in the church-yard with these letters on it C O L. but whether old or not I cannot say. We pass'd over another hill and descended to a delightfull vale on the Derwent, near which the fields and meadows are adorned with clumps of trees in a most beautifull manner. The vale also in which the Tine runns, is most charmingly divided with fields enclosed with wood. This country is supplied with limestone from Cleydon^{16a} in the Bishoprick, brought by sea, and then in flat bottom'd boats to Blaydon.

¹² For an account of Dukesfield smelt mills, the carriage of lead or pack horses, and of the inn where the horses rested at Leadhill, see new *History of Northumberland*, vol. vi., pp. 162, 372.

¹³ Weardale, see p. 210, *supra*.

¹⁴ There is no castle at Eltringham; the Bishop evidently refers to Prudhoe Castle.

¹⁵ The only fragment of the ancient chapel at Whittonstall, which was taken down in 1830, is an Early English corbel figured in new *History of Northumberland*, vol. vi., p. 199.

¹⁶ The Bishop evidently refers to a coped grave-cover having a sword incised down the middle, which though shattered still exists.

^{16a} Cleadon, near Sunderland.

We ascended up to Ebchester, a village which is on the site of the antient *Vindomora*, nine miles from *Corstopitum*. The rampart to the west and south is over the glyns by which it was defended, it is a little irregular to the west as the ground is. The old town was about 200 yards long from north to south, 170 from east to west. They have found shores covered with flag stones and the outlets arched towards the valleys. They find no coin, and all the inscribed stones have been carried away. I met with a small altar just dug out with this inscription¹⁸ on it:—

On one side

R

DEOM

ARHELN

AVG NPI

On the other side

F

We had entered the Bishoprick of Durham when we passed the Derwent. I went on, and descended to a vale on the Derwent, and went over another hill, which led to the collieries, and turned to the left out of the road to Gibside, the late Mr. Bowes's, where I had been very kindly entertained by him in 1747, who carried me from Durham to his house here and showing me, or taking care that I should see, every thing curious in the country. He was then making the fine green terrace which is very broad, and about a measured mile long, just before the house; we came through a lawn on the river with single trees in it, and turned up by the wood (by the road which leads to the house) in which there are winding walks on the side of the hill, which lead to a summer-house at this end. We rid through

¹⁷ For an account of the station at Ebchester, see Bruce, *Roman Wall*, p. 346; *Arch. Ael.*, ser. 1, vol. iv., p. 266; *Proceedings of Newcastle Society of Antiquaries*, ser. 2, vol. iii., pp. 55-58; iv., p. 186. An account of the early history of the place may be found in a paper by the late Mr. W. H. D. Longstaffe, in *Transactions of the Architectural and Archaeological Society of Durham and Northumberland*, vol. ii., p. 125. For some notice of the very early Norman church, by Mr. C. C. Hodges, see *Proceedings of the Newcastle Society of Antiquaries*, ser. 2, vol. iii., p. 56. The church suffered a 'restoration' in 1876; and in 1912 with misplaced zeal a tower was added which, like an upstart, breaks the tranquillity of the ancient building.

¹⁸ Cf. *Lapidarium Sept.*, p. 351 = DEO M | ARTI ET N | AVG N.

¹⁹ Some account of the stately mansion of Gibside, now deserted by its owner, and of the history of the place may be found in Surtees, *Durham*, vol. ii., pp. 253-254.

the wood and came to the house with a lawn between it and the grand terrace. From the lawn at the house is a view of a pillar at a distance on which is the statue of Liberty gilt, and going through the wood, we soon came to a handsome building facing the east, which I believe serves for some office, and then to a piece of water of a multangular figure. Over which on the hill is a large Gothic building for a summer-house with slopes up to it. We then rid about a mile through the wood having a view of the pillar in some places, by that road in which Mr. Bowes²⁰ that day fortnight was carried to be buried at the parish church of Wickham. The whole ride through these plantations is about two measured miles. There was an old house, of the style of building used in the time of King James I. to which they have made an addition in the same line and a return; we came, in about two miles, to Wickham, and saw to the left Sir Thomas Clavering's fine large house,¹ the shell of which is just finished, in hewn freestone, and a little beyond it are the great iron works which I formerly viewed. They belong to Mr. Crowley.² We then came most of the way by the coal wagon-roads, in which it is curious to see the wagons go down the hills without any horse or man to draw them; only a man to stop the wheels when it is too steep, the horse being tyed behind, and when they come on a level he is taken of and draws, the wheels are of cast iron with a rim

²⁰ George Bowes of Gibside, born, 21 Aug., 1701; died at Gibside, 17 Sept., 1760; and was buried at Whickham. He was succeeded by his only child, Mary Eleanor Bowes, who married first John Lyon, ninth earl of Strathmore, in those descendants the estate rests; Lady Strathmore married, secondly, Andrew Robinson Stoney of Greyfort, Tipperary.

¹ Sir Thomas Clavering, seventh baronet, the representative of opulent Newcastle merchants, descended from the very ancient house of Clavering of Callaley, born 1718, built his new mansion house from a design of Payne's in the grounds of White House, in the parish of Ryton, an old seat of the Selbys, and transferred to it the name of a seat-house at Axwell Houses, across the river Derwent, in the parish of Whickham.

² For accounts of the ironworks established at Winlaton circa 1690 by Sir Ambrose Crowley (died 1713), see Surtees, *Durham*, vol. ii., pp. 272-273; and *Monthly Chronicle*, vols. 1888, p. 97; 1889, p. 148; 1890, p. 536. Sir Ambrose Crowley had an only son, John Crowley, born 1689, who married Theodosia, daughter of Doctor Joseph Gascoigne, vicar of Enfield, and had issue two sons and four daughters. The sons, John and Ambrose, died *s.p.* and the great inheritance fell to the four daughters and their issue. Elizabeth Crowley, the second daughter, became the wife of John, second Earl of Ashburnham, 28 June, 1756.

In addition to the great wealth which Lord Ashburnham obtained by his marriage with Elizabeth Crowley, he acquired some of the magnificent silver plate which was offered for sale at Messrs. Christie and Manson's, 24th, 25th and 26th March, 1914. The Crowley pieces comprised:—

A toilet set of silver gilt, weighing 626 oz., most of the articles having been made in 1719 by George Pyne and having the arms of Crowley impaling Gascoigne; sold for £6,100.

A wine cistern weighing 667 oz., made in 1720 by Gabriel Sleath, having the arms of Crowley impaling Gascoigne; sold for £1,934.

A centre piece weighing 513 oz., made in 1747 by Nicholas Sprimont, with the arms of Ashburnham and Crowley; sold for £307.

round within which hinders them from going off the frame and they are made a little hollow from that rim to the outside. I came to Newcastle on Tine.

SUNDERLAND³ October 8, 1760.

DEAR SISTER

From Newcastle I made an excursion on the 4th to the north east, went about a mile in the Morpeth road, and in two miles came to a large village I think called Gosford. In a mile more to Long Benton, beyond which is a church. In 2 miles we came to Kilingworth, in two more to Baseworth⁴ and about a mile further to Sighill where Mr. Algood of Nenwick,⁵ mentioned before, has a house built to a castle. Here Cambden,⁶ I know not for what reason, places *Segedunum*. I enquir'd after it, and about a quarter of a mile north of the house I was shewn a small entrenchment about fifty yards square, and there is another about a quarter of a mile near west of the same size, which I look upon only as a sort of *prætorium* for the general, and it may be a second great officer when the Roman army were on their march. We went on a little way to the north, and then about two miles to the south east, to Seaton Delaval, where I saw Mr. Delaval's house and plantations. The avenue, about half a mile long, is planted on each side with wood: and there is an obelisk on one side which is not high enough, as the woods are grown up. At the back of the house and to the south are plantations and walks, and a high pillar terminates the view one way. The house is exactly in the Vanbrugh style with a high pavilion in the middle, a tower on each side towards the middle, and a sort of a bow of five sides at each angle of the front said to be the architecture of Sir George Refeld.⁷ But the offices on each side are in a good style; in the length of one is a narrow gallery for a library. The house consists of a hall up to the top which is all hewn stone within as well as the galleries; in these niches on each side towards the top are six colossal statues representing the Arts and Sciences. On each side of it are family apartments. The hall leads to the grand apartment at the back of the house, first a fine saloon, then a dining room, a drawing room and a room beyond it with a bow window in the side

³ Brit. Mus. Add. MS. 14259.

⁴ Backworth, in the parish or chapelry of Earsdon.

⁵ Sir Lancelot Allgood obtained Seghill in marriage with Jane Allgood, only child of Robert Allgood of Nunwick, also, at length, heiress-at-law of George Allgood of Seghill, who died in 1727. He was knighted in 1760. See new *History of Northumberland*, vol. ix., p. 71.

⁶ For a discussion on Camden's attempted identification, see *ibid.*, p. 54.

⁷ The mansion house of Seaton Delaval, as designed by Sir John Vanbrugh, was commenced in 1720 and completed in or before 1729. It suffered greatly from a fire in 1752, and it is probable that the rebuilding, which was on the original plan, may have been under the superintendence of the 'Sir George Refeld' mentioned in the text. For a description of the structure see new *History of Northumberland*, vol. ix., pp. 179-182.

of it; all well furnished and adorned mostly with family pictures, but there are some good Italian pieces, as a Bassano, &c., and some of the family pieces are well copied by Mrs. Ashly,⁸ a lady of the family, who had a genius for painting. Most of the good pictures⁹ were the furniture of the Admiral's¹⁰ cabin, who if I mistake not was at the taking of Vigo.¹¹ They have a good reding house here.

I went on and passed through the small village call'd Seaton, and then by Hartley salt pans, and in four miles came to Tynemouth. About half a mile to the north of it on the sea I observed a mount which seemed to be an old Roman fort and if the *Vallum* did come so far, as some imagine, it is a probable termination of it, and answers by the name of Penval Craig, (the head of the Rampier in the rock). Tynemouth is a most pleasant situation at the mouth of the Tyne, where the castle takes up the south east angle. Horsley makes this *Segedunum* and places *Tunnocetum* at Boultness where the *Alia Classica* was stationed. Oswy¹² king of Northumberland caused Oswik another king of Northumberland to be murdered, and his body was buried in the oratory of St. Mary at the mouth of the Tyne, where many lived together in a monastick way. Hingheu and Hubba the Danes¹³ destroyed this monastery, and the monks flying to a church, they burnt them in it. There was a castle here belonging to the Earls of Northumberland. Earl Robert de Mowbray¹⁴ brought monks to the old church and made it a Benedictine cell to St. Albans.¹⁵ It then seemed to have been only near the castle within which it is now enclosed. He made it a stronghold when he rebelled against William Rufus and, being obliged to surrender, he retired to the monastery, but was taken out of it, and confined in a noisome

⁸ Rhoda, daughter of Francis (Blake) Delaval, Captain R.N., born 1 July, 1725, married 23 May, 1751, Mr. Edward Astley of Melton Constable, afterwards fourth baronet.

⁹ The picture gallery is broken up and its contents are scattered. The best pictures seem to have gone to Ford Castle; and on the sale of that estate in 19..., some of the family portraits were transferred to Lord Waterford's Irish home at Curraghmore; other portraits are at Doddington in Lincolnshire.

¹⁰ Vice-Admiral George Delaval, born *circa* 1660, sometime envoy to the Emperor of Morocco and to the King of Portugal, became owner of Seaton Delaval in 1718, by purchase from his kinsman, Sir John Delaval. He provided the consideration paid for the estate and paid for the building of the mansion house out of his prize money.

¹¹ Vigo was taken 12 October, 1702.

¹² Oswin, King of Deira, slain by Oswy, King of Bernicia, was buried at Tynemouth, as was asserted and believed, and was afterwards made the patron saint of the monastery.

¹³ The Danes under Halfdene sailed into the Tyne in 875 and destroyed the Anglian monastery of Tynemouth. See new *History of Northumberland*, vol. viii., p. 40.

¹⁴ Robert de Mowbray, the Earl of Northumberland, fell into rebellion, and was defeated in 1095 to suffer a long imprisonment before his death.

¹⁵ Robert de Mowbray, transferred the church of Tynemouth to the Abbot and Convent of St. Albans in 1085.

prison till he died. It appears that the original church¹⁶ was destroyed, for a large Saxon¹⁷ pillar or two, and an arch remain at the north east end of the body of the present church, which was rebuilt with octagon pillars and the Gothic Doric capital. But the east end and transept (which latter is mostly destroyed) is a most magnificent Gothic building, with three long narrow windows at the east end and on each side, adorned with sculpture, and there are signs of the arches that covered the buildings, but there is an addition over these of at least 15 if not twenty feet, with oblong square windows, and the building within is not cased with hewn stone. I could not conceive the purpose of this, unless that the arch having fallen in, or being destroyed, they intended to raise the church, but the Reformation coming on, and the monastery being dissolved, prevented the design. There are ruins of great buildings of the monastery to the south of the church. The bad entrance to the harbour, occasion'd by a bar of sand and rocks, is remedied as much as possible by light-houses¹⁸ &c. Here is great resort in summer for bathing in, and drinking of salt water. The port of Newcastle reaches to North and South Sheels,¹⁹ and a little higher up where there are great salt pans.²⁰ To this place, the coals are brought in lighters down to the ships; and here is commonly a man of war; and at Tinmouth are batteries for defence of the harbour, and a barrack for several companies, who are always quartered here in time of war. I came nine miles to Newcastle, passing near Walls-end at three miles from the town, where the foundation of the Wall has been dug up; and here, it is supposed to have ended. Near Sheels a Roman altar was found several years agoe of which Dr. Lister¹ gave an account to the Royal Society.

Newcastle, anciently called Monk-Chester, is a town and county finely situated on a rising ground to the north of the Tine, and is a large populous town. They compute 30,000 souls, and have four churches, or rather one church and three chapels.² In the principal

¹⁶ For an exhaustive description of the church and monastery of Tyne-mouth with plans and illustrations, see new *History of Northumberland*, vol. viii., pp. 136-153.

¹⁷ The Anglian stones of Tynemouth are figured *ibid.*, pp. 132-135.

¹⁸ For notices of the light-houses, *ibid.*, pp. 205-207, 274-278.

¹⁹ For an account of Sir William Brereton's visit to South Shields salt pans in 1638, see p. 18, *supra*.

²⁰ Probably Howden Pans.

¹ See *Philosophical Transactions* for 1682 No. 145, p. 70. Martin Lister, M.D., was elected a Fellow of the Royal Society, 2 Nov., 1671.

² The great church of St. Nicholas is the parish church of Newcastle, and the incumbent thereof is the Vicar of Newcastle. Under it and within the parish are the three ancient parochial chapels of St. Andrew, St. John and All Saints, formerly called All Hallows, the incumbents of which, though now styled vicars, are perpetual curates, and are admitted by the bishop's licence, on the presentation of the vicar of Newcastle as patron, without institution or induction.

church, which is the mother-church, there is much Gothic work ; the old stalls remain in the quire, and skreens about the chapels and at the west end of the quire.³ The castle was rebuilt by Duke Robert, the Conqueror's son ; it is a square high building and perfectly in the Saxon taste⁴ ; from this castle the town changed its name to Newcastle. It is encompassed with walls,⁵ and they say that Pandon-gate⁶ is a tower of the old Roman Wall. They have an exchange, market house, and a good quay. The old town is ill laid out, the streets being steep and narrow up the hill ; but in the upper parts of the town are some wide streets where many gentlemen have houses who live constantly in town, and others who winter here. Dr. Tomkins⁷ gave his books to the Corporation, and Sir Walter Blackett, or one of his family, built a library for them, and settled a larger salary on the librarian.

Besides the great trade of coal, they have glass-houses,⁸ the trade of iron-ware made at the iron-works near, by Mr. Crowly.⁹ They export lead having first melted it down and taken out the silver they get. A great quantity is sent to Holland to make white lead, and it is said the Dutch extract more silver out of it. They here export the salmon which is caught in the Tweed at Berwick, and also the salt made at Sheals and other places, build a great number of ships, and import every thing for the use of Northumberland, Durham Westmoreland and part of Cumberland, so that they have great shops of all kinds. And the new Military road¹⁰ is an advantage to their trade, for Carlisle is supplied with everything from Newcastle that comes from the north and eastern ports, along the British sea. It is thought to be *Pons Ælis* of the *Notitia*. The Corporation here

³ All the carved wood work in St. Nicholas's was torn down and the 'many faire monuments' were removed in 1783, in the first of the many 'restorations' which the church has since suffered, and no doubt will continue to endure.

⁴ The castle of Newcastle was built in 1080 by Robert, son of William the Conqueror.

⁵ For an admirable account of the town walls see a paper by the late Mr. Sheriton Holmes on 'The Walls of Newcastle-upon-Tyne,' *Arch. Ael.*, ser. 2, vol. xviii., p. 1.

⁶ Pandon gate is figured in Richardson's *Table Book*, vol. ii., p. 374. It was pulled down in 1795.

⁷ 'Tomkins' underlined, and in another hand 'Tomlinson, *quere*,' written above it. See *Six North Country Diaries*, p. 89, for notice of Dr. Thomlinson's foundation. When the rooms built by Sir Walter Blackett, adjoining St. Nicholas's, were desired for ecclesiastical purposes, such portion of the library as had escaped the neglect of six or eight generations was transferred to the Public Library of Newcastle. The endowment, secured by a rent charge on the farm of Kearsley in the parish of Stamfordham, has been commuted or sold, but the proceeds of the same have not been transferred to the Public Library authorities.

⁸ Not one of the glass houses, which stood in the Close, at the mouth of the Ouse-burn and further down the river, now remains.

⁹ See p. 212, *supra*.

has 10,000*l.* a year : and pay large stipends to their ministers. This place is also a great thoroughfare to Scotland, so that it is every way the fourth town for trade in England, after London, Bristol and Liverpool. There is a large bridge¹¹ over the Tine, half of it belongs to Durham, and the other part to Newcastle, and is divided by a gate : They have shops in each side of the bridge. It leads to the suburb called Gateshead in the Bishoprick of Durham which is much inhabited by colliers. Here is a beautiful Gothic chapel¹² with seven single windows in front, a fine door case, and two ornamental niches in two stories on each side. It was a Popish mass-house¹³ and destroyed by the mob in 1745, and is now in ruins.

HARTLEPOOLE¹⁴ October 9th, 1760.

DEAR SISTER

I made an excursion 8 miles to the south to Chester on the Street where there is a fine light spire to the church in which are many monuments of the Lumley family. A little beyond it we left the high road to go to Lumley Castle and crossed the Were. It is a most noble building with a tower at each angle and built round a court. This family is descended from Liulphus a nobleman of the time of Edward the Confessor. Ralph was made Baron of Lumley by Richard II. John Lord Lumley¹⁵ collected all the monuments of the family, made some new ; and placed them in the church of Chester¹⁶ at which church the Bishops of Lindisfarne¹⁷ lived 113 years, during the Danish wars and brought to it the body of St. Cuthbert. Bec, Bishop of Durham, founded here a collegiate church with a dean and seven prebendaries. Bishop Egelric is said to have

¹⁰ The Military road connecting Carlisle with Newcastle, was made by General Wade in the middle of the eighteenth century.

¹¹ The Tyne bridge erected in the thirteenth century was destroyed by the great flood of November, 1771.

¹² The chapel of the Hospital of St. Edmund at Gateshead.

¹³ According to Surtees, *Durham*, vol. ii., p. 127, the destruction of St. Edmund's house at Gateshead by the mob took place in 1747.

¹⁴ Brit. Mus. Add. MS. 14259.

¹⁵ John, Lord Lumley, *ultimus*, died 11 April, 1609.

¹⁶ The same John, Lord Lumley, inflated by pride of family, caused to be placed in the church of Chester a long line of tombs to represent his ancestors as he thought they should appear. Two out of the twelve were obtained from the Cathedral of Durham by licence of Bp. Matthew ; they were not of members of the Lumley family, but probably that of FitzMarmaduke. Another, the effigy of the said Lord Lumley's father, may be accepted as correct. See *Transactions of the Architectural and Archaeological Society of Durham and Northumberland*, vol. iii., p. v.

¹⁷ When the congregation of St. Cuthbert fled from Lindisfarne on account of the Danish invasion, they settled at Chester, *circa* 882, on the site of a Roman station : there they built themselves a church of wood which remained until the time of Bishop Egelric (1042-1056) when he replaced it by one of stone. See *ibid.*, vol. iv., pp. lxxiii.-lxxiv., where the story of the recovered treasure is mentioned.

found a great deal of money in digging here to rebuild the church, and left his bishoprick, returned to his abbey of Peterborough and made several causeys through the Fens. Lumley Castle stands very finely; in it is a hall in which are the pictures of Richard the II., giving the patent,¹⁸ and of several of the first lords: beyond that is a very fine saloon highly finished with stucco, a large dining room, a drawing room, and two others; above are very convenient bed chambers. In the rooms are several pictures mostly either family pieces, or of kings and queens and great persons.^{18a}

I went three miles further up the Were, on the other side of it is Cocken¹⁹ Mr. Carr's, a most beautifull place. The river winds and forms a peninsula, and some others beyond it. One ascends from the river up to the house by a riding through a wood, you then go to a high ground which commands a view of the river, and winding round, a peninsula appears and several views of it in different parts. The walk winding round the heighth (*sic*), and at length leads down to the river near Finkale Abbey, where there is a walk up the river with high perpendicular cliffs, and trees growing out of them, and wood on the hanging ground on the other side, and so also below where we saw a seam of coal in the rock. We came to a lawn, and then had lower cliffs in the same manner on the other side of the river, all finely kept and adorned with flowers and flowering shrubs, which makes it altogether a most delightfull place. I went over to see Finchale Abbey.²⁰ Here lived Godricus a hermit, and here Bishop Pudsey's brother built a chapel. It was afterwards a priory and cell to the monastery of Durham. Synods were held here in 788 and 798. The present church is large, and appears to have been almost destroyed, and they have built up Gothic windows between the pillars; they are of the Doric Gothic, and there is something particular in the capital. The pillars that supported the tower in the middle are seven feet in diameter and one is 8, in which there is a stair case. The priors lodging seems to have joyned to the church; under the refectory are vaults supported by pillars, and there are great ruins about it, so that probably it was a place for the monks of Durham to retire to in summer, from which place it is about four miles.

¹⁸ Described by Surtees, *Durham*, vol. ii., p. 154.

^{18a} Crossed out here. 'An estate came into the family by an heiress; whoever took that estate was not to have the old estate of the family, and it being about £500 a year better than the Lumley estate. This is given up to Mr. Lumley, a younger branch of the family.'

¹⁹ For an account of Cocken in the parish of Houghton-le-Spring, with pedigree of Carr, see Surtees, *Durham*, vol. i., pp. 206, 208-209.

²⁰ For an account of Finchale Abbey, see Dr. Raine's volume, being No. 6, and the Rev. Joseph Stevenson's volume, being No. 20 of this series; *Inventory of the vestments, books, etc., circa 1481*, edited by Dr. Fowler: *Transactions of the Architectural and Archaeological Society of Durham and Northumberland*, vol. iv., p. 134; *Proceedings of the Newcastle Society of Antiquaries*, 3 ser., vol. vi., pp. 229-236.

I left New-castle on the 8th and came six miles on the south of the Tine to Jarrow, formerly called Gerwy, the native place of Bede, where he studied and lived, in whom learning seemed both to revive and dye. It was founded by Bishop Benedict in the time of King Ecfrid, who sent Ceolfrid to it as first abbot, with 17 monks from Weremouth, and probably he inspected and directed the building, and therefore in the following inscription,¹ which is in the wall of the church, is called the founder.

DEDICATIO BASILICAE
 SCI PAVLI VIII KL MAII
 ANNO XV EGFRIDI REG
 CEOLFRIDI ABB. EIVS DEMQ it is so (*sic*)
 Q. ECCLES. D. ◇. AVCTORE
 CONDITORIS ANNO III

In ancient times large churches, with a body and a quire, were called basilicæ. It was dedicated to St. Paul, and William of Malmesbury by mistake places at Weremouth. The tower of the church is built with clumsy Saxon arches between the body and the quire. The tower on the outside also is of Saxon architecture with two arched windows on two sides, within a square compartment; below is a window divided by a Saxon pillar; from the top of this it begins to lessen gradually to the upper windows. The windows to the church are arched and small. There is a porch to it, which seems to have been patched up to the old door, and the church has been widened with a Gothic arch on each side. They pretend to shew Bede's Chair; the two sides are of thick oak and seem to be old, but all the other parts seem to be modern additions. There are some remains of the refectory and other buildings, and particularly to the south of the church, with some old Saxon door-cases, which might be the chapter-house, and abbot's lodgings. It is a fine elevated situation, a peninsula between the river and a rivlet that falls in here, into which the tyde comes. From this place I went three miles to Cleydon² limestone quarries, in which there is in one part, what they call the coral bed, about ten feet thick, there being for four or five feet over it a bed of coarse stone, and sort of round nodules joyn'd together, appearing to be made by the running of water. When broke, they appear some of them stony in the middle with sparry shoots from

¹ When the nave of the church at Jarrow, with part of the chancel, was rebuilt in 1782, the inscription set out in the text was taken from its place in the north wall of the chancel and removed to the arch of the tower. See Surtees, *Durham*, vol. II., p. 67; 'The Monastery and Church of St. Paul, Jarrow,' by J. R. Boyle, where the stone is figured; *Arch. Ael.*, 2 ser., vol. x., pp. 195-217; 'Jarrow Church and Monastery,' by the Rev. H. E. Savage, now Dean of Lichfield; *Arch. Ael.*, 2 ser., vol. xxii., p. 30; also *Inventories and Account Rolls of the Houses of Jarrow and Monkwearmouth*, ed. Raine, being No. 29 of this series.

² Cleadon, in the parish of Whitburn.

the centre stone, and such there are between the bed of the coral. The coral runs through the bed and is large, it seems to be of the Madreporine kind, but in some other beds there are smooth stones with circles in them which do not go through but lie in thin lamina, and no sign of such veins from the center as in coral. Some of the nodules seem to be entirely shot out and no stone left in the middle, and that in shape of some of the ribbed limpets. I took specimens of all these kinds. There is some which resembles what is commonly called petrified moss. I was at East Bowden, but there it is a plain stone. This stone is sent to distant parts to make lime being near water carriage.

I went on to Monks-Were-mouth,³ opposite to Sunderland, where the same Bishop Benedict built another church and founded a monastery, and I believe the old church is still remaining. Concerning this Benedictine cell, see Tanner's *Notitia*. On the side of the Were they build ships. At Whitburn adjoining, some Roman coins have been found.

I crossed the Were, the *Vedra* of Ptolemy and the new map, to Sunderland,⁴ a town which has risen up within this 100 years, mostly by the coal trade. It consists chiefly of the lower street near the key and river, and the upper street, and some lanes which go from them. They have built a pier 400 yards long and near 40 feet broad. To part of it is a wall to the south; and there are stairs down to the water, and windlances to draw up ships or boats against the current, and the whole is flagged. They are at great expense in improving the harbour. They have large decked boats on which women throw up all the earth and gravel they can get up, and then the boat is taken out, and 'tis shovel'd into the sea; and they also dredge for the earth, and draw harrows backward and forward in the water in order to loosen the earth that it may be carried out by the current. They have a fine large church⁵ built about 50 years agoe of brick, and arched sash windows with window cases, door cases and cornice of freestone. The roof is supported by Corinthian pillars; near it is an hospital on one side; and, to the south, an assembly room and hos-

³ For notices of Monkwearmouth Church, see 'Abbess Hilda's First Religious House,' by Rev. H. E. Savage, now Dean of Lichfield, *Arch. Ael.*, ser. 2, vol. xix., p. 47; *Transactions of the Architectural and Archaeological Society of Durham and Northumberland*, vols. ii., iii., v.; the Rev. J. R. Boyle 'on the Monastery and Church of St. Peter, Monkwearmouth,' *Arch. Ael.*, ser. 2, vol. xi., p. 33; see also *The Early Christianity of Northumbria*, a lecture delivered at Sunderland 6 April, 1875, by A. P. Stanley, Dean of Westminster: privately printed by Mr. V. A. Williamson, 1904.

⁴ The town and township of Sunderland in 1719 constituted a parish and rectory by Act of Parliament, being taken out of the ancient and extensive parish of Wearmouth, has come to give its name to the two Wearmouth parishes on either side of the river.

⁵ It is stated that Sunderland parish church retained to the third quarter of the nineteenth century a *square* communion table which stood in a circular recess, covered by a dome, at the east end of the chancel, presenting a late survival of the Puritan fashion.

pital⁶ for decayed seamen and their families. The ships are half laden at the keys, then go out and the coals are brought in lighters to fill them ; and in bad weather so many drop into the sea, that the poor pick them up and are chiefly supplied with fuel this way.

GISBOROUGH⁷ October 10th, 1760.
IN YORKSHIRE.

DEAR SISTER,

On the 9th I left Sunderland, went three miles by the strand, and observed in the freestone cliffs some thing like a *ludus Helmontii* made by a sparry substance, and the compartments were three feet each way. Most of the stone on the shoar is lime-stone. We went seven miles to Eden, and then down again to the strand, and came by it four miles to Hartlepool,⁸ which is a most beautifull and singular situation, being a peninsula joyned by an isthmus to the west, on which there is a wall defended by towers, some of which are round, others square, and an arch turned in the wall now filled up, which probably was to bring in their small boats within the wall in time of danger. This enclosure extends a little way to the north west ; on the other side, the town is mostly defended by cliffs towards the sea. It consists of one broad street, near the end of which is the fine church and tower, and beyond that some fields on the cliffs to the east, as well as on each side. To the Gothic single windows of the church are false windows on each side, and the round pillars on each side of these are in the Saxon style ; and the south door is Saxon. They have built buttresses originally to the tower ; those to the west seem to have formed a porch, on each side of which is a door with a treble arch. In the porch to the south door, are a sort of Corinthian Saxon small pillars the capitals of which are a running foliage ; each side of the porch was divided by them into three parts, the other pillars being in couplets. The isles have been refitted with a sort of Venetian window in imitation of the Gothic. The east end extended, as 'tis said, twelve yards further. The pillars of the arch leading to it were also Saxon, the others are adorned with a fillet and the middle pillar is pointed : the other pillars consist of eight round pilasters.

There was a monastery⁹ here to the north of the church ; but all

⁶ For some notices of the charitable institution known as the Muster Roll for Seamen, which owns the assembly room and alms-house, see Surtees, *Durham*, vol. i., p. 267.

⁷ Brit. Mus. Add. MS. 14259.

⁸ For a general history of Hartlepool, see report of the late Mr. W. H. D. Longstaffe's address, delivered there 23 May, 1865 ; *Transactions of the Architectural and Archaeological Society of Durham and Northumberland*, vol. i., p. xii. ; see also the Rev. J. F. Hodgson, on Hartlepool and Darlington Churches, *Arch. Ael.*, ser. 2, vol. xvii., pp. 145-201.

⁹ See *History of Hartlepool*, by Sir Cuthbert Sharp, and Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iii., p. 119.

is destroyed, and the house built on the spot is called the old Frery. Bede calls this place *Heorfte*. Huntingdon calls it *Cervi insula*, and saies a woman called Heiu built a monastery here about 640. She is also called St. Bega. This monastery was called Heorthu and St. Hilda was Abbess of it. This probably was at the church; and the Grey-friers founded before 1275 was probably at the friery. They have two bastions to defend them from the privateers, and a pier to shelter the shipping.

Their chief support is the colliers putting in when the weather is bad, and some export of corn and a small market: and of late years people come to drink the salt water and bathe. They have a handsome town-house which serves for an assembly room. The shoar affords some curious shells, as the red and purple *Carne*; the small *Trochi* and *Buccinum*; the phrygian bonnet, limpet and others. The rocks here are freestone. It is nine computed miles to Stockton on the Tees: the *Dunum Estuarium* of Ptolemy, and the *Tera* of the new map, and when the tyde is in, it is eleven.

Stockton is finely situated and most beautifully laid out, the principal street is about fifty yards broad, with a town house and shambles in the middle of it, and it is a quarter of a mile long. Two streets run paralell with it from the east for about 200 yards, and there are three or four streets which lead from it to the keys and bank, for there is a key at each end; and to the east they build ships. At the end of the town is a handsome well built church of brick, the windows are built in this singular manner [a sketch] being divided into three parts, with piers of brick arched over instead of iron as usual in windows of that kind, and at the east end a window in this form with an entablature at the spring of the arches and the window frames and piers with bases is formed into a kind of Venetian window which has a good effect on the whole, the middle window being divided also by mullions instead of iron bars according to the common way. Beyond the church is a bowling green with buildings on three sides of it, among which is a store-house for giving out of flax to spin, as they have a great manufacture of sail cloath, and other coarse cloaths. They have also an export of corn, butter, bacon, and lead.

I went four miles to Yarm¹⁰ (by a turnpike road) situated on the Tees in Yorkshire, over which river there is a bridge here of five arches. The river forms a peninsula, and small vessels come up to the town; which consists of a very handsome street, a small town house and some lanes which go from the streets. They have a handsome church of stone almost new built. There is a great market and large store houses, the merchants of Stockton buying up goods here which are brought even from Cumberland. Near the church is a field called Road-hill, where there are some old foundations, and they

¹⁰ See Graves, *History of Cleveland*, p. 62, for a description of Yarm circa 1808. The author was curate of Worsall near by.

have a notion that here was a monastery. This might be the hospital¹¹ of St. Nicholas founded by one of the Bruse family in 1185 and granted afterward by Alan de Wilton to the canons of Helagh Park.

At the west end of the town Mr. Farmer has a house and pleasant walks from it on the hanging ground over the river. This is called the Frerie and here also they suppose there was a convent. And without doubt it was the house of the Black Friars founded by Peter de Brus the II. who died in 1271.

I went on from Yarum and left the Gisborough road to go to Stokesly through Hilton where there is a small old church with a Saxon door case and windows ; and by Semer, where there is likewise a small old church with Saxon windows, that is, narrow arched windows without any carved work.

Stokesly¹² is a small market town on Levenbee (*sic*) which runs in a beautifull glyn richly adorned with wood. The town consists of one well built street. They have a good Gothic church fitted up with carved seats, there is a singular old font, something in the shape of a bell inverted. They have a very great fair here for black cattle. Here a certain writer saies (but he is mistaken in the place) the famous battle of the Standard was fought, which Standard was never erected except when the kingdom was in great danger. In this bloody battle David King of Scotland was defeated by Tunstal, Archbishop of York, who was King Stephen's lieutenant. This battle was fought near North-Allerton. The Standard was a mast, on the top of which they placed a silver pix with a consecrated host, and the banners of St. Peter and St. John Beverley.

I went on to Gisborough through a very pleasant country, and near the Cleveland hills the foot of which is improved in fields and roads. All this road from Yarum is mostly a clay ground without stones ; the roads in winter are excessive bad ; and they have narrow paved cause-ways for one horse. We had left the Leven and came to another small river on which Gisborough, called by historians Gisburne, stands most beautifully situated, about four miles from the sea, encompassed with an amphitheatre of hills, beautified with woods. It is a poor town of one street, and the houses are mostly thatched ; however they have a manufactory of sail-cloth. Robert de Brus who came over with the Conqueror and (*sic*) who gave him one and fifty manors in this Riding, by the advice and importunity of Pope Calixtus the II., and of Thurston Arch-bishop of York founded here, in 1129, a most noble monastery¹³ of canons of St. Austin, and

¹¹ For an account of the Austin Hospital at Yarm, see Dugdale, *Monasticon*, vol. vi., part ii., p. 636, where is printed the charter of Peter de Brus.

¹² The name of the river is the Leven. For an account of Stokesley, see Graves, *History of Cleveland*, p. 222.

¹³ The *Guisbrough Chartulary*, ed. by Mr. William Brown, is given in Nos. 86 and 89 of this series. In the introduction to these respective volumes there may be found the history of the priory of Austin Canons.

was buried in it; and it became the burial place of most of the nobility of these parts. There is nothing of it remaining but part of the enclosure, and the grand east end of the church which seems to be a building of much later date than the foundation. The window is exceeding beautifull and lofty, and what is particular, over it is another broad Gothic window. There are two buttresses on each side: in that to the south a false Gothic window is cut in relief. The historian Walter de Hemingford was of this monastery. It now belongs to the Chaloners I suppose descended from Sir Thomas Chaloner, tutor to Prince Henry, who discover'd the alum mines here, which are not now worked. It was granted to him¹⁴ in the time of Edward VI. A large house is built out of the materials of the monastery. There is a good Gothic parish church to the north of the abbey, the arches of which are supported with octagon pillars. On the shore at the bottom of the rocks, under Huntley Nab, they find many of the round stones which contain the *Cornu Ammonis*; and at the first clift (*sic*) they find coperas¹⁵ stones and pyrites.

As in these northern parts they draw with oxen and horses before them, two and two, so here, when the roads are bad, they draw with four oxen and two horses before them.

Upon all this coast from Sunderland they have a boat called a coble, it is flat bottomed, in order to land on the strands, has a flat keel arm'd with iron towards the head, where it mostly wears, and a rib, nailed along the bottom on each side from the head almost the whole length, to defend the bottom; it is cut off at the stern, so as to be about 18 inches broad, and 'tis said they endure the sea better than a sharp bottom'd boat.

¹⁴ The site of the monastery of Guisbrough and lands adjacent were granted 31 Oct., 1550, by Sir Thomas Challoner, knight, and Dame Joan, his wife, and his heirs. He was buried in St. Paul's Cathedral, 20 Oct., 1565. There is an excellent pedigree of Chaloner of Guisborough in Dugdale's *Visitation of Yorkshire*, with additions, ed. J. W. Clay, vol. ii. (1907), p. 230. Mr. Brown points out a curious account of Guisbrough and the neighbourhood conceived in very inflated language in a letter written about 1640, printed in the *Topographer and Genealogist*, vol. II., p. 403.

¹⁵ The discovery of the copperas of commerce is ascribed to William Scurfield of Sunderland, surgeon, who purchased a portion of the estate of Ford in the parish of Bishopwearmouth in 1750.

DIARY OF JOHN DAWSON OF BRUNTON.

INTRODUCTION.

John Dawson of Brunton, in the parish of St. John Lee, was the son of Robert Dawson, who had inherited a small estate in the township of Wall from his father and grandfather, whose surname appears in lists of tenants of Wall from 1538 downward. He was an only son, and his father dying in 1729, he was educated at Queen's College, Oxford, where he matriculated 17 March, 1745/6, aged 19, his name having been already entered at Gray's Inn, 30 Jan., 1743/4. In 1752 he married Barbara Hall, who died after giving birth to his only child, a second John Dawson, who was baptized at St. John Lee, 28 October, 1753. When the Northumberland Militia was first embodied in 1759 under an Act of Parliament passed 30 George II., John Dawson was appointed to be captain of a Tynedale company, his lieutenant being Francis Dawson of Newcastle, perhaps a kinsman, and his ensign Henry Fenwick of Hexham. The Diary printed is very much concerned with the doings of the Militia during the year 1761. In the month of August, 1766, he married secondly, in London, Anne Smith, described in the *Gentlemen's Magazine* of that year, as of Brampton, the niece of Doctor Thomas, Dean of Westminster; and he died in the month of April, 1769, and was buried at St. John Lee.

The Diarist's only son John, or Jack, as he is named in the Diary, in whose education the father was so much interested, was entered at Gray's Inn, 16 June, 1768, and married Frances, daughter of William Smith of Haughton Castle. In his life time he sold his property at Brunton, reserving a lease of the house, and dying *s.p.* 18 March, 1807, was laid beside his wife at St. John Lee, she having died on the 8 May, 1806.

The Diary now belongs to the Rev. Thomas Stephens, vicar of Horsley in Redesdale, who having already communicated large extracts to the *Proceedings of the Newcastle Society of Antiquarians*, ser. 3, vol. iii., p. 46, has generously permitted the Editor to include it in the present series.

DIARY.

1761. March 8. Sunday. BERWICK. On Saturday the first of March, 1760, the Northumberland Regiment of Militia¹ came into Berwick. We have now been fifty-three weeks in Berwick gone yesterday. For the last week past we have had several accounts of mobs rising to prevent the execution of the Militia Laws. Not at church to day. I am heartily tired of a soldier's life. This afternoon I was introduced by our major to Captain Fordoyce. Captain Reed² went home yesterday. Lord Jeffreys was a rascal, witness his conduct to Baxter, 'I know how to deal with saints as well as sinners.' The Life of Atterbury is not compleat, for Warburton says that Mr. Pope was sensible, that he (Atterbury) when in France, was engaged in the intrigues of the Pretender.

[1761.] [March] 9. BLOODY MONDAY. The mob arose at Hexham yesterday. Orders for trying Jack Gibson by a Court Martial. I am inclined to think he will be tied to the halberts. Discipline must

¹ The following notices relating to the Northumberland Militia are from the Newcastle newspapers of 1759 :—

All persons qualified to serve as officers in the militia of the county of Northumberland, and willing to accept commissions therein, are desired to meet at Mr. Grey's, at the Swan Inn, in Alnwick, on Thursday, the fifth of April, 1759, etc., etc. Signed NORTHUMBERLAND.—*Newcastle Courant*, 31 March, 1759.

(Similar notice in respect of the militia of the town of Newcastle.)

At a meeting in Newcastle, called by the Lord Lieutenant, held on the 5 April, John Erasmus Blackett, Edward Mosely, and Robert Stephenson, esquires, offered to serve as officers in the militia for the town.—*Newcastle Courant*, 7 April, 1759.

Tuesday the Deputy-lieutenants met the Right Hon. the Earl of Northumberland, Lord Lieutenant for the County of Northumberland, at the Turk's Head, agreeable to his advertisement, on militia affairs, on which business the following gentlemen offered personally, or by letters, to serve their county as officers on this constitutional plan, viz. :

Field Officers : Sir Edward Blackett, bart. ; Sir Matthew White, bart. ; George Delaval, esq.

Captains : Abraham Dixon, esq. ; Christopher Reed, esq. ; John Erasmus Blackett, esq. ; John Hall, esq. ; Gabriel Selby, esq. ; William Ward, esq. ; John Dawson, esq. ; William Ord, esq. ; Alexander Collingwood, esq. ; Stephen Watson, esq.

This grand point being now happily compleated, we hope soon to see the militia of Northumberland on as noble a footing as any of the southern counties.—*Newcastle Courant*, 30 June, 1759.

² Christopher Reed was son of Christopher Soulsby of Newcastle, merchant, and nephew and devisee of John Reed of Chipchase, whose name he assumed. He was appointed captain in 1759, the year the militia was embodied : he died 6 Nov., 1770, aged 48. For a pedigree of Reed, see new *History of Northumberland*, vol. iv., p. 347.

be kept up ; from what I have heard of his offence I think that whipping will be too severe. Let the punishment be proportioned to the offence. Man who was made in the image of God ought not to be stript for every trifling offence, but he has offended severall ways. 1st, he would not attend divine service ; 2nd, he was found in a publick-house ; 3rd, he was very fuddled ; 4th, he abused the serjeant who took him prisoner ; which severall offences (if proved u(pon) him) I am affraid, will make his judges somewhat severe upon him. But punishments in the army are salutary, they are productive of much good order amongst the men.

It is said that the vacant commissions in the regiment will be filled up some time the next month. I know of no seniority nor any one officer whose merit exceeds that of another. To decide the affair to the satisfaction of the majority of the subalterns will be for them to ballot, or cast lots. Our case is not the same with that of the regulars ; with them there is both seniority and merit ; with us it is otherwise, we all took up arms at one and the same time, neither has any of us ever been in action, where then is seniority or merit ?

This evening at roll-calling I saw one of our soldiers in his new regimental coat ; the lace contributes much to set it off.

Mr. Pratt informed [us] of his engagements with and intention of marrying Miss Paterson, S^r John[’s] sister.³

Surely the best scholars are the best citizens, for here I find that those whose minds are least cultivated are absolutely very indifferent company ; I should say dangerous company—half an hour is badly spent amongst many of them. Surely it may be called, without impropriety, premeditated murder of time. Three of the greatest men in history were disgraced for bribery and corruption, viz. : Demosthenes, Seneca and Bacon. Bacon did not die in poverty, he had a genteel sufficiency to support any gentleman, but he was naturally profuse. He was the first that opposed Aristotle’s philosophy. All Europe is indebted to him for opening the passage to true philosophy.

[1761.] March 10. Tuesday. Awaked this morning about 4 o’clock and arose at 6. Without a good knowledge of the Scriptures a man never can make a tolerable figure in society ; the best and wisest men have been in all ages and in all nations the strongest advocates for the sacred writings, but with the abandoned and ignorant we find the reverse. A man starving of hunger would be deem’d a madman to refuse victuals when offered to him, but how must we term that man who refuses to eat of the bread of life, to whom immortality is offered and yet rejected. What fools are men !

This morning I attended the court martial upon Gibson’s and Beard’s trials. Gibson can hardly escape ; Beard may, he being a young soldier. There is a necessity to support the authority of the

³ William Pratt of Warenton in the parish of Bamburgh, a scion of a family of opulent Berwick merchants, was appointed ensign in 1759. The lady referred to was . . . , daughter of John Patterson, and sister of Sir John Patterson of Eccles, third baronet. See p. 266 *post*.

sergeants ; if the officers permit the private men to affront them with impunity, they may bid a final farewell to discipline. Admonitions are of no service to some brutes now among us. One lecture upon the shoulders is worth a thousand administered to the understanding. Not that I am a friend to severity ; but who can expect indulgence from their officers when they (the men) are continually rebelling against your authority. If they are dissatisfied with their stations let them hire another to supply their places. Let punishments take place ; for to try without punishment is to make a Penelope's Web (that is) it is doing nothing. Punish according to the sentence, or leave of (*sic*) holding court-martials. Without punishment they will be regarded only as bugbears.

This evening I met Mr. Surtees⁴ of Hexhamshire. It is said that he is courting Miss Fewster⁵ of Bambrough.

[1761.] March 11. Wednesday. This morning the regiment under arms. Gibson and Beard were flogged : Gibson instead of receiving 150 got 80 lashes ; Beard got 50 instead of 100.

By letters this morning from Alderman Ridley and Captain Blackett we are informed of the melancholy affair that happened at Hexham⁶ on Monday last. Several thousands being assembled to

⁴Anthony Surtees of Newbiggin, in Hexham Low Quarter, son of Anthony Surtees of Milkwell-burn, attained the rank of major in the Northumberland Militia in or before 5 April, 1778; gained great credit for his services in helping to quell the Gordon riots in London in 1780. He died unmarried 20 July, 1803, aged 60, and was buried at Hexham Abbey. See pedigree of Surtees of Newbiggin, new *History of Northumberland*, vol. iv., p. 38.

⁵The Fewsters were a Derwent valley family. The lady may perhaps have been the Dorothy Fewster who, in or before 1763, became wife of Henry Grey of Shoreston, and died in 1820, aged 78.

⁶We are informed by good authority from Hexham that on Monday last, the Deputy-lieutenants met there, pursuant to an advertisement for that purpose, to receive lists from the constables, of the persons in Tindale Ward liable to serve in the militia; and that being previously informed from different parts of the county, that a great number of persons were determined to assemble in a riotous manner to prevent such lists being delivered in: a detachment from the two battalions of the Yorkshire militia quartered at Newcastle, was, at the request of the Deputy-lieutenants and Justices, ordered by Colonel Duncombe, under the command of Major Crow, from thence to Hexham, and, on the day of meeting, was drawn up in the market place near to the gateway that leads to the sessions-hall. The rioters still remaining obstinate and not dispersing, the Proclamation in the Act for Preventing Tumults and Riotous Assemblies, was made; soon after which the rioters attempted to force the lines of militia to come at the Deputy-lieutenants, and one of them, with a pistol, wounded Ensign Hart, of which wound he is since dead: a party of the rioters then breaking into the militia, the magistrates were obliged to and did give the command to fire, which was accordingly done and a great many of the rioters were killed and others of them wounded. This put a check to the firing of the rioters who thereupon fled and dispersed themselves.—*Newcastle Courant*, 14 March, 1761.

. The Richmondshire regiment commanded by Colonel Sir Ralph Milbank, bart., marched hence last Monday for Scarborough.

prevent the justices from putting the Militia Laws in execution; six companys of the Yorkshire militia, which were sent there the day before, were formed into a hollow square, when the mob broke in upon them, in which they fired some platoons. Mr Ridley⁷ says that 17 men were kill'd upon the spot; Captain Blackett⁸ says 20, besides numbers wounded. Ensign Hart⁹ was shot thro' the body. Major Crow was commander. Another mob was expected to rise last Monday, near Newcastle, on which a Capt[ai]n's guard was appointed for the protection of the town.

At the club this evening.

[1761. March] 12. Thursday. It was expected this morning that the mob would have rose at Ancroft. 15 men were ordered out of each company to be in readiness to go there in case Mr. Temple¹⁰ thought it necessary: Captain Selby¹¹ to command.

Supt at the Harrow¹² this evening. Mr. Temple said there were about 60 men assembled but no disturbance. This mob was against the militia.

Gratitude obliges us to confess that we part with this battalion with regret on account of the service they did us in suppressing a most terrible riot at Hexham.—*Newcastle Journal*, 23 May, 1761.

⁷ Matthew Ridley of Heaton, alderman of Newcastle, of which town he was mayor in 1733, 1745, 1751, and 1759; M.P. for Newcastle in four successive parliaments from 1747 to 1774; died April 6, 1778, aged 66. Ancestor of Viscount Ridley. See *Men of Mark*, vol. III, p. 319.

⁸ John Erasmus Blackett, one of the younger sons of John Blackett of Newcastle, born Jan. 1, 1728, became free of the Merchants' Company in 1753, by patrimony. He became a captain in the Northumberland Militia in 1759. On the 31 March, 1761, he was married at the Episcopal Chapel, Edinburgh, to Sarah, daughter and co-heir of Robert Roddam (more than one of whose immediate ancestors had been postmasters of Berwick), and with her sister, owner of the beautiful farm of Hethpool in the highlands of Northumberland. John Erasmus Blackett died 11 June, 1814, leaving issue him surviving, Sarah, wife of Admiral Lord Collingwood; another daughter, Martha, wife of Benjamin Stead, sometime of Ryal in Stamfordham, having, apparently, died in his life-time.

⁹ 1761. March 10. Mr. Joseph Hart, ensign of ye Yorkshire Militia, buried. *Hexham Registers*.

¹⁰ William Temple, burgess and collector of H.M. Customs at Berwick, mayor of that town in 1749 and 1753, married Sarah, daughter of Alexander Johnson of Newcastle, with whom he obtained property at Allerdean, near Tweedmouth. His affairs became disordered about the year 1763. He was the great grandfather of Dr. Temple, the archbishop of Canterbury.

¹¹ Gabriel Selby of Pawston in the parish of Kirknewton, was son of Gerard Selby of the same place by his marriage with Sarah, daughter of Gabriel Hall of Catcleugh in Redesdale. He was a captain in the Northumberland Militia in 1759, major in 1764, and subsequently lieutenant-colonel. He married Anne, daughter of William, fifth Lord Cranstoun, by whom he had no issue. He died, the last heir male of his ancient line, June 9, 1785, aged 68, and was buried in the family vault at Cornhill chapel. See *Six North Country Diaries*, p. 264.

¹² There is not now any inn or licensed house in Berwick under the sign of the Harrow, but there is an old-established house in Tweedmouth so designated.

Sat up very late.

This evening I sent Corporal Forster and Cuddy Oliver to Mr. Forster's for the clock, which they got. This clock I lent to Forster when at Bellingham, from Highfield, which he thought proper to bring along with him to Berwick. Honesty!

By a letter from Mr. Heron, clerk to Cuthbertson,¹³ we are informed that Mr. Tulip was of great service in forming again the left wing of the square which was broke by the mob.

Ensign Hart is dead.

Cuddy Oliver says that as he came thro' Wall last Monday morning he met several of my neighbours going to join the mob at Hexham.

By a letter received a few days ago I find that Mr. Loraine of the Wood Head¹⁴ is dead.

[1761. March] 13. Friday. At the Harrow last night, Mr. Pratt declared he was to be called with Miss Paterson at Eccles church on Sunday first: he is to keep her a chaise and pair.

¹³ George Cuthbertson the elder, and his son George Cuthbertson the younger, were successively Town Clerks of Newcastle. The first-named died in 1767, having survived his son, who died in 1756. Ralph Heron of Newcastle, solicitor, in, or before 1763, made a Gretna Green marriage with Anne, daughter of George Cuthbertson, the elder, to whose practice he seems, eventually, to have succeeded. He died 13 April, 1801, aged 64.

¹⁴ 1761. Feb. 23. Mr. Lorrان, Bufront Woodhead, buried. *Register of St. John Lee*. Notice to his creditors was given in the *Newcastle Journal* of May 16, 1761, to send in their claims against his estate to Mr. William Hunter of Hexham.

I. Thomas Loraine was probably one of the thirteen younger sons of Sir Thomas Loraine of Kirkharle, first bart., by Grace Fenwick, his wife. By his marriage with Jane Errington, he had (perhaps with other) issue, a son, Robert II. and two daughters, viz., Margaret, wife of Robert Young of Hexham (articles before marriage dated 18 April, 1749), and Mary, wife of Robert Alder of Woodhall in the parish of Alwinton (articles before marriage 26 Nov., 1764).

II. Robert Loraine of Beaufront Woodhead, mentioned in the text, was probably the only surviving son of the above-named Thomas Loraine. He died in February, 1761, intestate and according to his widow's statement insolvent, having had sons and daughters, viz.:—

- (1) Edward Loraine of Hexham, married Isabella, daughter of John Natrass (who married 12 June, 1777, secondly, Nicholas Ruddock of Hexham and Okerland) by whom he had issue an only daughter Jane, wife of the Rev. John Heelis, rector of Broughton.
- (2) George Loraine married Jane Grews, and had with other issue five sons, viz., Robert Grews, Robert Grey, George Allgood, William Clark and Edward.
- (1) Jane, imbecile, living 1778.
- (2) Frances, wife of William Caley of Kingston-upon-Hull, married 2 Jan., 1781.
- (3) Margaret, wife of Thomas Smith of the parish of Alwinton, married 28 Nov., 1782.
- (4) Mary, deformed, living 1778.
- (5) Anne, wife of John Smith of the parish of Rothbury, married 31 May, 1781.
- (6) Elizabeth, wife of Thomas Champneys of Burstwick (*sic*), married 10 Jan., 1781.

An Independant Company of Highlanders came to town yesterday. One of the officers, a little man, assisted in carrying General Wolfe off at Quebec. Great desertion amongst them!

This night at the Harrow: Captain Campbell there, also Lieutenant Campbell, Lieutenant Forfar, of the Independant Highlanders.¹⁵ [1761. March] 14. Saturday. This day, Robin Hymers, my servant, came to Berwick.

Two letters this morning to S^r Matthew White from Captain Reed about the mob at Hexham.¹⁶

Robin Hymers' account of the mob at Hexham. By report:—

(1) 120 kill'd on the spot and dead of their wounds.¹⁷

¹⁵ (Wednesday) Captain Graham's Company of Highlanders came in here from the North.—*Newcastle Courant*, 21 March, 1761.

Yesterday the several Companies of Highlanders which lately came here from the North marched to the Barracks at Tynemouth; when the first division of them consisting of 120 men commanded by Captain Gunn, came in here from the North.—*Ibid.*, 11 April, 1761.

Yesterday Captain McCauley's Independent Company of Highlanders came in from the North.—*Ibid.*, 18 April, 1761.

Monday, Captain Campbell's Company of Highlanders came in here from the North.—*Ibid.*, 2 May, 1761.

¹⁶ The following list of men and women wounded in riot at Hexham is preserved in the Rev. John Hodgson's collections:—

James Wood, Burtonside, husbandman; Robert Rowell, Gunnerton, farmer; Thomas English, Aynick, labourer; Thomas Robson, Heley-burn; James Robson of Healey-hill-head, husbandman; Henry Waugh, farmer at Blakelaw; Henry Hogarth, Newbrough, pitman; Jos Burdus, Slaley; William Usher, Delicate-hall; John Storey, Coastley; Leviston's wife; John Elliot, Hawkwell, weaver; Matthew Fairlamb, Cronkley, farmer; George Barrow, High Fotherley; Henry Leighton's son, Broomley, tailor; William Heslop, near Wylam; John Coulson, Gunnerton; Michael Scott, Acomb; William Ridley's son, Hexham; William Shotton, Corbridge; Joseph Rowell, Moor-house; William Carter's wife and son, Hexham; Johnson, Loudside; John Hepple, Birkley; John Charlton, Birkley; Ralph Dodd, Birkley; George Johnson, Wall, waller; John Dixon, Low Airdley; James Cumming, Hexham; James Howard's daughter, Hexham; Thomas Bates, Bellingham; Matthew Crow, Newburn; William Willy, Whittinsdale (*sic*); William Brown and his two sons, Whittinsdale (*sic*); Roger Robson, Lambshield, servant; John Elldart, Shortmoor, nigh Chipchase; William Lamb, Low Staward; Thomas Pattison, Needspeth; William Forster, Harlow Hill; Thomas Bamborough, Beal; John Coats, Gunnerton Hill-head; Nicholas Forster, Staward, William Watson, Fourstones; Thomas Forster, Hollands; John Gibson, Hexham; John Dodd, Hexham, shoemaker; John Carr, Throckley; Matthew Maudlin, Thomas Sandford, Joseph Rowell, Newton-hall.

¹⁷ The following persons, buried at Hexham, seem either to have been killed or to have died of wounds received in the Riot:—

1761. Mar. 10. Joseph Dodd, Stamfordham; Christopher Johnson, Ordley; William Scott, Swinburn; Matthew Fairlamb, Cronkelton; Michael Burdus, Slaley; John Roe, Cambsaugh-house; Anthony Brown, Sandhoe; William Brown, Hugh-mill; William Watson, Fourstones; William Ruthford, Rochester; John Minto, Forsett.—*Hexham Registers*.

1761. Mar. 11. George Schiddel, Crookgate; John Elliot, Stamfordham; Thomas Fewster, the Hollings; David Murrah, labourer (Hexham); John Dodd, cordwainer (Hexham); Jane, wife of Thomas Levingstone, Gateshead.—*Ibid.*

- (2) George Johnson¹⁸ of Wall, mason, killed.
- (3) Will. Pattison of Wall, wounded in the arm.
- (4) Proclamation against riots, three times read.
- (5) Bellman sent twice about the town.
- (6) Ensign Hart shot.
- (7) Carter's wife¹⁹ shot; big with child: the ball found in the child's belly.
- (8) Barbarity in some of the Yorkshire militia; running their bayonets thrice into a man's body when lying at James Charlton's shop door. (Not true, written in margin.)
- (9) Mr. Allgood's house guarded by 14 men.
- (10) *Query*. If J——did not give the word to fire [in margin G. Delavel].
- (11) Numbers found dead upon the roads.
- (12) 13 men lying in Hexham church, not owned.

Captain Reed says that 20 were killed upon the spot and that the surgeons had dressed the wounds of 80, most of which were mortal.

At Dr. Doubleday's this evening.

[1761. March] 15. Sunday. Not at church to day.

[1761. March] 16. Monday. This morning Samuel M'Cleary in my company received a letter from Hexham; by it we learn that not less than 200 have been killed and wounded in the late Riot at Hexham. The Newcastle paper this day says that not only Mr. Hart was shot and one of the soldiers killed, but that the mob had also broke into the lines of the militia before the word to fire was given.

[Written in margin 'upon conversing with Dr. Smith he is of opinion that about 200 were killed and wounded.']

This morning 20 men out of each company were ordered to be in readiness to-morrow morning to march to Bellford to oppose a riot intended there against Wednesday first.

Mr. Forster promises me to write to Willson about three pounds overpaid to him on Willson's account.

This morning the Independant Company of Highlanders marched to the South.

[1761. March] 17. Tuesday. This morning 200 of our men under the command of Captain Selby marched to Bellford to protect the justices in case there should be a riot. Officers sent, Selby,

¹⁸ 1761. Mar. 11. George Johnson, Wall, buried. *St. John Lee Registers*.

¹⁹ 1761. Mar. 10. Sarah, wife of William Carter, wheelwright, buried. *Hexham Registers*.

Burrell,²⁰ Hall,¹ Gibson,² Moseley,³ adjutant,⁴ 8 sergeants, 10 corporals.

[1761. March] 18. This morning S^r Matthew White⁵ went to Bellford to attend the meeting, and this command devolved upon myself; 3 field officers and 6 captains now absent.

This afternoon the 200 men, &c., returned from Bellford. The mob did not appear, but it is generally believed that in case our men had not been there that a very great mob would have been assembled there.

Colonel Crawford went from hence this afternoon to Edenburgh.

S^r Edward Blackett⁶ came to town this evening.

Tulip⁷ has been absent 7 weeks, this day, from Berwick.

At the club this evening, and I was appointed president.

[1761.] March 19. Thursday. This morning Mr. Charlton of London, druggist, call'd upon me. Supt with him, Mr. Stanton and a gentleman of Leeds at Tweedmouth.

²⁰ William Burrell of Howtell in the parish of Kirknewton, the *stammgut* of the family of Burrell, succeeded his father also named William in 1731 or 1732. He was a lieutenant in the Northumberland Militia in 1759. He died at Wooler in the month of January, 1783, the last male heir of his ancient house, leaving issue three daughters and co-heiresses.

¹ Probably Edward Hall of North Shields, who occurs as a lieutenant in the Northumberland Militia in 1759.

² Reginald Gibson of High Balk, in the parish of Corbridge, who occurs as ensign in the Northumberland Militia in 1762, and afterwards captain in the same regiment. He died at Corbridge, March 30, 1809, aged 75.

³ Edward Moseley of Newcastle, who occurs as lieutenant in the Northumberland Militia in 1759 and again in 1762, was apprenticed, 4 Dec., 1734 (as son of Rowland Moseley of York, apothecary, deceased), to Joseph Watson of Newcastle, hostman, and was admitted free of the Hostmen's Company, 17 Sept., 1741; mayor of Newcastle, 1767, 1774, 1781; died, 12 Feb., 1798, aged 81. Monumental inscription, St. Nicholas', Newcastle.

⁴ John Evans, who was adjutant of the Northumberland Militia in 1759, died 29 Sept., 1778.

⁵ Sir Matthew White, of Blagdon, bart., the only surviving son of Matthew White of Newcastle, merchant adventurer, was high sheriff of Northumberland in 1756 and was created a baronet the same year with special remainder to the heirs male of his sister, Elizabeth, wife of Matthew Ridley of Heaton, was major in Northumberland Militia in 1759, and lieutenant-colonel in 1762. Dying 21 March, 1763, he was buried in the old church of All Saints, Newcastle.

⁶ Sir Edward Blackett of Newby, fourth baronet, elder brother of John Erasmus Blackett, already mentioned, was colonel of the Northumberland Militia in 1759, and Knight of the Shire for Northumberland from 1768 to 1774. He obtained Matfen in marriage with Anne, daughter and heir of Oley Douglas of Newcastle, and died in the month of January, 1804.

⁷ Henry Tulip, of Fallowfield, in the parish of St. John Lee, born circa 1724, was a lieutenant in the Northumberland Militia in 1759, was captain in 1762, but apparently retired soon afterwards. He acquired Walwick, in the parish of Simonburn, by purchase and is described as a good-tempered inoffensive man. He died unmarried December 3, 1800, aged 76, and was buried at St. John Lee.

To-day Mr. Rumney⁸ got a letter from his brother at Alnwick, who says that it was reported there that the mob had rose upon the Westmorland militia which are at Carlisle and had kill'd several of them. Not true.

[1761. March] 20. Good Friday. My servant Robin Hymers taken ill this morning. This day seven years my poor mother died.

This morning Mr. Charlton⁹ call'd upon me to take his leave; he is going to Reedsmouth.

Sent for Dr. Doubleday¹⁰ to see Robin.

The report concerning a mob rising at Carlisle is without foundation.

This evening I bought Pope's 'Homer's *Iliad* and *Odessey*'; they want the cuts.

About three nights ago I called at the hospitall to see Truman the barber; he was in great spirits, his leg mends fast. To morrow it will be eleven weeks since his leg was broke.

[1761. March] 21. Saturday. Regiment under arms. St Edward thanked the men for their behaviour at Bellford and gave them 10 guineas to drink.

Mr. Rumney my landlord went to Alnwick to visit his brother for a few days.

Robin is much better.

The weather is very cold.

There is to be a grand meeting on Monday first at Morpeth on account of the late riots.

Paid Dr. Doubleday 10s. for Robin.

⁸ The Rev. Joseph Rumney, master of Berwick Grammar School, 1750-1801, vicar of Berwick, 1768, to his death, February 24, 1805. By his wife, Miss Isabel Harrison of Appleby, he left issue. His brother, Abram Rumney, educated at Appleby, was master of Alnwick Grammar School from 1737 to his death, December 21, 1793, aged 77. He is stated to have been married thrice, his second wife being Anne, daughter of Jonathan Harle, Nonconformist minister and physician, the most distinguished clergyman who has served at Alnwick. A kinsman of these two brothers, Peter Rumney, was master of Hexham Grammar School, 1765-1771, perpetual curate of Hexham, 1765 to his death, Feb. 16, 1771, aged 56.

⁹ 'Mr. Charlton of London, druggist,' who called on the diarist on the 19 March, and on the following day set out for Redesmouth, was apparently a member of the family of Charlton of the Bower and of Redesmouth (see pedigree, new *History of Northumberland*, vol. iv., p. 375). He may, perhaps, have been William Charlton, baptized at Warden, 6 May, 1720, being third son of Edward Charlton of Hexham, M.D.: this William Charlton died at Bath in 1776.

¹⁰ Nicholas Doubleday, seventh son of Humphrey Doubleday of Durham and of Butterby by Elizabeth Nicholson, his wife, was born November 5, 1716; married Sept. 2, 1766, Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. Thomas Thorp, vicar of Berwick, and died April 12, 1802, *s.p.* His will is dated June 26, 1797. His sister, Hannah, married July, 1728, William Hutchinson of Durham, by whom she had, with other issue, a son, William Hutchinson, the industrious and indefatigable historian of Durham and Northumberland.

Mr. Walker of Kirknewton,¹¹ at the head of Millfield Plain, call'd upon me to ask my advice about a prosecution in the Exchequer against him. He married Parson Nixen's of Haltwhistle¹² eldest daughter. Younghusband of the Excise Office was along with him.

Captain Watson¹³ goes home to morrow morning.

Colonel Crawford return'd from the north this evening.

I have now been six weeks at Berwick this night.

[1761. March] 22. Sunday. Not at church this day.

I am told that S^r Edward [Blackett] and S^r Matthew [White] are gone this day for Morpeth, where there is to be a great meeting to morrow of the magistrates concerning the Riot at Hexham.

I am greatly to blame for not attending divine service more than I do. I shall repent it.

To call on Mr. Rowell for Mr Story's cash. Also upon Mr. Wrangham.

[1761.] March 23. Monday. Robin much better.

At the Harrow this evening with Selby, &c. This evening Mrs. Johnson was at Mr. Rumney's; she formerly liv'd in Hexham.

[1761. March] 24. Tuesday. This morning I was president of a court martial held upon one Douglass for abusing Sergeant Orrick and Corporal Smith: punishment Black-hole 48 hours.

Received of Captain Blackett 00*l.* (*sic*) in part of pay.

Came from Berwick about . . . o'clock, and staid at Wooller Haugh-head¹⁴ all night. Supt with Wrangham. N.B. Wrangham's conversation below.

[1761. March] 25. Wednesday. Came from Wooller Haugh-head with Wrangham. We parted at Whittingham.¹⁵ I din'd there with a Londoner and a Swede(?). Got home about 8 o'clock at night.

¹¹ The farm of Broadstrother in the parish of Kirknewton belonged to a family named Walker. It was conveyed by James Walker in 1776, to Benjamin Adams of Acton, to secure a mortgage of £1,275. James Walker was succeeded by his eldest son, also named James, who was dead before 1819, when the property, subject to the mortgage, was vested in Carlton Walker of Wilmington in North Carolina, who was (apparently the brother, and) the heir-at-law of James Walker the younger.

¹² Rev. Martin Nixon was vicar of Haltwhistle from 1720 to his death *circa* 1735: he married Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Brass of Flass, near Durham. He was succeeded in the vicarage of Haltwhistle by Rev. Edward Wilson, who subsequently married his predecessor's youngest daughter.

¹³ Stephen Watson of North Seaton, was a captain in the Northumberland Militia in 1759, and afterwards major. He was chairman of Quarter Sessions and died 1805, aged 93.

¹⁴ At Wooller Haugh-head in the township of North Middleton, there is still or was until recently, a wayside ale house representing what was until a hundred years ago a well-frequented inn under the sign of George and the Dragon with extensive stabling, much used by cattle drovers and carriers. Here it was that John Home put up when on his way to London with the MS. of his famous tragedy 'Douglas' in one pocket of his great coat and his clean shirt and night cap in the other. William Hutchinson had an unpleasant experience of its capabilities in 1776 which he relates in unflattering words in his *History of Northumberland*, vol. i., p. 240.

¹⁵ The roomy old-fashioned 'Castle Inn' at Whittingham is still carried on.

[1761. March] 26. Thursday. This morning Geordy Wilkinson taken up at Wall by a party of soldiers on account of the late Riot.¹⁶ 2 groovers also taken up this morning. Mr. Chicken¹⁷ of Anick high-constable.

[1761.] March 27. Friday. Great confusion among our neighbours; few of them dare lie in their own beds. Such are the effects of riots. Some of them at Brunton all night.

Yesterday morning Jack began to read Pope's 'Homer.'

[1761. March] 28. Saturday. This morning the soldiers were in search of Stephen Thomson; but not to be found.

[1761. March] 29. Sunday. Not at church. At home. Mr. and Mrs. Shaftoe,¹⁸ Mr. and Mrs. Smith of Haughton Castle,¹⁹ at Brunton in the afternoon.

[1761. March] 30. Monday. This morning 5 prisoners (George Wilkinson, Laird Bell, Bell of Acomb, Jack Hudson and . . .) were carried to Morpeth goal (*sic*) on account of the late Riot.

Mr. Greenwood of Newcastle, an attorney, call'd at Brunton.

Mrs. Smith of Wester-hall²⁰ and Mally Hubbuck¹ at Brunton in the afternoon.

Mally Hubbuck is going to London to see her daughter.

The rioters of Wall are returning home.

[1761. March] 31. Tuesday. At the Bridge-end² with Jack lay-

¹⁶ The following list of men apprehended under a warrant granted 25 March, 1761, and charged with being concerned in the Hexham Riot is preserved in the Rev. John Hodgson's Collections:—William Eltringham, Bingfield Comb, farmer; George Wilkinson, Wall, blacksmith; George Oliver, Bingfield East Quarter, husbandman; James Sanderson, Holton (*sic*), weaver; William Scott, Acomb, 'ingin keeper'; John Brunton, Halton, husbandman; William Robson, Halton, husbandman; Edward Gibson, Halton, farmer; John Hutchinson, Halton, weaver; George Walker, Halton, husbandman; George Bell, Halton, husbandman; George Jemmisson, Halton, husbandman; Thomas Neaving, Halton Carr-house, husbandman; James Bowey, Acomb, miner; George Bell, Hexham, yeoman; Thomas Bell, Acomb, miner; John Hudson, Acomb, blacksmith.

¹⁷ The family of Chicken of Anick had a small property in Great Whittingham, parish of Corbridge. See new *History of Northumberland*, vol. x., p. 428.

¹⁸ William Shafto of Humshaugh, brother of George Shafto Delaval, of Little Bavington, and youngest son of Edward Shafto of Hexham, died 22 May, 1762. *Cf.* Shafto pedigree, new *History of Northumberland*, vol. iv., p. 419.

¹⁹ William Smith of Haughton Castle, in the parish of Simonburn, which place was purchased by his ancestor, Robert Smith of Tecket *circa* 1642. He died 17 Nov., 1795, aged 63. His descendants held Haughton Castle until 1862.

²⁰ [Ralph] Smith of Wester-hall, near Haughton Castle, to the proprietor of which he was a kin, but not always kind.

¹ Possibly the Mary Teasdale who was married May 4, 1745, at Hexham, to Robert Hubbock. Various persons of the name voted in respect of property in Hexham at the elections of Knights of the Shire in 1748 and 1774.

² The reference is apparently to the George Inn standing at the west end

ing in the lines. Earl of Galloway³ there; he had been at Morpeth, on account of his son's election.

William Shaftoe⁴ went to Hexham school yesterday.

[1761.] April 1. Wednesday. Mrs. Smith of Wester-hall here in the afternoon.

[1761. April] 2. Thursday. Went to Humshaugh.

Mr. Soulsbye came to Brunton from the Bridge-end: he is going to fish in North Tyne.

Dr. Smith here.

[1761. April] 3. Friday. S^r Lancelot Allgood⁵ and Parson Willson⁶ call'd at Brunton: they are going to Newcastle.

Men in Wall in a great fright.

[1761. April] 4. Saturday. Soulsbye here, in the afternoon.

Mr. Shaftoe and Mr. White⁷ din'd here.

[1761. April] 5. Sunday. At Hexham with Mr. Fenwick.⁸ Light Horse and Yorkshire Militia at Hexham.

Dr. Smith and Green here in the evening.

[1761.] April 6. Monday. Parson Willson here in the afternoon: he came from Durham to day. Election for the county over there.

[1761. April] 7. Tuesday. The firs planted this morning at the head of the garden by Robin Craigs, Stephen Kitchen,⁹ Robin Hewson and Robin Hymers.

of Chollerford-bridge. John Stewart, Viscount Gairlies, eldest son of Alexander, seventh Earl of Galloway, was elected M.P. for Morpeth in 1761.

³ Ralph Soulsby of Hallington, elder brother of Christopher (Soulsby) Reed of Chipchase, baptised Nov. 17, 1723, married Mary, daughter of John Fenwick of Stanton, and half-sister of William Fenwick of Bywell, and died in the month of July, 1769, leaving issue.

⁴ William Shafto, second son of William Shafto of Humshaugh, and eldest son of his second marriage, was baptised at Simonburn, April 16, 1752, and died at Hexham, April 28, 1833, leaving an only son who succeeded to Carrycoats in 1837 under the will of his kinswoman, Margery Johnson. Cf. Shafto pedigree, new *History of Northumberland*, vol. iv., p. 407.

⁵ Sir Lancelot Allgood of Hexham, married in 1739, his kinswoman, Jane, daughter and heir of Robert Allgood of Nunwick.

⁶ See p. 273 *post*.

⁷ Teasdale White, son of George White of Humshaugh, who married in 1709, Elizabeth, sister and co-heir of Thomas Teasdale of Newcastle and Steel-hall in Slaley.

⁸ Henry Fenwick of Hexham, ensign in the Northumberland Militia in 1759. He married 12 Aug., 1747, Catherine, daughter of George Mitford of Hexham, surgeon and apothecary, and died 1 June, 1796, being described in the contemporary newspaper announcement as 'formerly an ensign and lieutenant in the Northumberland Militia.' Mrs. Fenwick was aunt of the father of Miss Mary Russell Mitford, the authoress of *Our Village*, etc.

⁹ Stephen Kitchen was appointed Parish Clerk of Chollerton in 1762, which office he held until his death in the month of August, 1771.

Mr. Craister of Newcastle call'd about my shop.

[1761. April] 8. Wednesday. Neddy Kell here; lent him 3 guineas.

Sent Bob Wilkinson to Mr. Reed about the late Riot.

[1761. April] 9. Thursday. Jack and Peggy went to see the sham fight of the Light Horse at Hexham.

[1761. April] 10. Friday. Pease and quietness!

[1761. April] 11. Saturday. Ned Hymers can leap up my staircase at two jumps; afraid of the soldiers on account of the Riot.

[1761.] April 12. Sunday. Not at church. Pease and quietness!

Some of the Wall men here as usual on account of the late Riot.

[1761. April] 13. Monday. Pease and quietness!

[1761. April] 14. Tuesday Mr. Soulsbye, and Willy Potts din'd here.

William Anick prisoner at Hexham this day for High Treason.

Captain Blackett¹⁰ and Mr. Pratt,¹¹ officers of the Militia, married last week.

[1761. April] 15. Wednesday. At home. In the afternoon went to the Bridge-end with Jack.

[1761. April] 16. Thursday. Din'd at Hexham. An appeal day on account of the militia. Came home before dark along with Ensign Harry Fenwick.

[1761.] April 17. Friday. Invited to Mrs. Kell's funeral against to-morrow: George Kell's mother.¹²

[1761. April] 18. Saturday. Sent Robin Hymers to Mrs. Kell's funeral.

Lumley here yesterday; a pensioner.

[1761. April] 19. Sunday. At home all day. Mr. Soulsbye,

¹⁰ On Tuesday, the 31st ult., was married at Edinburgh, Captain John Erasmus Blackett of the Northumberland Militia, to Miss Rhodam, a young lady whose beauty, merit, and accomplishments have made her universally admired, with a fortune of £5,000. *Newcastle Courant*, 11 April, 1761.

¹¹ Last week was married at Eccles, near Kelso, Captain William Pratt of the Northumberland Militia, to Miss Paterson, sister of Sir John Paterson, bart., an accomplished young lady with a considerable fortune. *Newcastle Courant*, 11 April, 1761.

Sir John Patterson, of Eccles, third and last baronet, son and heir of John Patterson by Margaret, daughter of Sir William Seton of Pitmeddan, bart., succeeded his grandfather in 1759. He was Knight of the Shire for Berwickshire, 1779-1780, and married 2 Oct., 1755, Anne, daughter of Hugh, third and last Earl of Marchmont. He died at Bath *s.p.m.* on 14 Jan., 1782, and his widow at Newcastle, 27 July, 1790. His only child and heiress, Anne Patterson carried Eccles in marriage to Sir Philip Anstruther of Anstruther, bart., whom she married 17 Feb., 1778.

¹² 1761. April 18. Jane Kell, Hexham, buried. *Register of St. John Lee*.

Captain Dodds, Attorney Hunter¹³ at Brunton in the evening. Dodds belongs to the Royal Foresters.

[1761. April] 20. Monday. At home all day.

[1761. April] 21. Tuesday. Corporal Watson, and Jackson that has the blind wife, at Brunton on furlow from Berwick.

Went to Newcastle this day: Nicholson with me in the evening. Mr. Charlton of London and . . . there.

[1761. April 22.] Wednesday. Saw Captain Cambell of the Independent Highlanders.

Nicholson and Snowball din'd with me.

Received some of the rents this day.

Supt with an Highland Officer.

[1761.] April 23. Thursday. Frank Dawson¹⁴ wants to cheat me of a year's rent of the shop. Gave Mr. Lamb power to receive the remainder of the rents; signed his lease; he is to let the shop.

Saw Ensign Stephenson.

Drew bills for Mr. Soulsbye. Cook paid Mr. Hymers for the porter: ordered more. Came home this day.

5 of the Throcklow men¹⁵ taken last Tuesday night. Light Horse in search of some of the rioters at Matfen, &c.

Paid Mr. Dobson 3*l.* interest.

[1761. April] 24. Friday. Mrs. Shaftoe here.

[1761. April] 25. Saturday. Mr. Lieutenant Newton¹⁶ and Anty Hunter¹⁷ here this morning.

Mr. Ensign Gibson¹⁸ here in the afternoon.

Lent to Billy Thomson 2*l.* 2*s.* 0*d.* a few days ago.

[1761. April] 26. Sunday. Parson Harrison called here going to the chapel.

¹³ William Hunter of Hexham, attorney, son of Isaac Hunter of Dukesfield-hall in Slaley, born 1734, married 1764, Esther, daughter and co-heir of Lancelot Allgood of Riding in Bywell, died *circa* 1783. Cf. Hunter pedigree, new *History of Northumberland*, vol. vi., p. 275.

¹⁴ Francis Dawson of Newcastle, was an ensign in the Northumberland Militia in 1759.

¹⁵ Yesterday, five more of the persons concerned in the riot at Hexham were apprehended at Throckley-fell and committed to Morpeth gaol. *Newcastle Courant*, 25 April, 1761.

¹⁶ Thomas Newton of Hawkwell in Stamfordham, a lieutenant in the Northumberland Militia in 1759, eldest son of Robert Newton of that place by Catherine Surtees, his wife, was baptised at Stamfordham, May 20, 1737. In 1767 he made an elopement with Anne, daughter and co-heir of Robert Andrews, of Hexham, to whom he was married at Edinburgh, on or about July 15 of that year. She only survived her marriage a few weeks and died unreconciled to her mother. See *Newcastle Courant* 18 July, 1767 and 8 Aug., 1767. Thomas Newton is described in his will dated March 26, 1771, as 'late of Hawkwell and now of Morpeth.' He died in the first week of the following month.

¹⁷ Anthony Hunter of Chollerton in 1758 was a trustee under the will of his sister, Mrs. Anne Armstrong of Mollersteads in Hexham Middle Quarter. Cf. new *History of Northumberland*, vol. iv., p. 51.

¹⁸ Reginald Gibson, High Balk. Cf. p. 261 *supra*.

1761. April 27. Monday. At home. Robin got the guy yesterday at 4*l*. 10*s*.

Ballotting at Hexham this day: Matthew Robson drawn.

[1761. April] 28. Tuesday. At home.

[1761. April] 29. Wednesday. At home. Mr. Green here.

[1761. April] 30. Thursday. At home.

[1761.] May 1. Friday. At Hexham. Settled all affairs with Mrs. Hindmarsh; saw the account. Mrs. Proctor, my cr[editor].

Came home late at night.

Mr. Soulsbye din'd here this day.

[1761. May] 2. Saturday. At Willy Shaftoe's in the afternoon. Parson Willson there. Jack with me.

[1761. May] 3. Sunday. Not at church. At home all day.

[1761. May] 4. Monday. Mr. Green called here; he is going to Mr. Roberts,¹⁹ who is at Nunwick.

[1761.] May 5. Tuesday. Jemmy Dunn and his son the drummer call'd at Brunton this morning.

[1761. May] 6. Wednesday. At home. Paid the Easter reckonings.

[1761. May] 7. Thursday. At home.

[1761. May] 8. Friday. Carrick of Wardrew and Davy Urvin call'd at Brunton going to the fair. At the Bridge end.

[1761. May] 9. Saturday. Whitsun fair-day.

Jenny Reed here. Drummers Dun and Hemley here. Willy Shaftoe din'd here. N.B. his brother Caput (?).

[1761. May] 10. Sunday. Betty Thomson here. I wrote to Mr. Reed on Stephen's account; he advises him not to return yet. Not at church.

[1761. May] 11. Monday. Mrs. Shaftoe here in the afternoon. Dr. Smith call'd.

[1761. May] 12. Tuesday. Whitsun hiring-day.

Lambton's Company came into Hexham yesterday.

[1761. May] 13. Wednesday. At home. Mr. Soulsbye called: he is going to Morpeth meeting.

Young Mr. Mewburn here in the afternoon. He has still Livy's History. At Humshaugh in the afternoon.

[1761. May] 14. Thursday. Jack, Will Shaftoe, G. White, Bob and self at Warden hills. In the afternoon went to Acomb and round by Codlaw hill.²⁰

[1761. May] 15. Friday. Jack Gibson, Rob. Johnson and Cummins and Dixon here. Betty Crowhall, Nan Jennings here.

¹⁹ Nicholas Roberts, step-son of Sir Edward Blackett, third baronet, resided at Hexham Abbey; he owned some property near Humshaugh in the parish of Simonburn, and died December 8, 1761, aged 61. Cf. Roberts pedigree, new *History of Northumberland*, vol. iii., p. 297.

²⁰ At Coldlaw, anciently Codden, to the east of Brunton, a coal mine was worked as early as 1499.

[1761. May] 16. Saturday. Mr. Soulsbye here, coming from Morpeth. Mr. Salmon and Mr. Green¹ here.

George Scott and a recruit, Hutchinson, going to Berwick.

Bambrough of Bearel taken up by the Light Horse on Thursday morning and carried to Morpeth gaol on account of the Riot.

[1761. May] 17. Sunday. Trinity Sunday. Not at church. Jack Hubbuck call'd, furlong (*sic*) renewed. Dr. Smith² din'd here. Mrs. Shaftoe and Mrs. Cookson here.

[1761. May] 18. Monday. At home all day.

[1761.] May 19. Tuesday. Jack and self at Humshaugh. Peggy at Hexham. Neddy Kell here.

[1761. May] 20. Wednesday. Came from Brunton this afternoon and got to Rothbury about 7 at night.

[1761. May] 21. Thursday. Came from Rothbury about nine and dined at Wooller Haugh-head and got to Berwick about 7 at night.

[1761. May] 22. Friday. Berwick fair; Mr. Hall³ the mayor, opening the fair with music; Ned Hall⁴ officer on guard.

Note that 7s., 3s. 6d., &c. is to [be] allow'd as militia money. See ancient book at home.

[1761. May] 23. Saturday. Yesterday I bought the London Vocabulary for Jack.

At the play: Gentle Shepherd acted. Captain Blackett's lady there.

Supt at Dr. Doubleday's.

[1761. May] 24. Sunday. Not at church: in the house all day.

[1761. May] 25. Monday. At the Harrow in the evening. S^r Matthew White came to town this evening about half an hour past ten. Old Mr. Grey⁵ and his two sons there.

[1761.] May 26. Tuesday. Staid at the Harrow till 5 this morning. N.B. S^r Matthew swore last night that he would have little Nemo Stephenson tried by a court martial. *Query*: Is S^r Matthew right in the head-piece?

Went to the Spittal in the afternoon.

[1761. May] 27. Wednesday. Supt at the Harrow this evening.

¹ The families of Salmon and Green were yeomen proprietors in the parish of Slaley.

² Probably Robert Smith of Hexham, surgeon and apothecary, to whose son Robert and a daughter, baptised respectively in 1743 and 1745 at Hexham, Mr. George White [of Humshaugh] stood sponsor.

³ William Hall, mayor of Berwick, 1760-1761.

⁴ Edward Hall of North Shields, a lieutenant in the Northumberland Militia, in 1759.

⁵ Bryan Grey of Kyloe in the parish of Holy Island died very aged, 12 July, 1792, having had, with other issue, five sons. John Grey, the youngest son, was an attorney at Berwick, and when returning home from Etal on the 15 November, 1774, fell from his horse and was killed, dying 'with a fair character.' *Newcastle Journal*, 19 Nov., 1774. His daughter Dorothy took an annuity under a codicil of the will of her paternal grandfather, Bryan Grey. See *Six North Country Diaries*, p. 283n.

'Romeo and Juliet' acted this night.

Carr of Etal and Mrs. Ogle⁶ were married about two days ago.

S^r Matthew was enquiring for Fenwick last night.

[1761. May] 28. Thursday. It is 13 weeks this day since Fenwick went from Berwick to Hexham.

Yesterday Mr. Rumney went to Alnwick.

Hubbuck and some more came up from Hexham this day.

Mr. Reed has had my grey horse these two days past; he was fishing.

[1761.] May 29. Friday. Charles the Second Restoration.

Ensign Gibson came to town this day.

[1761. May] 30. Saturday. By the London papers this day we learn that the English have taken the town of Talais in Bell Isle, and that the French had retired into the citadel.

S^r Matthew White with Captain Ward⁷ call'd upon me this morning to acquaint me about filling up the vacant commissions. S^r Edward [Blackett] wrote to him about it.

Supt at the Harrow with S^r Matthew, Mr. Selby, Reed, Collector,⁸ Adjutant.

[1761. May] 31. Sunday. Not at church. Mr. Rumney came home this evening.

Walkt with Dr. Doubleday on the ramparts and in his garden.

[1761.] June 1. Monday. Captain Dixon⁹ came to town last night.

Bill Dodds of Hexham has been in custody ever since Saturday morning.

Mr. Rumney began school to-day.

At the Spittal in the afternoon. I saw there old Sergeant Thomson discharged from the militia: he is going to London for his pension.

Went to the play at night. Hamlet acted. S^r Thomas Hagger-

⁶ Anne, daughter and co-heir of William Ord of Newbiggen, 'a beautiful lady with a fair fortune,' married first 13 Oct., 1736, Henry Ogle of Causey Park (died 1761), and secondly William Carr of Etal, and she died *s.p.* 1766. Cf. Ord pedigree, Raine, *North Durham*, p. 311.

⁷ William Ward of Nunykirk, captain in Northumberland Militia, 1759, was the second son of William Ward of Morpeth and Nunykirk by his wife Anne, sister of Edward Collingwood of Chirton, Recorder of Newcastle. He was born Nov. 19, 1733, married June 12, 1771, to Ann Ord, and died *s.p.* in London in the month of April, 1784.

⁸ William Temple, Collector of H.M. Customs, Berwick; see p. 257 *supra*.

⁹ Abraham Dixon, baptized at St. John's, Newcastle, 10 Mar., 1723/4, eldest son of Abraham Dixon of Newcastle, merchant adventurer, (who, in 1726 purchased Belford, and died in 1746), a captain in the Northumberland Militia in 1759, major 1762, lieutenant-colonel 1764, married, 21 Nov., 1779, at Belford, Mrs. Anne Wilkinson, and died *s.p.* 5 Jan., 1782.

ston,¹⁰ his lady, and his brother Haggerston there. High Life Below Stairs, the farce.

[1761. June] 2. Tuesday. At the Harrow in the evening. N.B. S^r Matthew's and Captain Reed's quarrel; a glass of punch in S^r Matthew's face.

Captain Hall¹¹ came up on Monday evening last night.

[1761. June] 3. Wednesday. Came from the Harrow this morning about 3 o'clock.

At the play. Mrs. Cay¹² of Charlton there, Mrs. Selby¹³ there.

Mr. Ensign Fenwick¹⁴ came to town this afternoon.

Play: Recruiting Officer with the Tarrs of Old England acted.

At the printing office this afternoon.

[1761. June] 4. Thursday. 14 weeks yesterday since Ensign Harry Fenwick left Berwick; but yesterday he came to town.

King George the Third's birthday; 3 fires in the parade; 15 officers din'd at the Red Lion,¹⁵ 5 did not; the Mayor and gentlemen of the town there. N.B. Not above 5 or 6 officers absent from town. All in new regimentalls but 5 of us. Soulsbye came to town just after dinner.

A grand quarrel between Mr. Hall, now mayor, and Captain Romer.¹⁶ Romer jump't upon the table to attack the Mayor at the assembly.

¹⁰ Sir Thomas Haggerston of Haggerston, fourth baronet, born *circa* 1722, married, in 1754, Mary, daughter of George Silvertop of Minsteracres, and died 1777. His next brother, William, assumed first the name of Constable and subsequently that of Maxwell. The third brother, Edward Haggerston of Ellingham, named in the text, died in 1804, aged 72.

¹¹ John Hall of Whitley, in the parish of Tynemouth, brewer, a captain in the Northumberland Militia in 1759, died at Berwick 19 April, 1762, and was buried there, being honoured with a military funeral.

¹² John Cay of North Charlton, in the parish of Ellingham, and of the Middle Temple, married, in 1756, Frances, daughter of Ralph Hodgson of Lintz, in the county of Durham. See pedigree of Cay, new *History of Northumberland*, vol. ii., p. 298.

¹³ Mrs. Gabriel Selby of Pawston.

¹⁴ Either Henry Fenwick of Hexham, an ensign in the Northumberland Militia in 1759.

¹⁵ 'George Reedpath of the *Press* returns his sincere thanks to his friends and customers for their past favours, and begs leave to acquaint the noblemen, gentlemen, travellers, etc., that he has re-entered to the Red Lion Inn in Berwick, where they may be furnished with the best accommodations and good entertainment, and their favours gratefully acknowledged by their obedient servant, George Reedpath.'

N.B.—Good four-wheeled post-chaises, with able horses and careful drivers, on the shortest notice. He continues the inn at the *Press* as usual.' *Newcastle Journal*, 18 Sept., 1773.

¹⁶ John Romer—son of John Lambertus Romer, R.E., and grandson of Wolfgang Romer, who coming to England with William III. became chief engineer at Portsmouth—born 1713, married, 1746, Margaret Armorer of Tweedmouth, died at Berwick in the month of June, 1773, leaving, with

In the evening after assembly went with Mr. Soulsbye, &c. to Mr. Todd's.

[1761. June] 5. Friday. Major S^r Matthew White turn'd the guard 3 times out last night. N.B. Steady major! Steady!

This afternoon George Forster¹⁷ formerly of Bellingham, was buried at Tweedmouth; Captain Reed, Dr. Doubleday, Dr. Wood,¹⁸ two more with myself were bearers; old Elliot server.

At the Harrow in the evening.

[1761. June] 6. Saturday. Received a letter from Mr. Lowes this morning.

N.B. Mr. Soulsbye came to town last Thursday: he had not been 10 minutes in the room till he saw:—

1. The Mayor of Berwick and Captain Romer ready for a boxing match.

2. Noise, drunkenness and confusion.

3. The major, down with his breeches and up with his shirt and shew'd his belly above the navel.

4. The major mob'd at night, and N.B. Major, damn your soul, what do you want. Major, steady! Major, steady! Saturday Evening for ever.

The Mayor, Mr. Temple, Captain Romer, Captain Reed, Mr. Soulsbye, Selby, the major and self at Rippath's in the evening. The mayor and Captain Romer friends again. N.B. S^r Matthew and Gibson¹⁹; Gibson commands his purse, his horse and is to kiss his maidens at Blagdon.

[1761. June] 7. Sunday. Came from Berwick with Mr. Soulsbye, Mr. Gibson and din'd with Captain Dixon at Bellford. Captain Reed and Lieutenant Ord²⁰ there. Dr. Sharp¹ came in the after-

other issue, a son, John William Romer, of the 60th regiment, afterwards a general in the army.

1769. Dec. 15. Will of John Romer of Berwick, esq.: to my wife, £45 per annum out of my lands in Cheswick; to my son, John William, £600 when 21; to my son, Henry Clennel, £600; to my son, Collingwood, £600; to my daughter, Anne, £600; to my daughter, Margaret, £600; to my daughter, Mary, one guinea, she being married; my land to my eldest son, Robert. Codicil, 15 May, 1773. My daughter, Anne, now wife of John Meadows, esq. Proved at Durham, 1775. Raine, *Testamenta Dunelm.*

¹⁷ 1761. June 5. Mr. George Forster, General Surveyor of the King's Salt Duties at Berwick, buried. *Tweedmouth Registers.*

¹⁸ James Wood, who occurs as surgeon of the Northumberland Militia in 1762, married in 1750, Elizabeth, daughter of Samuel Simpson of Nunlands, and died, leaving issue, Sept. 28, 1796, aged 73 or 75 years.

¹⁹ Reginald Gibson. See p. 261 *supra*.

²⁰ William Ord of Morpeth, a lieutenant in the Northumberland Militia in 1759, was eldest son of John Ord of Morpeth, and of Grindon in North Durham. He married his cousin Anne, daughter and heiress of William Ward of Nunnykirk, and died in 1814, aged 79.

¹ The Rev. Thomas Sharp, Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge, some time vicar of Hartburn and perpetual curate of Bamburgh.

noon. Conversation on the Transit of Venus² over the disk of the sun. Staid with Captain Dixon all night.

[1761. June] 8. Monday. Came from Bellford this morning. Left Dixon, Reed, Soulsbye and Ord at the boathouse, they going to the Fairn Islands. I went forward to Mr. Wood's³ of Beadland and dined there. Mr. Wood came after dinner. From thence I came to Alnwick in the evening.

[1761. June] 9. Tuesday. Mr. Soulsbye came to me at Alnwick and we came from thence about 11 o'clock and din'd at Rothbury. We parted about 6 miles on this side of Rothbury: he went to Longwiton and I got home about 9 at night.

Came past Sergeant Maudlin's at Chollerton.

A book left either at Berwick or Alnwick.

[1761. June] 10. Wednesday. 3 weeks this day since I went last to Berwick.

Sergeant Maudlin here this morning.

Jack began to conjugate *Amo* this morning. At Humshaugh in the evening with Jack.

[1761. June] 11. Thursday. Went this afternoon with Jack^{3a} and Bob to Hallington to see Mr. Soulsbye; he was not at home; he was at Carrycoats, standing god-father to Mr. Shaftoe's son.

[1761. June] 12. Friday. With Jack upon Wall craggs.

Mr. Soulsbye here in the morning; he is going to Hexham on account of the Riot. Mr. Perrot, solicitor to the Treasury, is come from London to take fresh informations.

[1761. June] 13. Saturday. Mr. Shaftoe here in the afternoon. The soldiers in search of Jemmy Wiggam yesterday afternoon.

[1761.] June 14. Sunday. Parson Willson's⁴ 3 children here in the afternoon. Not at church.

² The transit of Venus over the disk of the sun occurred 6 June, 1761, 'as the morning proved very favourable, this uncommon phaenomenon, which made a wonderful and delightful appearance, even to the naked eye, was seen from the rising of the sun to the end of the transit without the interruption of any clouds to obscure it.' *Newcastle Journal*, 13 June, 1761.

³ Thomas Wood of Beadnell (eldest son of John Wood, tenant of Presson near Cornhill, who purchased lands in Beadnell in 1735), married in 1737 Anne, daughter of John Craster of Craster, and died in the month of July, 1766.

^{3a} Jack was the Diarist's son; Bob has not been identified.

⁴ 'Parson Wilson' was probably the Rev. Cuthbert Wilson of Queen's College, Oxford, successively curate of Gateshead, lecturer of St. Nicholas' and of St. Ann, Newcastle. He was residing in Rosemary Lane, Newcastle in 1763, when he advertised to be sold Walwick, Ryehill, the Carts, etc. He ultimately sold Walwick to . . . Dixon of Newcastle, attorney, who resold (before the year 1774) to Henry Tulip of Fallowfield (*cf. new History of Northumberland*, vol. iv., p. 159). He died *circa* 1773. His son, Robert Wilson, of All Souls' College, Oxford, was lecturer of St. John's, Newcastle, from 1790 to his death, 9 Nov., 1811.

[1761. June] 15. Monday. Jack, Bob and self went to Mrs. Bacon's⁵ at Newbrough; Tulip⁶ there. Met Dr. Hunter in the town.

[1761. June] 16. Tuesday. Jack, Bob and self went to Chipchase in the evening: Mr. Tulip there. Mr. Reed came home last Saturday.

Mrs. Shaftoe⁷ at Brunton in the afternoon.

[1761. June] 17. Wednesday. This morning news came to Hexham that we had taken Bell Isle.

Mr. Soulsbye din'd here; coming from Hexham cockfighting: Dr. Hunter won.

N.B. Sold the black horse to Mr. Soulsbye this day, and he took him home with him in the afternoon. 5l.

[1761. June] 18. Thursday. Jack, Bob and self at Humshaugh in the afternoon.

Mr. John Shaftoe, Mr. Roberts⁸ and Captain Heriot call'd at Mr. Shaftoe's; they coming from Mr. Allgood's.⁹

[1761. June] 19. Friday. At home all day.

[1761. June] 20. Saturday. Jack, Bob and self went to the Chesters to view the remains of the Roman fort and bridge.

In this day's paper was confirmed the taking of the citadel of Talais in Bell Isle.

[1761. June] 21. Sunday. Parson Harrison called, going to the chapel. He informed me of Mr. Aynsley¹⁰ of Threepwood's death and says that he is to be buried to-morrow at Haydon church.

⁵ Jane, widow of John Blenkinsop, and daughter of Thomas Marshall of Walltown, married secondly *circa* 1715, John Bacon of Newbrough and Bellister, and died Feb. 12, 1789. Cf. pedigree of Bacon, new *History of Northumberland*, vol. vi., p. 235.

⁶ Henry Tulip of Fallowfield, lieutenant in Northumberland Militia. See p. 261 *supra*.

⁷ Probably John Shafto, who but for the attainder of his father, William Shafto of Little Bavington, for taking part in the rebellion of 1715, would have inherited the family estates. In early life he was a page in the service of the Duke of Brunswick-Wolfenbittel, but afterwards retired to Hexham, where he died unmarried, June 27, 1773.

⁸ Nicholas Roberts of Hexham Abbey. Cf. p. 268 *supra*.

⁹ Possibly the widow of Robert Allgood of Nunwick, mother of Dame Jane Allgood of Nunwick.

¹⁰ 'Sacred to the memory of John Aynsley, late of Threepwood, in the county of Northumberland, esquire, who died on the 18th day of June, 1761, aged 48 years. He acted for many years in the commission of the peace and as a deputy lieutenant. He also had the command of a company in the regiment raised in 1745 to preserve the internal peace of the county at that perilous time, in all which stations he behaved himself with propriety, resolution and integrity. He was a true friend to the religion, laws and liberty of his country. This monument is erected by his kinsman and executor, Gawen Aynsley of Little Harle Tower, esquire.' Mural tablet in Haydon (Old) Chapel.

He was the only surviving son of John Aynsley of Hexham, attorney, who purchased Threepwood in 1711 and is stated to have acted for the Earl of Derwentwater. He died at Hexham 12 September, 1751, aged 92; his will dated 5 January, 1748/9, was proved at York. See pedigree of Aynsley, new *History of Northumberland*, vol. x., p. 159.

Not at church : at home all day.

[1761. June] 22. Monday. Mrs. Shaftoe here in the morning, and also Mr. Green, he is going to Simonburn.

N.B. The officers of Lambton's regiment behaviour at Hexham ; Dacres, Roche, Matthews belong'd to the Royal Forresters.

This day the Races begin at Newcastle.

Jack, Bob and self went to see Bridy's Craggs.

[1761. June] 23. Tuesday. Mrs. Shaftoe here in the afternoon. At home all day.

[1761. June] 24. Wednesday. Truman, the barber at Brunton, he's discharged from the militia on account of his leg which was broke.

Mrs. Fairlamb of Hexham here in the afternoon.

Bathing with Jack and Bob in the evening.

[1761. June] 25. Thursday. Went to Newcastle this day. Went to the Assembly at night. Race Week.

[1761. June] 26. Friday. Came from Newcastle in the afternoon and got home at night. Saw and spoke to Captain Campbell of the Highlanders. Settled all accounts with Mr. Lamb about the rents of my house.

Peggy says that Mr. Soulsbye and Mrs. Shaftoe were at Brunton this day.

This day the races end at Newcastle.

N.B. Frank Dawson to pay 40*l*. for a rape.

[1761. June] 27. Saturday. At home. Mr. Francis Stokoe¹¹ at the door in the evening.

Jack Oliver, Tom Husband,¹² Ned Hymers here at night under apprehension of the soldiers of Hexham taking them up as rioters.

Nan Milburn went to Mr. Shaftoe's to continue there for the week ensuing.

[1761. June] 28. Sunday. At home all day. Jack Nicholson at Brunton.

[1761.] June 29. Monday. Mr. Wear says that Mr. Heron¹³ of Nine-Banks is lam'd by a fall from his horse.

This morning one Henderson of Heddou-on-the-Wall was taken up on account of the Riot.

The soldiers still searching for rioters.

[1761. June] 30. Tuesday. At home all day.

¹¹ Francis Stokoe was a contemporary attorney at Hexham, the baptism of whose children are entered from 1759 to 1773 in Hexham Parish Registers.

¹² 1771. Feb. 12. Thomas Husband, Brunton, buried. *Register of St. John Lee*.

1773. Dec. 8. Thomas Husband, Wall, buried. *Ibid*.

¹³ John Heron of Shield-hall in Slaley, only surviving son of John Heron of that place and of Birtley in the parish of Chollerton, married in 1748, Elizabeth, daughter and heiress of George Robson of Ninebanks, and died circa 1805, leaving issue. See Heron pedigree, new *History of Northumberland*, vol. iv., p. 362.

[1761.] July 1. Wednesday. Mr. Soulsbye, Green, Dr. Hunter, Tony Liddle din'd at Brunton.

Jack, Bob and self rode beyond Wallwick to view the Roman Wall. Mr. White came after dinner.

[1761.] July 2. Thursday. Went with Jack [and] Bob to Humshaugh this afternoon.

[1761.] July 3. Friday. Parson Dunn call'd at Brunton this morning.

At the Bridge-end with Mr. Soulsbye, Green, Mrs. Soulsbye, Dr. Hunter and several others: left the company there.

[1761.] July 4. Saturday. This morning Mr. Shaftoe tells me that Mr. White and Captain Joe Reed had a very great quarrel after I left them at the Bridge-end.

Midsummer fair-day. In the evening went with Jack and Bob to Stagshaw-bank: met with Bill Robson and Bill Dodds there.

Joe Reed in the fight lost two teeth and Teasdale got a black eye and Jemmy Moor was fell'd.

Mr. Vazey at Brunton: paid him 17l.

[1761. July] 5. Sunday. At Mr. Shaftoe's (Humshaugh), but he not at home: staid there about an hour.

Lent Jemmy Turner two shillings.

[1761. July] 6. Monday. At home all day.

[1761. July] 7. Tuesday. Jack and self went to see Cocklaw Tower.

This morning Jemmy Spoor, Bill Dodds and Blaiklock call'd at Brunton: they are going to Berwick.

[1761.] July 8. Wednesday. At home all day.

[1761. July] 9. Thursday. Went with Jack and Bob to see Swinburn in the evening.

[1761. July] 10. Friday. Went with Jack, Bob [and] George White to Sewen Shields Castle; King Arthur would not appear. Call'd at Wallwick.

[1761. July] 11. Saturday. Sandy Black, who lodges at Mary Johnson's, has pepper and eggs for supper. N.B. Mary is a widow.

At Mr. Shaftoe's in the afternoon.

[1761. July] 12. Sunday. At church with Parson Stokoe¹⁴ at Chollerton: he din'd at Brunton. In the afternoon Mr. John Shaftoe, Willy Shaftoe, wife,¹⁵ Dr. Smith at Brunton the afternoon.

[1761. July] 13. Monday. At home all day.

[1761.] July 14. Tuesday. At home all day.

¹⁴The Rev. Alexander Stokoe, master of Hexham Grammar School, perpetual curate of St. John Lee, 1734, to his death, Feb. 22, 1766.

¹⁵William Shafto of Humshaugh, married secondly circa 1750, Elizabeth Coxon, who survived until 1799. See pedigree, new *History of Northumberland*, vol. iv., p. 419.

[1761. July] 15. Wednesday. Mr. Lieutenant Newton¹⁶ and Mr. Hind¹⁷ of the Stelling call'd this morning.

Mr. and Mrs. Richardson came to Wallwick last Sunday night.

Mrs. Shaftoe and Mrs. Hirdman in the afternoon.

Hexham Sessions began this day. Insolvent debtors to be discharged.

[1761. July] 16. Thursday. Nichol Waugh discharged.

Jack, Bob and [self] at Haughton Castle and Humshaugh.

[1761. July] 17. Friday. Jack, Bob and self ride round by the kilns.

[1761. July] 18. Saturday. At Hexham with Jack and Bob.

Paid Neddy Charlton 10 pounds on account.

[1761.] July 19. Sunday. Jack and self at Hatheridge in the afternoon to see Mr. and Mrs. Richardson.

[1761.] July 20. Monday. Went to see Mrs. Soulsbye. Dr. Hunter, Mr. Green at the Bridge-end.

[1761. July] 21. Tuesday. Came from Brunton to Berwick. Call'd at Mr. Soulsbye's at Hallington Mains. Came from thence to Cambo and din'd there,—from thence to Ellsdon and stopt there about an hour; thence we came to Whittingham and stopt there.

[1761. July] 22. Wednesday. Staid last night at Whittingham. Mr. Lowes¹⁸ of Newcastle and his lady call'd there this morning. From Whittingham came to Wooller Haugh-head and din'd there; from thence to Berwick this evening.

A meeting last Saturday. 8 men in custody.

At the Club in the evening.

[1761.] July 23. Thursday. In the house all day.

[1761. July] 24. Friday. Mr. Fenwick and self went to Thornton to see Mr. Nicholson¹⁹; about 5 miles from Berwick.

In the evening Captain Dixon and Captain Reed came to town.

[1761. July] 25. Saturday. Captain Reed went home again this morning.

By the Gazette this morning we learn that the English had taken Pondicherry on which the great guns were fired and the Regiment under arms.

Saw Mr. Robson of Wallington this morning.

¹⁶ Thomas Newton. See p. 267 *supra*.

¹⁷ Oswald Hind of Stelling, in the parish of Bywell St. Peter, born 1706, died 1781. See pedigree, new *History of Northumberland*, vol. vi., p. 141.

¹⁸ William Lowes of Newcastle, attorney, and of Ridley-hall, in the parish of Haltwhistle, born 1711, married Margaret, daughter of R. Marley of Pelton, and died 1783, leaving issue.

¹⁹ The family of Nicholson owned Loan-end and rented Thornton in the parish of Norham for several generations. The Mr. Nicholson named in the text was George Nicholson, born 1720, died October, 1777 (cousin german of George Nicholson of Loan-end, born 1712, died March, 1777). The pedigree in Raine, *North Durham*, p. 302, stands in need of revision.

In the afternoon at Mrs. Younghusband's²⁰ along with Mr. Nicholson of Thornton; Mr. Fenwick, Mr. Forster, &c.

In the evening at the Harrow, and afterwards at the Excise Office.

[1761. July] 26. Sunday. Sergeant Hanson confined this morning in the Black Hole.

This morning by express we learn that Prince Ferdinand had given a total defeat to the French army.

This morning Billy Heron's daughter was married to one of our soldiers. Mr. Harry Fenwick gave her away.

In the evening at the Excise Office with Mr. Fenwick, Gibson and Mr. Alder.¹

This evening Mr. Tulip came to town.

[1761. July] 27. Monday. This morning a firing on the Parade on account of Prince Ferdinand's victory.

Robin Hymers with Mr. Gibson and George Ramsay went home.

At the Excise Office with Fenwick and Newton this evening.

From what I can learn from Mr. Moseley and Newton, Ensign Stephenson² has taken his farewell of us on account of his cowardly behaviour with Captain Selby. The quarrel arose about the mutiny.

Assizes begin this day at Newcastle: Captain Collingwood³ High Sheriff.

[1761.] July 28. Tuesday. A field-day; but not there. At the Harrow in the evening.

[1761. July] 29. Wednesday. Received 2 letters, one from Ensign Stephenson, and Cook of Hexham.

This morning I was President of a court martial upon one Bruce in Captain Hall's company; he is to have 200 lashes.

At the Harrow in the evening.

[1761. July] 30. Thursday. This morning Bruce was whipt and got 175 lashes: I was not present.

[1761.] July 31. Friday. Pease and quietness.

This evening I supt with Mr. Rumney. Mr. Stockdale⁴ and young

²⁰ The Mrs. Younghusband mentioned in the text was probably Elizabeth, widow of George Younghusband of Berwick, whose son, Major-General Charles Younghusband, married Dec., 1814, Frances, daughter of Robert Romer of Berwick, granddaughter of Robert Romer named above, p. 271 *supra*. See pedigree, new *History of Northumberland*, vol. i., p. 414.

¹ William Alder of Horncliffe, half-brother and heir of Ralph Alder of that place, who died in 1758. He was born in 1742, matriculated at Corpus Christi College, Oxford, in 1759, and died in 1800, leaving issue. Cf. Alder pedigree, *Arch. Ael.*, 3 ser., vol. v., p. 35.

² Robert Stephenson of Newcastle, an ensign in the Northumberland Militia in 1759, remained as such up to the year 1762, and perhaps later. John Stephenson of North Shields was a lieutenant in 1759.

³ Alexander Collingwood of Unthank and Little Ryle, was a captain in the Northumberland Militia in 1759, and High Sheriff of Northumberland in 1761.

⁴ Percival Stockdale, only son of the Rev. Thomas Stockdale, vicar of Branxton, born Oct. 26, 1736, educated at Alnwick Grammar School under

Mr. Temple were there. N.B. Stockdale's engagement with Miss Buck; by verdict to pay 300*l.*: he is determined not to pay her one penny.

[1761.] August 1. Saturday. At Mr. Wood's house this morning: his youngest daughter still very bad.

With Mr. Fenwick in the evening at the Excise Office and afterwards we went to the frigates.

[1761. August] 2. Sunday. At Rippath's with Jack Hubbock in the evening.

[1761.] August 3. Monday. By the Newcastle paper this morning we learn that Jack Hudson of Acomb with some more were discharged at the Assizes⁵ the last week on account of Hexham Riot; George Wilkinson of Wall, Laird Bell with others are to take their trials against the 17th instant. Tom Bambrough to appear again upon his recognizance.

Mr. Wood and Fenwick at my lodgings in the afternoon. Rode out in the evening.

[1761. August] 4. Tuesday. Rode out in the afternoon. Supt with Mr. Wood in the evening at his house in Ratten Raw⁶: Rumney, Fenwick, Doubleday there.

[1761. August] 5. Wednesday. This morning Liddel of Hexham with the seven other persons concerned in the riot at Tweedmouth and for the meeting at the Bridge Guard on the 20th. of the last month were tried by a court martial: the riot was on the eighteenth.

Abraham Rumney, at Berwick School under Joseph Rumney, and at the University of St. Andrews, obtained a commission in the Royal Welsh Fusiliers in 1755, which two years later he resigned. Through the disinterested kindness of the Sharpe family (see p. 272 *supra*) he was enabled to take orders with a title as curate to Mr. Sharp in London. In or before 1762, he became curate to the Rev. Thomas Thorp, vicar of Berwick, but apparently did not obtain priest's orders until 1781. He subsequently obtained the benefices of Lesbury and Longhoughton, which he continued to hold until his death, Sept. 14, 1811. Some account of his literary career is given in *Six North Country Diaries* (No. 118 of the series, p. 266). His wife (or one of his wives) was the Miss Christian Buck mentioned in the text, who lived apart from her husband, whom she survived until the month of July, 1812, when she died at Alnwick, at the age of 85. See *Newcastle Courant*, 15 Aug., 1812.

⁵ At the assizes here this week the following persons charged with opposing the execution of the militia laws were (illegible), viz., George Oliver, Thomas Bell, John Hudson, Jacob U, John Young, Thomas Stewart, Patrick Ramsay, William Watson, Joseph Taylor and Jacob Robson. And Peter Patterson, George Bell, George Wilkinson, George Urwin, William Alder and John Shield, against whom indictments were found for riotously and contemptuously opposing the execution of the militia laws, were ordered to be confined in prison till the next assize which will be held here on Monday, the 17th inst., when they are to take their trials. William Elteringham, who was out on bail, on surrendering himself, was ordered to be put in irons and to take his trial with the six above mentioned. Thomas Bell and Thomas Bamborough were set at liberty on giving bail for their appearance at the assizes. *Newcastle Journal*, 1 Aug., 1761.

⁶ Now called Ravensdown.

At the Club this evening and chosen President by (*sic*) Mr. Isaac Brown.

[1761.] August 6. Thursday. Came from the Harrow this morning at three o'clock.

This morning 4 of the mutineers were whipt. Liddell was one of them, and Kirby, or Corby, in my company. This morning Sergeant Maudlin in my company was broke by Captain Dixon. N.B. He was condemned without being heard. Jedburgh Law!

At the Spittal in the afternoon. With Fenwick at the Excise Office in the evening.

[1761. August] 7. Friday. A field-day, but not there. Much rain.

[1761. August] 8. Saturday. This afternoon Mr. Ensign Fenwick and Jack Hubbuck with me.

Miss Bell came home this afternoon from London. She was witness against Parson Stockdale about his contract with Miss Buck.

[1761.] August 9. Sunday. In the house most of the day.

[1761. August] 10. Monday. Walked with Mr. Fenwick into Tweedmouth fields this morning.

S^r Edward Blackett is expected soon.

Robin Hymers came to town this day to desire me to go home on account of George Wilkinson, who is to be tried on Monday first.

[1761. August] 11. Tuesday. Came from Berwick this morning about 11 o'clock: din'd at Wooller Haugh-head: got to Rothbury about 8 at night.

[1761. August] 12. Wednesday. Came from Rothbury about 11 o'clock in the morning and din'd at Cambo: got home a little before 7 o'clock. Met Mr. William Shaftoe going to Bavington.

[1761. August] 13. Thursday. Mr. Robson of Hubback call'd with his grandson and another.

Mr. Green here in the afternoon. Ned Wilkinson⁷ here in the morning and the afternoon, on account of his brother who is to be tried on Monday first on account of the Riot at Hexham.

[1761. August] 14. Friday. At home all day.

[1761. August] 15. Saturday. Parson Willson, Mr Richardson and Parson Stokoe at Brunton in the afternoon.

[1761. August] 16. Sunday. Mrs. Shaftoe din'd here.

In the afternoon went with Mr. Teasdale White⁸ to Newcastle to give evidence on behalf of Geordy Wilkinson to be tried on account of the Hexham Riot: we were to speak to his character. Got to Newcastle about 10 at night.

⁷ 1792. May 30. Edward Wilkinson, Wall, buried. *Registers of St. John Lee.*

⁸ Teasdale White of Humshaugh, son of George White of that place by his wife, Elizabeth, sister and co-heir of Thomas Teasdale of Steel-hall in Slaley and of Newcastle. Cf. Teasdale pedigree, new *History of Northumberland*, vol. vi., p. 374. George White and Elizabeth, his wife, were married 29 Dec., 1709, and she was buried in the chancel of Simonburn, 18 Oct., 1727.

[1761.] August 17. Monday. Assizes⁹: Bathurst and Lloyd judges. Alder for the Bellford riot found guilty: S^r Matthew White and Mr. Brown of Doxford, &c. witnesses.

Spent the evening with Frank Dawson, Mr. White.

[1761. August] 18. Tuesday. Peter Patterson found guilty this morning: Laird Bell, George Wilkinson, Eltringham &c. acquitted. Alder and Patterson received sentence to be hanged.

Got home at night.

[1761. August] 19. Wednesday. At home all day. This afternoon Geordy Wilkinson got to Wall after being confined to Morpeth gaol since the 30th of March last. He was taken into custody on the 26th of March and confined at Hexham, till he was carried to Morpeth on the 30th. Great joy at Wall on his arrival.

[1761.] August 20. Thursday. At home all day. Geordy Wilkinson here in the morning. Nichol Waugh here.

[1761. August] 21. Friday. At home all day.

[1761. August] 22. Saturday. Stephen Thompson here this morning; he got home last night; he went off on account of the Riot the 27th of March last: almost 5 months absent.

Went to Humshaugh in the afternoon: Frank Dawson at Brunton in the evening; he paid me the ballance due on Widdrington's account.

[1761. August] 23. Sunday. Dr. Smith called in the morning. Mrs. Smith of Westerhall, Mally Hubbuck, Captain John Willson, Mr. Ralf Smith, Jacky Reed here in the afternoon. Parson Stokoe call'd in the evening.

[1761.] August 24. Monday. Went with Jack and Bob to Hallington Mains, but Mr. and Mrs. Soulsbye not at home.

[1761. August] 25. Tuesday. Came from Brunton to Berwick.

⁹ At the assizes held here by adjournment for the county of Northumberland, on Monday last and which ended on Tuesday, Peter Patterson and William Elder indicted for High Treason were found guilty, received sentence of death, and were ordered for execution on Wednesday the 30th of September next. George Wilkinson, George Bell, and William Eltringham all indicted for High Treason were acquitted (Eltringham by verdict, and the two former by consent of the counsel for the Crown who with great humanity declined entering into all the evidence against them, as some favourable circumstances appeared in their behalf). Thomas Bambrough and Thomas Bell indicted for misdemeanours at the assizes on the 27th of July, and who had pleaded *Not Guilty* thereto, now withdrew their pleas and confessed the indictments and are also ordered to pay a fine and to be respectively imprisoned for one week. Jane, the wife of George Longstaff, indicted for a misdemeanour, having pleaded *Guilty*, was ordered to be committed to jail for three months and also to pay a fine. George Erwen, indicted for a misdemeanour, having entered into a recognizance with two sufficient sureties to try his traverse at the next assizes, was discharged out of custody. The King's Counsel have shown the greatest clemency in every prosecution, and have discharged several out of custody without preferring any indictment, who did not appear by the informations against them to have been of dangerous dispositions, or remarkably active in the riots. *Newcastle Journal*, 22 Aug., 1761.

Din'd at Cambo with Mr. Lodge of Bernard Castle; got to Whittingham and staid all night.

[1761.] August 26. Wednesday. Came from Whittingham and din'd at Wooller Haugh-head: got to Berwick about six o'clock at night.

Generall Sinclair came to town this afternoon; he is to review us to morrow.

At the Harrow in the evening.

[1761.] August 27. Thursday. We were reviewed by Generall Sinclair¹⁰: all the officers in town but Mr. Delaval,¹¹ S^r Matthew White and Mr. Gibson. Lieutenant Newton in town but not well. About 4 o'clock Generall Sinclair went out of town for Bellford.

At the Harrow about two hours this afternoon. At the assembly in the evening.

[1761. August] 28. Friday. At home all day. N.B. S^r Edward's¹² reproof for wearing a blue coat.

[1761. August] 29. Saturday. Supt in the evening with Mr. Rumney and Dr. Doubleday.

[1761. August] 30. Sunday. In the house most of the day. In the evening at the Excise Office with Fenwick, Evans,¹³ Rutherford.¹⁴

[1761. August] 31. Monday. This morning S^r Edward Blackett and Mr. Tulip went home.

Supt with Captain Reed, Blackett, &c. at the Hen and Chickens.¹⁵

[1761.] September 1. Tuesday. Spittal Feast was yesterday.

In the house most of the day: went to the Harrow to sup, but did not.

[1761. September] 2. Wednesday. Captain Reed better of his gravel.

Club night, at the Harrow.

This afternoon Captain Reed, Lieutenant Newton, Mr. Fenwick at my room.

Miss Shell's¹⁶ grandmother to be buried to morrow: Mrs. Forster (*query*).

¹⁰ The inspecting officer expressed 'satisfaction at the exact manner in which they went through all the firings and evolutions, and at the behaviour of the whole regiment.' *Newcastle Journal*, 5 Sept., 1761.

¹¹ George Delaval, eldest surviving son of Edward Shafto of Hexham, assumed the name of Delaval on succeeding to Little Bavington under the will of his maternal uncle, Admiral George Delaval (who died in 1723), he having purchased the same from the Commissioners of Forfeited Estates.

¹² Sir Edward Blackett of Matfen, bart., Colonel of the Northumberland Militia.

¹³ John Evans in 1759 adjutant of the Northumberland Militia, in 1762 adjutant and quartermaster, died Sept. 29, 1778.

¹⁴ Thomas Rutherford of Whitley in the parish of Tynemouth, ensign in the Northumberland Militia in 1759.

¹⁵ The Hen and Chickens still survives as an old established licensed house in Bridge Street, Berwick.

¹⁶ The Shells were an old Berwick family.

[1761. September] 3. Thursday. Captain Reed with me in the afternoon. At the Hen and Chickens with Captain Blackett, Mr. Adams,¹⁷ Pratt, Adjutant and Mr. Ensign William Fenwick.

N.B. Miss Jenny Bell's sister and Dr. Lauder.

[1761.] September 4. Friday. Came from Berwick to Brunton: at Whittingham all night: Whittingham fair. Lay with Captain Watson in Crawford's regiment: he succeeded Lord Warkworth.

[1761.] September 5. Saturday. From Whittingham I came to Rothbury and from thence to Cambo where I din'd; from thence I came to Mr. Soulsbye's and so home.

[1761. September] 6. Sunday. At Mr. Shaftoe's in the afternoon: old Mrs. Wilson, Mrs. Richardson and my sister¹⁸ there.

Tommy Reed very bad.

[1761. September] 7. Monday. At home all day. This morning Captain Reed of Humshaugh was married to Miss Smith of the Westerhall.

[1761.] September 8. Tuesday. At home all day: Neddy Kell here.

[1761. September] 9. Wednesday. At Haughton Castle seeing Captain Reed and his wife.

Sergeant Hanson at Brunton, but lame.

[1761. September] 10. Thursday. At Humshaugh in the afternoon.

Sergeant Hanson began to trench in the afternoon.

[1761. September] 11. Friday. Mr. Soulsbye, Mr. Richardson, and Mr. Teasdale White at Brunton: they are to dine at Dr. Smith's. It is George Smith's birthday.

[1761. September] 12. Saturday. This morning Tommy Reed of Humshaugh died about 6 o'clock.

Peggy Scott's churn-supper this evening.

[1761.] September 13. Sunday. At home all day.

[1761. September] 14. Monday. Nichol Waugh here in the morning: promised to write to London about his son. Neddy Kell called.

[1761. September] 15. Tuesday. This morning I was told by old Thomas Husband¹⁹ that young Mr. Mewburn²⁰ (Mr. Mewburn of

¹⁷ Edward Adams of Alnwick and of Acton, in the parish of Felton, eldest surviving son of Benjamin Adams of Long Houghton and Acton, born 1733, a lieutenant in the Northumberland Militia in 1759, died in 1767, unmarried.

¹⁸ Anne, daughter of Robert Dawson of Brunton and Wall, and sister of the Diarist, under her father's will took £1,000 and a house.

¹⁹ 1771. Feb. 12. Thomas Husband, Brunton, buried. *Registers of St. John Lee*.

²⁰ 'On Sunday morning, died in Pilgrim Street, Mr. James Mewburn of Acomb, near Hexham, a promising young gentleman who is deservedly lamented by all his friends and acquaintance.' *Newcastle Journal*, 19 Sept., 1761. He was son of Simon Mewburn of Acomb by Mary Tulip.

Acomb's son) was dead at Newcastle, and that they were gone this morning to bring the corps from Newcastle.

This afternoon Tommy Reed was buried at Simonburn. I went as far as Houghton fields and came home.

Militia men—Dixon, Daglish, Anderson—at Brunton, about prolonging their furlough.

[1761.] September 16. Wednesday. Mr. Green and Dr. Hunter call'd; they are going to Hatheridge¹ to dine.

Went to make John Thomson's will; he is a relation of Neddy Kell's; he is now at the Herds-house. I think that he was not quite sensible.

Invited to Mr. Mewburn's funeral.

[1761. September] 17. Thursday. This afternoon young Mr. Mewburn was buried at St. John Lee; bearers, Soulsbye, Dr. Hunter, Mr. Brown, Dr. Jefferson,² young Mr. Lee and myself. He was 18 years of age last Aprill. Mr. Soulsbye and Dr. Hunter went home together in the chaise. After the funeral stopt a while at Parson Stokoe's. Mrs. Mewburn in great concern about her son. 12 scarfs; Parson Stokoe, Parson Totton³ there and also Mr. Errington of Walwick Grainge.

George Sharp begun to paint the stair-case this day.

[1761.] September 18. Friday. Sergeant Hanson went for Berwick this morning.

Mr. Sergeant Webster call'd and also severall other soldiers. At home all day.

1761. September 19 Saturday. Bellingham fair day. At home all day.

[1761. September] 20. Sunday. This day Mr. Whitelock and his wife, formerly Mrs. Dryden (old Simon Dryden's widow), din'd at Brunton. At home all day.

Paid Robin as a soldier for Friday sen'night.

[1761. September] 21. Monday. At home all day. Mr. Richardson sent to borrow horse, but could not lend it.

[1761.] September 22. Tuesday. The King's Coronation this day.

This day Mr. Richardson and wife went past Brunton for the south.

his wife, which Simon was son of James Mewburn of Seaton Delaval, an agent or factor of the Delaval family, by his marriage with Jane, daughter and heiress of Simon Armstrong of Acomb. Cf. Mewburn pedigree, new *History of Northumberland*, vol. iv., p. 142.

¹ Hatherage, in the parish of Simonburn, is now parcel of the Chesters estate.

² Philip Jefferson of Hexham, surgeon, occurs in 1745 as a reputed papist.

³ The Rev. William Totton of St. John's College, Cambridge, lecturer of Hexham from 1758 to 1766. He was perpetual curate of Edgeware, Middlesex, from 1764 to his death, 24 Dec., 1787.

Mr. Shaftoe din'd here.

Brunton windows illuminated and gave my neighbours a good drink.

[1761. September] 23. Wednesday. At home all day. Nichol Waugh call'd in the evening.

[1761. September] 24. Thursday. This morning I was told that Mr. Mayers⁴ of Simonburn was buried last night.

George Sharp still painting at Brunton.

[1761. September] 25. Friday. Yesterday, I am told, was fought a grand battle between the Lady of the Wester-hall and the Lady of the Castle. The young lady threw a tankard of ale on the old lady's face. After much altercation the old lady thought proper to retreat.

S^r Lancelot Allgood call'd this morning to know if I had any memorandums among Mr. Tone's papers concerning the boundaries of Shitlington common, or Elingham-rig common.

Mr. Green and Mr. Salmon call'd, going to Chipchase.

Mr. Teasdale White and Captain Joe Reed at Brunton in the evening.

[1761. September] 26. Saturday. Lady of Wester-hall din'd here. She gave me a particular account of the battle between her and the young Lady of the Castle.⁵ She was in tears about her daughter's marriage with Captain Reed.

Some of the militia men here; Craig of Allendale, &c.

Nicholson here, Graham mending the leads.

[1761.] September 27 Sunday. This afternoon young Tommy Stokoe and Kit Dickinson at Brunton, afterwards came Ensign Harry Fenwick on his road to Hexham from Berwick.

Not at church.

[1761. September] 28. Monday. At home all day. Some of the militia-men going to Berwick, as George Scott, &c.

[1761. September] 29. Tuesday. At home all day.

⁴ 'We hear from Alnwick that last week came on the election of a coroner for the county of Northumberland in the room of Mr. Mayers, deceased; when Dr. Scott of Stamfordham, was duly elected. *Newcastle Journal*, 12 Dec., 1761. Mr. Thomas Mayers of Simonburn occurs in 1726 and 1739. He was probably father of Deborah, wife of John Mitford of Tyne Mills, Hexham. See new *History of Northumberland*, vol. iii., p. 298.

⁵ 'The old lady' was Mrs. Smith of Haughton Wester Hall: 'the young lady' who got through her manners was, apparently, Anne, wife of William Smith of Haughton Castle, and daughter of Keenlyside. She was married in or before 1750 and died 5 Jan., 1789. Cf. *Newcastle Courant*, 10 Jan., 1789.

The pedigree of the two lines of the family of Smith, proprietors, respectively, of Haughton Castle and Wester Hall, has not been worked out, but in the Registers of Simonburn the name constantly occurs. In the churchyard are some monumental inscriptions, none of which are earlier than the nineteenth century; the older burial place of the family being within the church, at the west end of the north aisle. *Ex inf.*, Rev. E. Cull, rector of Simonburn.

[1761. September] 30. Wednesday. Mr. Reed called this morning going to Hexham and then to dine at Parson Willson's.

Surtees in my company, with his wife (she is a Berwick woman) at Brunton this morning; he belongs to Hedley.

Mr. and Mrs. Errington call'd this morning.

[1761.] October 1. Thursday. At home all day.

[1761. October] 2. Friday. At home all day. Still reading the English grammar with Jack.

[1761. October] 3. Saturday. This afternoon Jemmy Perrot's child at Codlaw Hill was buried. Peggy and Robin there. Rainy afternoon.

[1761. October] 4. Sunday. Parson Stokoe din'd here, from St. Oswald.

Accounts come of Peter Patterson to be hanged to-morrow or Tuesday.

[1761. October] 5. Monday. At home all day.

[1761. October] 6. Tuesday. Peter Patterson⁶ was hanged yesterday, at Morpeth on account of the riot which happened there about eight months ago. Peter Patterson was a leader of the mob. In this riot Mr. Fenwick of Bywell got his head broke. Nichol Waugh who came from Morpeth this morning gives the following account about Peter Patterson, viz. :—

That he was with him on Sunday evening last when he was cheerful. That yesterday morning he took his leave of Peter. That Peter died very penitent. That when he was hung up, the rope either slipt or broke and so he fell. That after he was recovered he was hung up a second time; then cut down; his head cut off; his heart taken out and thrown into the fire; then his four quarters were cut across but not cut off. He is supposed to have died worth between three and four thousand pounds. That excepting an annuity to his wife, he has left all his fortune to his mistress. Mr. Brown of Kirkharle is trustee for the woman and children. Nichol Waugh gave me the above account at my own door at Brunton. Peter Patterson was about 74 years of age.

[1761. October] 7. Wednesday. Jack began to write and construe his *Propria quae maribus* this morning.

1761. October 8. Thursday. Mary Johnson's night-wark or merry-meeting this night.

[1761. October] 9. Friday. Jack Nicholson here. Went to Humshaugh in the afternoon.

[1761.] October 10. Saturday. At home all day. Renewing furloughs.

⁶ 'On Wednesday an express arrived from the Secretary of State's office importing that it was His Majesty's pleasure that the sentence against William Alder for high treason should be delayed being in execution, but that the law must take its place on Peter Patterson the other convict.' *Newcastle Journal*, 3 Oct., 1761.

'He behaved penitently but did not think the crime he suffered for worthy of death.' *Ibid.*, 10 Oct., 1761.

[1761. October] 11. Sunday. At the chapel.

This morning Mally Charlton of Codlaw-hill⁷ died. See September [query October] 3rd when her grandchild was buried.

Jack Brown, &c. here.

[1761. October] 12. Monday. At home all day.

[1761. October] 13. Tuesday. Mr. William Charlton from London dined with me. Mr. and Mrs. Shaftoe here in the afternoon.

Mr. Pitt, Secretary of State, has resigned his employments.

Mally Charlton of Codlaw-hill was buried this afternoon.

[1761.] October 14. Wednesday. At home all day.

[1761. October] 15. Thursday. At home all day. I neither can nor will.

Some of the Chief's⁸ tenants here in the evening, viz., Bill Coulson, &c.; they complain greatly about their articles of contract.

[1761. October] 16. Friday. Mrs. Archer, with Lee of Bingfield, here in the afternoon, on account of Mrs. Archer's thirds or dower. At home all day.

[1761. October] 17. Saturday. At Humshaugh in the afternoon.

[1761. October] 18. Sunday. Not at church. At home all day.

[1761.] October 19. Monday. Mrs. Shaftoe drank tea here and Mr. Wear.

Mr. Armstrong,⁹ attorney, called to let me know that I was appointed arbitrator between Mary Lee of Acomb and her daughter-in-law.

Tom Scott here; he went to Chipchase, and called again to let me know that Mr. Reed would not renew his furlough.

[1761. October] 20. Tuesday. At home all day.

[1761. October] 21. Wednesday. At home all day.

[1761. October] 22. Thursday. Ned Taylor here this morning; gave him an order upon Widdrington¹⁰ for Mrs. Dawson's stays. Paid him for Polly Tone's stays. See Parson Willson's account.

[1761.] October 23. Friday. Mr. Ensign Fenwick dined here. N.B. 20^l.

[1761. October] 24. Saturday. Nichol Waugh here: directions to his son, 'George Waugh to the care of Mr. Jasper Hall,¹¹ merchant,

⁷ 1761. Oct. 13. Mary, wife of Rannell Charrilton, Codlaw-hill, buried. *St. John Lee Registers*.

⁸ The 'chief of Beaufront,' as Mr. Errington was locally termed.

⁹ Francis Armstrong of Hexham, attorney, married at Hexham, 19 July, 1758, Jane Maughan of the chapelry of Haydon, by whom he had issue. 'Tuesday, died in an advanced age at Hexham, Mr. Francis Armstrong, father to Mr. Francis Armstrong, attorney there.' *Newcastle Courant*, 19 April, 1766.

¹⁰ For a very readable account of 'John Widdrington of the Old Bank,' see *Arch. Ael.*, 2 ser., vol. x., p. 138.

¹¹ Jasper Hall was, apparently, a local man settled in Jamaica. Mr. Jasper Hall of Colwell in the parish of Chollerton was one of the three commissioners appointed, 14 May, 1716, to carry into effect the division of the townfields of Barrasford. Cf. new *History of Northumberland*, vol. iv., p. 317.

at Kingston in Jamaica.' 2 letters. Mr. Charlton to take care of them.

[1761. October] 25. Sunday. Not at church.

Widow Lee of Newbrough and her brother Newton at Brunton in the afternoon, to acquaint me with the dispute between her and her mother, Mary Lee of Acomb.

[1761. October] 26. Monday. At home all day. Mrs. Smith of Wester-hall here in the afternoon.

[1761. October] 27. Tuesday. At home all day. Mr. Soulsbye and Willy Potts call'd.

[1761.] October 28. Wednesday. This is my birthday. This day I am 35 years of age. I came of age on the 17th of October (old stile) in the year 1747.

Mr. Soulsbye, Dr. Smith, Mr. Green, Dr. Hunter, Mr. Teasdale White and Mr. Robert Wear dined at Brunton: they went away about 5 o'clock.

Received a letter from our adjutant wherein he says that S^r Edward Blackett desires I will return to Berwick.

Foulenden fair near Berwick is this day.

[1761. October] 29. Thursday. This morning Jack went a hunting. At home all day.

[1761. October] 30. Friday. Din'd at Hexham this day. Spoke to Mr. Lowes about Dixon's cash; he says he will *allow it to him*. N.B. I am bound for Routledge to Dixon of Darwent. (*Marginal note*, I sent the cash myself.) Came home in the evening.

[1761.] October 31. Saturday. At home all day.

[1761.] November 1. Sunday. At St. Oswald chappel. Parson Stokoe din'd at Brunton.

[1761. November] 2. Monday. Robin Hymers and Jack Bewick are gone to Highfield this morning. Jack's 20*l*. This morning Mr. Reed and Mr. Stoddart¹² called; they are going to Hexham.

[1761. November] 3. Tuesday. Robin came from Highfield: he brought 10*l*. 1*s*. 0*d*.

Tommy Oliver called in the afternoon; also one of Mrs. Rob-law's¹³ daughters about her brother's effects.

Mr. Wastell¹⁴ desires me to dine with him to morrow.

[1761. November] 4. Wednesday. At home all day. Mr. Mewburn with me in the afternoon; he brought me Livy's 'History.' See 13th May.

[1761.] November 5. Thursday. Gunpowder Plot. At home all day.

[1761. November] 6. Friday. Frank Dawson called. He offered

¹² The Rev. Charles Stoddart, vicar of Chollerton from 1733 to his death in the month of June, 1790.

¹³ The Rev. William Robley occurs in 1715 as curate of Simonburn (see Simonburn Registers).

¹⁴ The Rev. Henry Wastell, rector of Simonburn, where he died 1 March, 1771, aged 82, leaving issue.

me 5*l*. by way of satisfaction on account of my shop, but I refused it.

Mr. Smith of the Castle¹⁵ came when I was at dinner, but he, honest man, was drunk.

[1761. November] 7. Saturday. At home all day.

[1761. November] 8. Sunday. At home all day. Bill Robson's wife here, wanting me to renew her husband's furlough; but could not: she went to Chipchase.

[1761. November] 9. Monday. Hexham fair: ox, quy-calf sold.

[1761. November] 10. Tuesday. At home all day.

[1761. November] 11. Wednesday The ox killed this morning.¹⁶

[1761.] November 12. Thursday. Received a letter from S^r Edward Blackett, desiring me to go to Berwick, and go I must, greatly against my inclination. See the 8th of March when I first grew tired.

1761. Nov. 13. Friday. This morning I left Brunton to go for Berwick. 10 weeks this day since I left Berwick. See Sept. 4. Got to Cambo about two o'clock, from thence to Rothbury, where I staid all night.

[1761. November] 14. Saturday. From Rothbury I came to Whittingham where I din'd with Mr. and Mrs. Walker (she was Parson Nixon's daughter); they are going to Haltwistle. My landlord, Scott, assured me that the person who appear'd as Captain

¹⁵ Mr. William Smith of Haughton Castle, mentioned in the text, was probably the father of William Smith, proprietor of Haughton Castle, who erected in 1788 a paper-mill 'drove by the never failing and powerful stream of North Tyne with a good supply of excellent washing water, containing three engines, two white and one brown vatt with every other convenience for carrying on an extensive and profitable paper trade; a good connection having been formed' (advertisement in Newcastle papers of May, 1796). This was the mill, as is alleged, where the paper was made for the forged French *Assignats*, the printing being done elsewhere. The foreman of the mill at the time was named Magnay, whose son, Christopher Magnay of London, citizen and stationer, was alderman of Vintry Ward in 1811, and Sheriff of London, 1814. The subject is discussed in *Notes and Queries*, second series, vol. vi., p. 255, and is related more at length by the Rev. G. R. Hall, in the *History of the Berwickshire Naturalists Club*, vol. xi., pp. 153-155.

¹⁶ Up to the nineteenth century almost every house killed a bullock or shared in a bullock at Martinmas, locally called a mart, which provided the household with salted meat throughout the winter months. Hence the attraction of plum-puddings, dumplings, etc. to our ancestors, who found them anti-scorbutic. The general cultivation of the swede turnip, and winter feeding, have done away with the need of such things. When the mart was killed, from the blood were made black-puddings, and from the tallow, candles.

'And Martinmas beef doth bear good tack
When countrie folks do dainties lack.'

Cf. 'Morpeth Social Customs, now Obsolete,' by William Woodman, *History of the Berwickshire Naturalists Club*, vol. xiv., p. 128.

Watson,¹⁷ and was my bedfellow, is the same that is now confined in Newcastle goal for stealing silver spoons. It now appears that he was formerly a collier at Shilbottle. Staid there all night on account of the rains.

[1761.] November 15. Sunday. Came from thence with Mr. Howey¹⁸ of Wooller Haugh-head, who guided us through Breamish river and Aller-burn, which were very deep and the fords quite broke up; got to Wooller Haugh-head about 11 o'clock, and obliged to stay there all day on account of the rains, and the river Till which overspread the haughs, so there was no getting to Dorrington-bridge.¹⁹ Heavy rains all day.

[1761. November] 16. Monday. At Wooller Haugh-head all night. The weather is still very bad. The barber who shaved me says that the fields below Wooller are one continued sheet of water for a mile in length, and that such a flood has not been known for many years.

[1761.] November 17. Tuesday. This morning I came from Wooller Haugh-head. Mrs. Morton's²⁰ servant conducted me through the waters to Dorrington-bridge: got to Berwick about 3 o'clock.

N.B. Dr. Doubleday's housekeeper is gone off, with child; the doctor is a Quaker. Sad work among the housekeepers at Berwick lately.

This evening Mr. Sergeant M'Cleane called upon me to certify for his conduct; he is in hopes of being preferred in the army.

[1761.] November 18. Wednesday. Mr. Gibson called in the

¹⁷ 'On Wednesday, Thomas Watson, who says he is a captain in the Royal Volunteers, and appeared in the uniform of that regiment, was detected here in offering to sell some silver table spoons at Mr. Langlands,' goldsmith; and on examination before the Right Worshipful Aubone Surtees, esq., mayor, not being able to give a satisfactory account of himself, but on the contrary clear proof being given that the spoons were stolen ones, he was directly ordered to Newgate.' *Newcastle Journal*, 17 Oct., 1761.

¹⁸ The Howeys were the great carriers between Newcastle and Edinburgh, and rented and carried on the inn at Wooller Haugh-head for the convenience of their carrying business. See *Six North Country Diaries*, p. 265n.

¹⁹ 'Dorrington' was, and to some extent is still, the popular name of Doddington near Wooller and a chapelry of the ancient parish of Chatton. There is a Northumbrian pipe-tune associated with the place. When Will Allen, the noted piper, was on his death-bed he was exhorted by pious neighbours to repent him of his sins. 'Pshaw!' quoth he, 'hand me my pipes and I'll gie ye "Dorrington Lads Yet."' Cf. *Denham Tracts*, ed. Hardy, vol. i., p. 272.

²⁰ 'In the churchyard at Doddington there are still several handsome tombstones of the family of Morton, who farmed at Doddington under the Earl of Tankerville. The last representative of the family attained great wealth as a land agent in the county of Durham, and purchased Yeavinger, Twizell in Bamburghshire, etc.

morning: Mr. Wood at my room in the afternoon. We spent the evening together at the Red Lion.

[1761. November] 19. Thursday. Captain Watson came to town last night. Wrote to Mr. Davidson, Mr. Green and to Peggy White.

[1761.] November 20. Friday. Last Wednesday, at the Red Lion, Mr. Wood told me about Sergeant Storey running off to Edinburgh without leave and also about his cheating Isaac Brown, the attorney, of his watch. Rippath spoke as to his pawning the watch with his drawer for 40s.

In the house most of the day.

[1761. November] 21. Saturday. In the house till the evening, then went with Mr. Rumney to sup with Mr. Thomas Wood: his brother Mr. William Wood¹ and Dr. Doubleday there. N.B. A genteel young fellow and married one of the finest women in their country; no wonder his son, &c.

[1761.] November 22. Sunday. Not at church. Still very bad weather.

S^r Matthew White, and Captain Hall came up this evening, also Mr. Newton. S^r Matthew has ordered Sergeant Storey to be arrested at Edinburgh.

[1761.] November 23. Monday. In the afternoon went to Mr. Humphrey's at Tweedmouth: had three books with me, viz. Taylor's 'Life of our Saviour,' Clarke's 'Corderius Colloquies,' and also his Introduction to making of Latin. I find from Mr. Rumney's conversation that my son Jack follows the very method of Mr. Rumney's scholars as to the preter-perfect tense and supines of which he was master some time ago.

[1761. November] 24. Tuesday. In the house most of the day.

[1761. November] 25. Wednesday. By a letter from Mr. Green this morning I learn that Mr. Roberts has got the gout in his stomach; that the bridge to Ridley-hall and also that of Glenwhelp,² in the Military road, were taken away by the floods which happened on Thursday last. Mr. Reed, according to Mr. Green's letter, is to set out on this day for Berwick.

I spoke to Mr. William Fenwick³ on account of Jemmy Kell who has staid about 8 days longer than the last prolongation of his furlough. Jemmy brought me the magazines. Sergeant Chesters

¹ Thomas Wood of Beadnell, died 1766, and his brother, William Wood, of Presson, near Cornhill. The latter married, 1744, Miss Elizabeth Robertson, and died 1778, leaving issue.

² 'Last week the bridge at Glenwelt, on the Military Road, and confines of Northumberland, was broke down and swept away by the rivulet there, which had been raised to a most amazing height by the late rains. The bridge across the Tyne near Ridley-hall was also carried away.' *Newcastle Journal*, 28 Nov., 1761.

³ William Fenwick of Alnwick, ensign in Northumberland Militia in 1759.

applied to me on account of Hanson's wife: striking his wife this night. Chester's son Frost informed me of it.

[1761. November] 26. Thursday. At home all day. This evening Captain Reed came to town.

[1761. November] 27. Friday. Parties sent out in search of Emerson.

[1761. November] 28. Saturday. Captain Reed with me, and read S^r Lancelot Allgood's letter about Ralf Hutchinson's gun, which Captain Reed had taken from him. Mr. Reynard Gibson goes home to morrow morning.

[1761.] November 29. Sunday. Rainy day. Mr. Gibson goes home this day.

[1761. November] 30. Monday. Captain Reed taken ill of the gravel this morning.

[1761.] December 1. Tuesday. Called upon Captain Reed this morning: Captain Watson there. At the Harrow in the evening.

[1761. December] 2. Wednesday. At the Spittal in the afternoon. N.B. Miss Shell laid upon her back at Edinburgh when her teeth drawn.

[1761. December] 3. Thursday. Sergeant Storey came a prisoner to Berwick this day.

At the Harrow in the evening. N.B. Mr. Temple and Mr. Alder's misfortunes.

[1761. December] 4. Friday. Captain Blackett, and Mr. Adams came to-night.

At the Harrow till 12 o'clock.

[1761. December] 5. Saturday. At the Harrow in the evening.

[1761.] December 6. Sunday. Not at church.

At the Harrow in the evening: supt alone.

Conversation with Mistress Nixon about Mr. Temple's affairs; sad work!

[1761.] December 7. Monday. Sergeant Storey tried by a court martial for absence without leave. Sergeant Storey is reduced to serve in the ranks.

Cornwall⁴ fair to-day.

At the Harrow in the evening.

[1761. December] 8. Tuesday. Took a turn upon the ramparts. In the house most of the day.

[1761. December] 9. Wednesday. This morning I got a letter from Mr. Fenwick wherein he says that he can't return to Berwick as yet. He says also that old Mr. Roberts died yesterday morning.

Sergeant Hanson wants to go to Hull to bring his child to Berwick.

[1761.] December 10. Thursday. In the house most of the day. At the Harrow in the evening. N.B. Cards. Reed and Blackett.

[1761. December] 11. Friday. Went to Tweedmouth in the afternoon. In the evening at the Harrow.

⁴ i.e., Cornhill-on-Tweed in the parish of Norham.

[1761. December] 12. Saturday. Came from the Harrow this morning about 3 o'clock.

At the Harrow in the evening.

[1761. December] 13. Sunday. Supt with Mr. Rumney; Dr. Doubleday, Mr. Wood and Mr. Boran⁵ present.

[1761. December] 14. Monday. Came from Berwick this morning about 10 o'clock. Got to Wooller Haugh-head about half an hour after two.

[1761.] December 15. Tuesday. From Wooller Haugh-head came to Rothbury.

[1761. December] 16. Wednesday. From Rothbury to Hallington; dined there: Mr. Soulsbye not at home: Mr. Teasdale White, Ralf Smith there. Got home at night.

Jack begun his Cordery this night. See 25th.

[1761. December] 17. Thursday. Mr. Soulsbye called, going to Parson Stokoe's.

[1761. December] 18. Friday. Mr. Soulsbye and wife, Miss Smith, Master and Miss Soulsbye din'd here. Green, Hunter, Surtees called.

[1761. December] 19. Saturday. At home all day. School broke up.

[1761. December] 20. Sunday. Mr. Green called. Gave him 28l. 10s. to pay for me. Mr. Fenwick, Wester-hall, Neddy Elliot⁶ with Mr. Smith's tenants about the dame of Humshaugh.

[1761. December] 21. Monday. At home all day.

[1761. December] 22. Tuesday. William Shaftoe, George White here. Peggy White at Hexham.

[1761. December] 23. Wednesday. Nichol Waugh here. Mr. Wear here. Peter Smith here.

[1761. December] 24. Thursday. Jack Davidson here. Jack Hubbuck here.

[1761. December] 25. Friday, Christmas Day. Jack begun Cordery, on Wednesday sen'night.

At the Bridge-end this morning.

[1761. December] 26. Saturday. Mr. Soulsbye called. Mr. Green, two Mr. Hunters here.

[1761.] December 27. Sunday. At home all day.

[1761. December] 28. Monday. At home all day.

⁵ Robert Baron, of Alnwick, successively lieutenant, captain and adjutant of the Northumberland Militia, married at Bishop Middleham, July 5, 1768. Mary, daughter and heiress of Sir Thomas Heron-Middleton, of Bowlby, North Riding of Yorkshire, fifth and last baronet of the Chipchase family. He was buried at Alnwick, 27 Oct., 1789. See new *History of Northumberland*, vol. iv., p. 342.

⁶ Edward Elliot of Haughton Strother, eldest son of Robert Elliot of the same place, was possessed of some small property at Barrasford: dying unmarried he was succeeded by his brother, Robert, one of whose granddaughters and co-heiresses, Mary Ann Elliot, married John Rawling Wilson, landing surveyor in H.M. Customs, Newcastle.

[1761. December] 29. Tuesday. Matthew Brown here: received 8 pounds. Received a letter from Mr. Adams.

[1761. December] 30. Wednesday. At home all day.

[1761. December] 31. Thursday. Jack hunting in Chollerton fields with Mr. Tulip's dogs.

Mr. Green and Dr. Hunter called. They say that Spain has declared war against England.

Here I finish this journal begun the 8th of March last past. My fingers still very weak.

JOHN DAWSON,

Brunton,

December 31st, 1761.

INDEX TO PLACES.

A

Alanus, 222
 Aberdeen, 40, 42
 Acomb, 259, 264, 279, 283, 284, 286, 288
 Acton, 263, 283
 Ailsa Craig, 41
 Aykley-heads, 85, 89
Alia Classica, 242
 Allan(dale), 238, 285
 Allanheads, 211
 Allerburn, 290
 Allerdean, 257
 Allerston in Pickering, 7, 49
 Aln, river, 223
 Alnwick, 20, 21, 49, 215, 222, 223, 234, 254, 262, 270, 271, 273, 278, 279, 285, 291, 293; castle, 20, 222, 223; school, 262, 278; abbey, 184, 187, 222
Alone, 211
 Alston, 210, 211, 212; markets, 211
 Alvenley, 139
 Alwinton, 258
Amboglanna, 213
 Ancroft, 257
 Ancrum, 228
 Anick, 259, 264
 Anstruther, 266
 Antigua, 160
 Antwerp, 24
Apiato, 211
 Apperley, 189
 Appleby, 262
 Appleton, 202
 'Apthomas,' 25, 49
 Archdeacon Newton, 8, 49
 Ardbraccan, Co. Meath, 200
 Arden, Cheshire, 139
 Ardley, 259
 Armathwaite, 142
 Arran, Isle of, 41
 Aske, 206
 Athens, 167
 Atherton, 8
 Auckland (Bishop, St. Andrew, St. Helen, West), 8, 9, 10, 12, 13, 49, 92, 115, 123, 128, 159, 183, 194, 205, 206, 207, 208

Aycliffe, 125, 168, 177
 Ayr, 40, 43, 44, 49
 Ayton, Berwickshire, 25, 49, 214
 Axwell, 240

B

Backworth, 241
 Ballymena, 46
 Bamburg, 152, 157, 256, 272
 Banff, 40
 Barford, 203
 Barnard Castle, 95, 97, 118, 158, 203, 282
 Barrasford, 286, 293
 Bass Rock, 26
 Bath, 2, 198; Guild-hall, 198; Prior Park, 194, 196, 198
 Battlewood, 228
 Bavington, 107, 177, 264, 274, 280, 282
 Beadnell, 273, 291
 Beal, 259
 Bearpark, 109, 126
 Beaufront, 235, 286; Wood-head, 258
 'Becherfield,' 225
 Beechburn, 208
 Belford, 21, 49, 260, 261, 262, 270, 272, 273, 281
 Belle-isle, 270, 274
 Bellingham, 92, 121, 223, 225, 230, 231, 232, 258, 259, 272, 284
 Bellister, 274
 'Belset,' 203
 Benton, 182, 187, 241
 Bergen, 24
 Bernicia, 217, 225, 242
 Bermore Head, 48
 Berwick, 23 24-25, 26, 49, 113, 138, 168, 173, 182, 213, 214, 215, 216, 244, 254-263, 267, 269-272, 276, 277-281, 284, 285, 288, 289, 290-293; castle, 25, 216; church, 216; bridge, 16, 24; grammar school, 262, 279; town hall, 216; Red Lion, 271, 291; Harrow, 257, 258, 259, 263, 269, 270, 271, 272, 278, 280, 282, 292, 293; Hen and Chickens, 282, 283
 Berwickshire, 213, 266

Bewcastle, 211, 231
 Bickerton, 225
 Biddie, 109
 Billyhall, 205
 Binchester, 12, 205-208
 Bingfield, 180, 264, 286
 Birdhopecraig, 225
 Birdoswald, 213
 Birkenhead, 2
 Birtley, parish of Chollerton, 231, 259, 275
 Bishopric (of Durham), 202, 239, 245
 Bishop Auckland (see Auckland)
 Bishop Middleham, 293
 Bishopthorpe, 3
 Bitchburn, 97, 167 (see Beechburn)
 Blackburn, 211
 Blakehope, 227
 Blakelaw, 259
 Blagdon, 238, 261
 Blencowe, 88, 89
 Blenkinsop, 212; castle, 212
 Bois-le-duc, 24
 Bolam, 187
 Boldon, 131, 248
 Bolland, 189
 Bollyhope (Bolihope), 209
 Bonhill, 37
 Bordeaux wine trade, 43
 Boroughbridge, 20
 Bowes, 262
 Bowlby, 293
 Bowmont river, 215, 220
 Boyne, battle of, 181
 Bradley, 80, 179, 207, 208
 Brampton, 211, 213, 231, 253
 Brancepeth, 56, 68, 106, 135, 158, 168, 179
 Brandon, 122, 220, 221
 Branton, 221
 Brant Broughton, 193
 Braxton, 218, 219, 278
 Brasside, near Durham, 77
 Breamish, river, 221
Bremenium, 228, 229
 Brenkley, 180
 Brereton, 1
 Bridgewater, 2
 Bridport, 208
 Bridy's Crags, 275
 Brigford, 231
 Brinkburn, 226
 Bristol, 160, 193
 Broadway, Co. Carmarthen, 186
 Broadstrother, 263
 Broomley, 238, 259
 Brooms, 69, 122, 151
 Brough-hall, 201

Brougham, 211
 Broughton, 258
 Broxmouth, 26
 Brunton, parish of St. John Lee, 253, 264-268, 273-277, 280-289, 293-294
 Buchan, 40
 Burnbeck, 212
 Burnhope, 210
 'Burstwick,' 258
 Burtonsides, 259
 Burtreeford, 210
 Buteland, 231
 Butsford, 112
 Butterby, 262
 Byrness in Redesdale, 225
 Bywell, 79, 96, 265, 286

C

Callaley, 225, 240
 Cambo, 277, 283, 289
 Cambridge, 52
 Cambshaugh, 259
 Cambus, Old, 25
 Cannock, 45
 Canny Wood-side, 137
 Capheaton, 231
 Carham, 214, 215, 220
 Carlbury, 203
 Carleton, 19
 Carlisle, 19, 43, 231, 232, 244, 245, 262
 Carlingwark, 45
 Carolina, 228
 Carrick, Cave of, 38, 44, 50
 Carrick-fergus, 1, 48, 50
Carvorran, 211, 212
 Carrycoats, 180, 265, 273
 Carts, 273
 Cassop, 116, 172
 Castle-Douglas, 45
Castri Aestiva, 208
Cateractonium, 201
 Catcleugh in Redesdale, 257
 Caterhouse, near Durham, 74, 88, 94, 96, 110, 125, 155, 164
 Catterick Bridge, 8, 201, 202
 Causeway-end, 45
 Cawsey-park, 270
Cervi Insula, 250
 Cessford Castle, 215
Cilurnum, 232, 234
 Chapel, near Stranraer, 45, 50
 Charleville, Ireland, 200
 Charlton, 207, 271
 Cheadle, 1, 2
 Cheeseburn Grange, 114, 184, 186, 189
 Cheshire, 1, 12

Chester on the Dee, 1, 2, 12, 24,
 43, 174
 Chester-le-Street, 15, 20, 49, 72,
 92, 115, 121, 152, 169, 173, 179,
 185, 245
 Chesters, Northumberland, 232,
 234
 Chester, or Ancrum, 228, 274, 284
 Cheviot, 220, 227
 Cheswick, 272
 Chevy Chase, 221, 227
 Chillingham, 157, 167, 222
 Chipchase, 92, 232, 254, 259, 265,
 274, 285, 286, 293
 Chirton, 270
 Chollerton, 231, 232, 265, 267, 273,
 276, 288, 294
 Chollerton Bridge-end inn, 264,
 265, 266, 268, 276, 277, 293
 Clanyboys, 46
 Claverton, near Bath, 198
 Cleadon, 238, 247
 Cleveland-hills, 251
 Coastley, 259
 Cockburnspath, 25
 Cocken, 126, 179, 246
 Cockermouth, 93
 Cockfield, Suffolk, 89
 Cocklaw Tower, 276
 Codlaw-hill, 268, 286, 287
 Coldingham, 25, 213
 Coldstream, 214
 Colchester, Essex, 17
 Colechester, Northumberland, 235,
 236
 Coleraine, 48
 Colwell, 286
 Coniscliffe, 203
 Constantinople, St. Sophia, 11, 12
 Cope Castle, 5
 Coquet river, 223, 224
 Corbridge, 212, 226, 228, 232, 235,
 236, 259, 261
Coria Ottadenorum, 228
 'Cornbury,' 203
 Cornhill, parish of Norham, 214,
 218, 219, 257, 273, 292; well,
 218
 Cork, 181
Corstopitum, 228, 235, 239
 Coxhoe, 89
 Crae, 45
 Crailing, 215
 Craster, 273
 Crawley, 221
 Crayke, 51, 52
 Cronkelton, 259
 Cronkley, 259
 Crookgate, 259

Crook-hall, 168
 Crossfell, 211
 Croxdale, 142
 Croydon, 1
 Culzean in Ayrshire, 44
 Cumberland, 210-211
 Cunningham, 38
 'Cunsley,' 203
 'Cuntellen,' 38
 Curraghmore, 242

D

Dagenham, Essex, 185
 Dala Castle (Dalley, Delaly), 230
 Dale, Cumberland, 118
 Darlington, 137, 201, 202, 203
 Dartmouth, 189
 Deira, 242
 Delicate-hall, 259
 Denisesburn, 235
 Denton, 1, 19
 Deptford, 208
 Derwent river, 238, 288
 Devil's Water, 235
 Dilston, 186, 235
 Dinsdale, 166
 Dipton, 238
 Doddington, parish of Chatton,
 290
 Doddington, Lincolnshire, 242
 'Dorington,' 290
 Douglas Castle, 45
 Doune bridge, 40
 Doxford, 281
 Dryburn, 97, 167, 216
 Dublin, 43, 106, 197, 199, 200;
 Trinity College, 197; St. Nicho-
 las, 197; Donabate, 197; Swords,
 197
 Dukesfield, 238, 267
 Dumbarton, 37, 40
 Dumfries, 40
 Dunbar, 26, 27, 40, 43, 46, 49
 Dundee, 40
 Dunfermline, 36
 Dunglas, 25, 45, 213
 Dunham Massey, 1
 Dunifell, 211
 Dunskey castle and chapel, 46
 Dunston, 183
Dunum Estuarium, 250
 Durham, 12, 14, 15, 20, 49, 51, 54-
 175, 179, 180, 193-198, 207, 262;
 cathedral, 12, 14, 15; castle,
 12, 14; college, 195; gaol and
 gaoler, 20, 51, 110, 116, 117, 122,
 149, 152, 153; Old, 97, 109, 142,
 150; county, 201-210, 245-250
 Dyons, Dyance, 113, 203

E

Eachwick, 190
 Easby, 201
 Easington in Bamburghshire, 73
 Easington, Co. Durham, 128, 129, 157, 189
 Ebchester, 239
 Eccles, 214, 255, 266
 Eden, Co. Durham, 133, 249
 'Eden' (Ayton), Berwickshire, 214
 Edgeware, 284
 Edinburgh, in the year 1635, 27-36; 39, 40, 41, 182, 192, 257, 261, 266, 267, 290, 291, 292; castle, 29; Holyrood, 29, 36; Greyfriars and other churches, 31-35, 257; College, 34, 35, 41; Parliament House, 28; lucken-booths, 29, 30; Heriot's Hospital, 31; Tolbooth, 27, 31, 33; High Street, 29
 Edlingham Castle, 223
 Egglecliffe, 125
 Eggleston, 205
 Elgin, 40, 200
 Elinghamrig Common, 285
 Elishaw, 227
 Ellenthorpe, 7, 8, 49
 Ellingham, 271
 Elsdon, 109, 220, 223, 225, 226, 227, 229, 277; rectory house, 225-6; mote-hills, 226
 Elswick, 184
 Elton, 180
 Eltringham, 238
 Elwick, Co. Durham, 128
 Elyshaw, see Elishaw
 Embleton, 183
 Enfield, 240
 Enniscoffey, 8
 Enniscorthy, 8
 Eppleton, 85, 92, 93, 114
 Esh, 76, 144
 Esher, 160
 Eskdale, 11
 Eslington, 222
 Etal, 218, 269, 270
 Eton, 128
 Evenwood, 135, 206
 Exmouth, 189
 Eye, river, 214
 Eyemouth, 214

F

Fairhead, Co. Waterford, 48
 Falkirk, 7, 36, 37, 50
 Fallowfield, 261, 273, 274

Falstone, 231
 Fangfoss, 157
 Faversham, 187
 Fawside, 92, 161
 Farne Islands, 22, 273
 Featherston, 211
 Featherstonhaugh, 211
 Felling, 184
 Felton, 181
 Fenham in Islandshire, 21, 22, 49
 Fens, 246
 Fenton, 206
 Finchale abbey, 246
 Finedon, 196
 Fileburn, 211
 Fladbury, 198
 Flass, 88, 89, 174, 263
 Flodden-field, 218, 219, 221
 Forcet, 109, 138, 142, 155
 Ford, Northumberland, 218, 219, 242; Co. Durham, 252
 Forth river, 36, 217
 Fotherley, 259
 Foulden, Berwickshire, 288
 Fourstones, 259
 Foxton, 123
 Frisby, 193
 Frosterly, 205, 209
 Fulthorpe, 83

G

Gainford, 113, 203
 Galloway, 45
 Garrigill, 55, 136
 Gateshead, 85, 106, 118, 173, 245, 259, 273
 Gaunless river, 203
 Gawthorp, 109
 Gelderdale burn, 211
 Gelston, 45
 Gibside, 8, 12, 105, 126, 174, 185, 206, 239-240
 Gilling, 181
 Glasgow in 1635, 39-41; 1, 49
 Glastonbury, 2
 Glen, river, 220
 Glenwhelt, 212, 291
 Gloucester, 2, 193, 194, 196
 Goldsborough, 7
 Gosforth, 241
 Graham's Wall, 37
 Graveline, 24
 Greasley, 193
 Greenchesters, 227, 228
 Greencroft, 177
 Greenhead, 212
 Greenwell-ford, 180
 Greenwich, 10

Greyfort, Tipperary, 240
 Grindon, 109, 272
 Guisborough, 249, 251, 252
 Gunnerton, 259
 Gunsgreen, 173
 'Gunsley,' 203

H

Habinancum, 229
 Hackness, 5
 Haddington, 40
 Haggerston, 271
 Hagg-house, 152
 Halidon, 214
 Hallington, 234, 265, 273, 277, 281, 293
 Halliwell, chapelry of Earsdon, 168
 Halton, 237, 264
 Haltwhistle, 209, 212, 231, 263, 289
 Halyards, 214
 Hampton, 198
 Hamsterly 'Castles,' 208
 Handforth, Cheshire, 1, 2, 13, 38, 45, 49
 Hanwell, Oxfordshire, 5
 Harber-house, near Durham, 119
 Hardwick, 92
 Hargill, 208
 Harle, Little, 274. See Kirk-harle
 Harlow-hill, 259
 Harram, near Ushaw, 105, 169
 Hartburn, 272
 Hartlepool, 202, 245, 249-250
 Harley, 242
 Hatherage, 277, 284
 Hatherwick, 229
 Haughhead. See Wooler Haugh-head
 Haughton Castle, 253, 264, 277, 283, 284, 285, 289, account of paper mills, 289
 Haughton Wester-hall, 264, 265, 281, 283, 285, 288, 293
 Haughton-le-Skerne, 139
 Haughton Strother, 293
 Hawkwell, 259, 267
 Hawthorn, 189
 Haydon, 274
 Healey, 259
 Heaton, 257, 261
 Hebburn, Co. Durham, 86
 Heckley, 8
 Heddon-on-the-Wall, 190, 275
 Heddon, Black, 186
 Hedley, 166

Hedgeley Moor, 221
 Hefenfeld, Heavenfield, 234, 235
 Heighington, 122
 Helagh-park, 251
 'Hemleton-row,' 147
 'Hempsideford,' 219
 Henknoll, 205
 'Heorfte,' 250
 'Heorthu,' 250
 Herdshouse, 284
 Hereford, 2
 Hermitage, parish of St. John Lee, 180
 Herrington, 161
 Hetton-le-Hole, 208
 Hesledon, 153
 Hesleyside, 231
 Hethpool, 257
 Hexham, 77, 182, 211, 212, 223, 226, 231, 234, 235, 253, 254, 256, 258, 259, 260, 263, 264, 265, 266, 267, 268, 269, 270, 271, 273, 274, 275, 277, 278, 279, 280, 281, 284, 285, 286, 288, 289, 293; Grammar school, 262, 276; Tyne mills, 285
 Hexhamshire, 256
 Highbalk, parish of Corbridge, 261, 267
 High-cross, 8
 High-field, 288
 Hilton-on-the-Wear, 251
 Hilton, parish of Staindrop, 113, 129
 'Holdenby,' 202
 Holland, 1
 Hollands, 259
 Holland House, 5
 Hollings, 259
 Holmeside, parish of Lanchester, 67, 92, 102, 115
 Holy Island, description of, 21-24, 49
 Horgil, 208
 Hornby, 202
 Horncliffe, 278
 Horsley in Redesdale, 253
 Houghton-le-Spring, 93, 109, 165, 208
 Howdon Pans, 243
 Howtell, 261
 Hubback, 280
 Hugh-mill, 259
 Hull, 292
 Humbleton, 220, 221, 227
 Hume Castle, 219
 Humshaugh, 264, 265, 268, 269, 273, 274, 276, 277, 281, 283, 286, 287, 293

Huntley Nab, 252
 Hurworth, 135, 146, 153
 Hutton, 7
 Hutton Bonville, 187
 'Hy,' Eye, 214

I

Innerwick Castle, 26
 Inverness, 40, 42
 Ireland, emigration to, 42; 196,
 197
 Irthing, river, 231
 Irvine (Erwin), 40, 41, 42, 43, 44,
 48, 49
 Islandshire, 22
 Isle of Dogs, 208

J

Jamaica, 286, 287
 Jarrow church and dedication
 stone, 247
 Jedburgh, 215, 226, 286
 Jerviswood, 215

K

Keldholm, near Kirkby Moorside,
 90
 Kelloe, 143
 Kensington, 5
 Kelton, 45
 Kensington, 173
 Kenton, 157
 Kenward, 185
 Kepier, 108, 130, 137, 161, 179
 Kibblesworth, 180, 181
 Kilham, 220
 Kilhope, 210; Kilhopehead, 210
 Kilkhampton, 128
 Killingworth, 182, 241
 Kilwinning, 43
 King's-road, near Bristol, 2
 King's Seat, near Flodden, 219
 Kingston, 258
 Kingston, Jamaica, 287
 Kinsale, 182
 'Kirk Aluf,' 211
 Kirkharle, 258, 286 (see Harle).
 Kirkhaugh, 211
 Kirklington, 205, 207
 Kirknewton, 173, 220, 263
 Knapton, Warwickshire, 24
 Knaresdale, 211
 Kyle, 38
 Kylvoe, 269

L

Lakenham, Norfolk, 125
 Lamberton, 214

Lamb Shield, near Hexham, 259
 Lambton, 20, 134, 149, 181
 Lamesley, 88, 174
 Lanchester, 102
 Langley, 108
 Laswade, 35
 Layton, 109
 Leadhills, 238
 Lee, 214
 Lee-hall, 231
 Leeds, 78, 261
 Leeming-lane, 8
 Leith, in 1635, 31, 35, 37; 42
 Leighlin, Old, 197
 Lemington, 180, 222, 223
 Lesbury, 279
 Leven river, 251
 Levens, 121
 Leytonstone, 88
 Lichfield, 161
 Liddell, 231
 Liddesdale, 215
 Lilburn, 221
 Limerick, 197
 Lindisfarne, 217, 218, 245
 Lincoln's Inn, 193
 Linlithgo, 36, 40, 50
 Lintz, 271
 Liverpool, 93
 Lismore, 199
 Llanvord, Carmarthenshire, 185
 Loanend, 277
 Lomond, Loch, and its floating
 island, 38
 Longhoughton, 279, 283
 Longtown, 231
 Longwittton, 273
 London, 16, 89, 171, 174, 176, 187,
 191, 192, 222, 261, 264, 267, 270,
 283, 286; St. Bartholomew's
 Hospital, 191
 Lothian, East, 213
 Loudside, 259
 Ludlow, 2
 Lumley Castle, 15, 245, 246
 Lutterworth, 8
 Lynn, 185
 Lysick, 93
 Lysterfield, Co. Roscommon, 197

M

Madrid, 11
 Magi, 203
 Magna, 211, 212
 Magee, Island of, 47, 48
 Maiden-way, 211
 Mainsforth, 54
 Malpas, 1

Malton, Old, 111
 Man, Isle of, 160
 Markham, East, 193
 Marston, 9
 Matfin, 261, 282
 Mayfield, Sussex, 187
 May, Isle of, 27
 Meath, 199
 Mellerstain, 215
 Melrose, 213, 215
 Melton Constable, 242
 Merse, 213, 214
 Mickleton in Lonsdale, 134
 Middleton, 263
 Middle-fell, 211
 Milfield, 219, 263
 Milkwell-burn, 256
 Military Way from Newcastle to
 Carlisle, 212, 232, 244, 245, 291
 Minehead, 2
 Minibole, 50
 Ministeracres, 271
 Mollersteads, 267
 Monkchester, 243
 Monkridge, 225
 Monkwearmouth, 248
 Moorhouse, 259
 Morebattle, 215
 Morpeth, 19, 20, 49, 127, 190, 211,
 223, 241, 262, 263, 264, 265, 267,
 268, 269, 270, 272, 281, 286, 289
 Morton-house, 109, 111, 154
 Mount Grace, 79, 108, 135
 Mull of Cantyre, 48
 Murton, near Tweedmouth, 22, 23
 Murton. See Morton-house
 Murray, 40
 Musselborough, 27, 37, 49
 Mytton, Co. York, 113

N

Nafferton, 169
 Naworth, 213
 Needspeth, 259
 Nesbit, 153, 155
 Nettlesworth, 110, 205
 Newbiggin, 228, 256, 270
 Newbottle, 92
 Newbrough, 259, 274, 288
 Newburn, 259
 Newbury, 200
 Newby, 261
 Newcastle, description of, in 1635,
 15-16, 19; 12, 20, 68, 69, 78, 79,
 88, 89, 109, 113, 114, 118, 119,
 125, 157, 166, 168, 171, 176-189,
 190-192, 206, 207, 209, 211, 213,
 222, 223, 226, 232, 234, 235, 241,

243-245, 247, 253, 254, 256, 257,
 258, 259, 260, 261, 265, 273, 275,
 277, 278, 280, 290, 293; castle
 244; churches, 12, 16, 243-244;
 bridge, 15, 19, 245; Pandon
 Gate, 244; Tomlinson library,
 244; glass houses, 244
 Nent, river, 210
 Newton, near Durham, 71, 139,
 147, 164
 Newton, East, Yorkshire, 131
 Newton, Long, 161, 164
 Newton-hall, Bywell, 259
 Newton Garths, 107
 Newtown, 200
 Newark, 79, 193, 265, 266
 Nine-banks, 275
 Norham, 22, 173, 217, 218; castle,
 217; church, 217, 218
 Normanby, 109, 140
 Northallerton, 251
 Northampton, 192
 Northgrain, 210
 Norton, 146
 Northumberland, 211-244
 Northumbria, kingdom of, 216-217
 Nunnikirk, 107, 270, 272
 Nunlands, 272
 'Nunnum,' 237
 Nunshouse, 80
 Nunwick, 232, 241, 268, 274

O

Oakham, 193
 Okerland, 258
 Oldwark, 205
 Orchardton, 45
 Ordley, 259
 Orton, 210
 Ossory, 199
 Otterburn, 225, 228; Field of,
 227; Camphill, 227
 Ouse, river, 3
 'Outon,' near Durham, 114, 120
 Overacres, 226, 229
 Oxford, 1

P

Pawston (Paston), 220, 257, 271
 Pedgebank, Co. Durham, 184
 Pelton, 277
 Pendragon Castle, 213
 Penrith, 211, 212
 'Penval Craig,' 242
 Percy's Cross, 221
 Perth (St. Johnston) 40, 43
 Peterborough, 246
 Pepper Arden, 139

Picts' Wall, 19
 Piercebridge, 8, 203
 Pimlico, 145
 Pitmeddan, 265
 Pitsburn, 208
 Pittington, 20, 94, 111, 135
 Plessey, 187
 Plawsworth, 144
 Pondicherry, 277
Pons Ælis, 244
 Ponteland, 19
 Portpatrick, 1, 42, 45, 46, 48, 50
 Portsmouth, 271
 Prendergest, 173
 'Press,' Berwickshire, 271
 Pressen, 291
 Preston in Tynemouthshire, 94,
 165
 Preston Pans, 27
 Prudhoe Castle, 20, 238

Q

Quarington, 126
 Quarryhill, 80, 146
 Quebec, 259

R

Raby Castle, 204, 205
 Rampgill, 210, 211
 Rathlin, Isle of, 48
 Rede, river, 227, 228, 230, 231, 232
 Redesdale, 226, 230
 Redesmouth, 262
 Ribchester, 228
 Ribley, near Northampton, 218
 Ribston, 7
 Richmond, 123
 Riding, 238, 267
 Ridley, Cheshire, 8
 Ridley-hall, 277, 291
 Ringing-rock, 38, 45
 Ringstead, 125
 Rise, 196
 Rochester, Kent, 16
 Rochester. Redesdale, 225, 228
 Rochester (Rudchester), Tyndale,
 259
 Romaldkirk, 99, 177
 Roman Wall. See Wall
 Roman inscriptions, 212, 228, 229,
 230, 233, 234, 236, 237, 238, 239
 Rothbury, 223, 224, 226, 234, 258,
 269, 273, 280, 283, 289, 293;
 rectory house, 224; school, 224;
 benefice, 223; Thrum, 224;
 Newtown, 224, 225; Old, 224
 Rothwell, 184
 Rowley-burn, 235
 Roxburghshire, 214

Royalty, in Northamshire, 218
 Ryal, parish of Stamfordham, 257
 Ryan, Loch, 45
 Ryehill, 273
 Ryle, parish of Whittingham, 278
 Russia, 160

S

Sadlingburn, 210
 St. Albans, 242
 — Andrews, 40
 — Anthony's, 88
 — Blazey, 198
 — Denis, 13
 — John's Chapel, Weardale, 210
 — John Lee, 253, 261, 284
 — Oswald's, 234, 286, 288
 Sandhoe, 259
 Sandhutton, 6
 Saxton, 6
 Scarborough, 73, 162, 256
 Scone, 36
 'Scythlescester,' 234
 Scottish Islands, 41, 47
 Seacroft, 207
 Seaham, 132
 Seale, Co. Leicester, 137
 Seaton, 207, 263
 Seaton Delaval, 182, 241-242, 284
 Seaton-house, N.B., 27
 Sedgefield, 109, 128, 197, 207
Segedunum, 241, 242
 Seghill, 241
 Selaby, 204
 Selkirk, 214, 215
 Selling, Kent, 44
 Setoun, N.B., 40
 Sewenshields, 276
 Shawcross, 45
 Shele-miln, 107
 Sherborn Hospital, 147, 161;
 House, 205
 Shield-hall in Slaley, 275
 Shields, North, 16, 18, 243, 261,
 278
 Shields, South, 116, 144, 173, 184,
 243
 Shields, salt pans, 16, 17, 18, 27,
 243, 244
 Shincliffe, 78, 82, 138, 156, 159
 Shoreston, 256
 Shortmoor, 259
 Shotlington, 285
 Shotley, 96, 137
 Shrewsbury, 2
 Shilchester, 234
 Silksworth, 146
 Simonburn, 231, 232, 275, 280, 284,
 285, 288

Skelton Castle, 76, 158
 Skerne, river, 202
 Slaley, 259, 269
 Southampton, 199
 Spain, court of, 11, 294
 Spital, near Berwick, 269, 270, 280,
 282, 292
 Stagshawbank, 276
 Staincroft, 230
 Staindrop, 203, 204
 Stamfordham, 259, 267, 285
 Stanhope, 12, 102, 207, 209, 210
 Stannington, 187
 Stanton, 265
 Startforth, 135, 155
 Staward, 118, 259
 Steel-hall, 265, 280
 Stelling, 277
 Stirling, 36, 40
 Stockton, 72, 79, 94, 125, 250-2
 Stokesley, 251
 Stonecroft, 230
 'Stone-hall' church, 211
 Streatlam, 174
 Stranraer, 47
 Stranton, 114
 Studley, 20
 Sunderland, 97, 192, 241, 248, 249,
 252
 Sunderland Bridge, 161
 Sutton Coldfield, 93
 Swale, river, 201
 Swinburn, 232, 259, 276; castle,
 232

T

Talais, 270
 Tallentire, 188, 274
 Tarsset, 230
 Tecket, 264
 Tees, river, 202, 203, 211
 Temple Newsam, 4
 Thetford, Suffolk, 185
 Thirlwall, 212
 Thockrington, 119
 Thornley, 109, 140
 Thornton, 230, 277, 278
 Thorp-thewles, 147, 166, 167
 Thorp-on-the-Hill, 4
 Thorp-perrow, 180
 Threepwood, 274
 Throckley, 259, 267
 Thropton, 224, 225
 Throwley, 44
 Thruntoft, 179
 Thrum, the, near Rothbury, 224
 Thurerof, 166
 Till, river, 221

Tina, 208
 Tinnensfell, 213
 Tiviotdale, 214, 215
 Tiverton, 198
 Topcliffe, 20
 Torbay, 189
 Tosson, 225
 Trent, river, 217
 Tribley, Co. Durham, 20
 Trimdon, 91, 133, 134, 166, 170
 Troughend, 225, 229
Tueda, 215
Tunnocetum, 242
 Tunstal, 83, 102, 162
 Tweed, river, 215, 216, 218, 244
 Tweedmouth, 257, 261, 271, 272,
 279, 280, 291, 292
 Twizel in Northhamshire, 218, 219
 Twizel in Bamberghshire, 290
 Tyne, river, 17-18, 211, 212, 213,
 225, 230-231, 238, 242, 243, 245,
 247, 265, 291; salt pans, 17-18
 Tynemouth, 168, 192, 231, 242,
 259, 271; castle, 15, 20; priory
 church, 243
 Tyndale, 230

U

Ubbanford, 217
 Unthank, 97, 151, 161, 278
 Urney, Ireland, 197

V

Vedra, 208, 225, 248
 Venezuela, 160
Vindomara, 239
Vinovium, 208

W

Wakefield, 3, 49
 Walhoope burn, 210
 Wall, township and village, 253,
 258, 260, 264, 279, 280, 283
 Wall, the Roman, 19, 37, 211-212,
 232, 236, 244, 276
 Wall-craggs, 273
 Wallsend, 187, 243
 Wallingford, 185
 Wallington, 225, 277
 Walltown, 274
 Walwick, 261, 273, 276, 277, 284;
 Chesters, 232; grange, 232
 Wangford, Suffolk, 185
 Wardon, 262, 268
 Wardrew, 268
 Wark-on-Tyne, 232
 Wark-on-Tweed, 167, 214, 219,
 220; castle, 219, 220

Warkworth Castle, 20, 224; Hermitage, 224
 Warrenton, 255
 Waterford, 2, 8, 199
 Watling-street, 8, 228, 236
 Wear, river, 195, 205, 209, 210, 213, 245, 246, 248
 Weardale, 210, 238
 Wearhead, 210
 Wearmouth (Bishop and Monk), 96, 157, 167, 173, 192, 247, 248
 See Sunderland
 Welburn, parish of Kirkdale, 51, 53
 Welhope, 210
 Wells, 2
 Westgate in Weardale, 210
 Westmoreland, 106
 Westerhall, see Haughton Westerhall
 Westoe, 116
 Whickham, 77, 118, 119, 240
 Whitburn, 137, 248
 Whitchester, 107, 230
 Whitehall, near Chester-le-Street, 20
 Whitehouse, parish of Ryton, 240
 Whitkirk, 207
 Whitley, 282
 Whitley Castle, 208, 211, 212
 Whittingham, 221, 225, 263, 277, 282, 283, 289
 Whittonstall, 238, 259
 Whitworth, 189
 Wigton, 38
 Willimoteswick, 180
 Willington, 122

Wilmington, Carolina, 263
 Windgate, 127, 130, 135
 Windlestone, 123
 Winlaton, 240
 Witherslack, Westmorland, 120
 Witton, 122
 Witton Gilbert, 69, 86, 87, 88, 118, 144, 162
 Wittón Castle, 208
 Witton-le-Wear, 152
 Wolsingham, 19, 164, 209
 Woodburn in Redesdale, 229-230
 Woodhall, parish of Alwinton, 258
 Woodhead, 3, 166, 180, 212
 'Woodlaw,' 189
 Wooden, parish of Lesbury, 182
 Woodside, 225
 Wooler, 215, 220, 221, 227, 261, Haughhead inn, 221, 263, 277, 280, 290, 293
 Woolley-burn-foot, Allandale, 118
 Worsall, 121, 250
 Worth Grange, 208
 Wylam, 259

Y

Yarm, 250-251; hospital, 251; Friary, 251
 Yeavinger, 220, 290
 Yetholm, 215, 220
 Yetlington, 225
 York, 3, 4, 5, 9, 16, 49, 52, 92, 105, 235, 261; Minster, 3, 4; Sir Arthur Ingram's house, 4, 5
 Yorkshire, 166, 250, 251, 256, 257, 260

INDEX TO PERSONAL NAMES.

A

- Abdell, William, 84
 Adams, Benjamin, 263, 283; Edward, 283; Mr., 292, 294
 Adamson, Anne, 116; Barbara, 116; Blythman, 116, 118; Cuthbert, 78, 159; C. E. cited, 159; Dorothy, 116; Elizabeth, 78, 85, 116, 159; Eleanor, 118; Humphry, 174; Jane, 159; John, 78; Margaret, 116; Mary, 159, 160; Ralph, 116; Robert, 116, 153; Thomas, 159; Thomasin, 109; William, 116; William Blythman, 116; Parson, 109
 Addison, Dorothy, 191, 192; Joseph, 191, 192; John, 143
 Adair, William, 46
 Ailsa, Marquess of, 41
 Airey, George, 118; Sarah, 191
 Akenside, Mark, family register, 190-192; biography, 192; Aaron, 191; Abraham, 190, 191; Dorothy, 191; Jane, 191; Mark (father and son), 190, 191, 192, 193; Mary, 190, 191, 192; Ruth, 191; Thomas, 191; William, 190, 191
 Aldeburgh, —, 49
 Alder, Mary, 258; Ralph, 278; Robert, 258; William, 278, 279, 286; Mr., 292
 Alexander II., King of Scots, 216, 230
 Alfred, King, 217
 Alfwald, King, 234
 Allan (Allen), Ralph, letters addressed to, 195-198; biography, 198; Elizabeth, 57, 198; John, 198; Philip, 198; Ralph, 194-198; Thomas, 181; William, the piper, 290
 Allgood of Nunwick, 232; Esther, 267; George, 241; Jane (Lady), 241, 265, 274; Lancelot (Sir Lancelot), 241, 265, 267, 285, 292; Robert, 241, 265; Mr., 260; Mrs., 274
 Alison (Allison, Allinson, Allenson), Abraham, 84; Anne, 60, 72; Anthony, 69, 85, 175; Catherine, 22; Cuthbert, 159; Elizabeth, 144; George, 22; John, 72; Marmaduke, 123, 126; Mary, 126, 143; Thomas, 72, 133
 Allibone, Barbara, 185; Sir Richard, 185
 Alvanley, Lord, 139
 Alvey, Yelderd, vicar of Newcastle, 12
 Andrews, Anne, 96; John, 66, 96; Margery, 66; Robert, 267
 Anderson, Anne, 267; Sir Francis, 179; Jane, 179; Robert, 267; T—, 284
 Anick, William, 266
 Annand, William, of Ayr, 44; Dean of Edinburgh, 44
 Anstruther, Anne, 266; Sir Philip, 266
 Antrim, Earl of, 48
 Appdale, William, 84
 Appleby, Frances, 103
 Archbold, John, 104
 Archdeacon Dominic, 181; Mary, 181
 Archer, Thomas, 210; William, 210; Mrs., 287
 Arden, Edward, 139; Crewe, 139; John, 139; Laetitia, 139; Ralph, 139
 Armorer, Alexander, postmaster at Alnwick, 20; Margaret, 271
 Armstrong, Archibald, the Court Fool, 11; Elizabeth, 87; Frances, 287; Jane, 284, 287; Rebecca, 66; Simon, 284; Thomas, 66
 Arnold, Dorothy, 60; Frederick (John Frederick), 60, 130
 Arrowsmith, Henry, 86; John, 91
 Arundel, Elizabeth, 58, 85, 140; Jane, 59; Robert, 140; Thomas, 58, 59, 68, 138
 Ashburnham, Elizabeth, Countess of, 240; John, Earl of, 240
 Astley, Edward, 242; Rhoda, 242
 'Aten,' Lord, 25

Atkinson, Ann, 106, 125; George, 72; Henry, 143; John, 125; Richard, 147; Thomas, 262; Laird, 137
 Atterbury, Bishop, 254
 Aubone, Catherine, 180; Frances, 180; Jane, 180; Phillis, 180; Thomas, 180; William, 180, 184, 188
 'Awther Long,' see Ouchterlony
 Aynsley of Threepwood, 274; Gaw-en, 274; John, 274; Susan, 68
 Ayre, Nicholas, 155; Reginald, 137; Dr. Samuel, 137
 Ayreson, Alice, 57; Anne, 57; Christopher, 56, 57; Elizabeth, 56, 57; Frances, 56, 57, 172; George, 57; Hannah, 57; Isabel, 57; John, 56, 57, 125, 172; Margaret, 56, 57, 125; Mary, 56; Matilda, 56; Richard, 57; Thomas, 56, 57; William, 57
 Ayton, Hannah, 92; John, 92, 161; 'esquire,' 161

B

Bacon, Christopher, 135; Dorothy, 118; Isabel, 207; John, 118, 207, 274; Mrs., 274
 Backhouse, —, 65, 71, 143
 Baddeley, Anne, 90; Casandra, 90; Dulcibella, 90; Martha, 90; Robert, 90
 Bagshaw, Dr. Henry, 165; Madam, 165; Mary, 165
 Bainbridge, Anne, 124; John, 128; Raiph, 89, 124, 158
 Bailey (Belley, Bayley), Christobel, 92; Dorothy, 103; George, 215; Jane, 130; John, 131; William, 45, 92, 156
 Bailey and Culley, cited 221
 Bailes, Mary, 93
 Baister, John, 76; Sarah, 76
 Baker, Captain George, 147
 Ballant, Anne, 94
 Bancks, John, 161
 Bamburgh, Thomas, 259, 279, 281; —, 269
 Barkas, George, 124
 Barker, Mary, 180; Robert, 155
 Barnes, Ambrose, 181, 182, 186; Joseph, 182, 186, 187
 Baron, George, 259; Mary, 293; Captain Robert, 293
 Barry, Thomas, Canon of Glasgow, 227

Barwick, George, 120; John, Dean of Durham, 120; Nicholas, 120
 Barnsfather, Magdalen, 74
 Bates, C. I. cited, 202, 218, 225, 234; Margaret, 168; Richard, 168; Thomas, 259
 Batey, John, 93; Thomasin, 93; Bathurst, Mr. Justice, 281
 Batmeson, 'Mady,' 137
 Baxter, Elizabeth, 62; Thomas, 61; William, 61, 62, 78
 Beard, —, 255, 256
 Beaumont (Beaumont), Delavel, 157; Elizabeth, 157; Hammond, 157; Rev. Hammond (father and son), 129, 157; Margaret, 157; Mary, 157; Mrs., 129
 Bec (Bek), Bishop, 9, 245
 Beckles, Elizabeth, 112
 Beckworth, Edward, 135, 166; Elizabeth, 135, 166; Frances, 166; Thomas, 166
 Bede, the Venerable, 14, 218
 Bee, Jacob, Chronicle of Births, Marriages and Mortality, 54-175; pedigree, 55; Anne, 55, 58, 96; Barbara, 55; Cuthbert, 138; Elizabeth, 55, 61, 108, 175; Jacob, 54, 55, 56, 60, 104, 108, 136, 148, 175; Jane, 55; John, 55; Margaret, 55, 61, 87; Nicholas, 55, 56, 58, 60, 61, 136; Ralph, 55; Thomas, 55
 Bell, Anne, 77, 118; Arthur, 71; George, 264, 279, 281; Jane, 283; John, 112, 178; Nell, 69; Robert, 156; Thomas, 77, 264, 279; William, 77, 118, 169; Mrs., 280; Laird, 264, 279, 281; of Acomb, 264
 Bellasis (Belesyse), Margaret, 154; Timothea, 109; Sir William, 109, 154
 Bellingham, Thomas, 121
 Belly, see Bailey
 Benedict, Bishop, 247, 248
 Bennet, Benjamin, 192
 Benson, Isabel, 101; John, 83, 101, 138, 170; Martin, Bishop of Gloucester, 195
 Bentham, Christopher, 2
 Best, Ursula, 139
 Beverley, Richard, 110; Robert, 87
 Bewchanon, Jacob, 97. See Blew-cannon
 Beza, 10
 Binion, Anne, 69, 114; Jane, 69; John, 164; Thomas, 114, 121
 Bishops, The Seven, 185

- Black, Alexander, 276
 Blackett, Anne, 261; Barbara, 206; Frances, 206; Sir Edward, 254, 261, 262, 263, 268, 280, 282, 288, 289; John, 107, 257; Captain John Erasmus, 254, 256, 257, 261, 263, 266, 282, 283, 292; memoir, 257; Martha, 257; Sarah, 257; Sir Walter, 209, 210, 238, 244; Sir William, 171, 179, 188; Mrs., 269
 Blacklock, —, 276
 Blair, James, 42, 43, 46, 50; Robert, cited, 236
 Blakiston, Anne, 111; Barbara, 12, 185, 206; Elizabeth, 105, 139, 174; Francis and Frances, 168, 171, 174, 206; Henry, 8, 49, 105; Lucy, 171; Marmaduke, 139; Margaret, 125, 126, 164; Mary, 8, 111; Ralph (Sir Ralph), 206; Robert, 168; Roger, 126; Tobias, 125, 164; William (Sir William), 8, 12, 105, 111, 126, 206, 207; Madam, 105; Captain, 121
 Blareton, Mary, 85
 Blencowe, Elizabeth, 88, 89
 Blenkinsop, Anne, 160; Anne Jane, 160; Cuthbert, 160; Jane, 160, 274; John, 160, 274; Laetitia, 160; Mary, 160; Peter, 160; Thomas, 162; William Blythman, 160
 Blewcanon, Matthew, 98. See Bewchanon
 Blythman, Elizabeth, 116; Mary, 78; William, 98, 116
 Brocksby, Eppy, 148. See Botchby
 Bodger, —, 90
 Bolderson Mary, 85
 Bonham, Francis W., 197
 Bonner, Elizabeth, 180; Joseph, 187; Sarah, 88; Timothy, 187; William, 88
 Bonney, Mr., 159
 Booth, Anne, 135; Sir George, 1; Robert (Sir Robert), 135; Susanna, 1; brother-in-law, 17
 Borrow, John, 111
 Botchby (Botcherby), Appelina, 151; Eppy, 151; Thomas, 106; see Brocksby
 Boutflower, Thomas, 189; William, 189
 Bowes, Anne, 80, 161; Barbara, 184; Catherine, 80; Cuthbert, 137; Elizabeth, 80, 137, 146, 174; Edward, 137; George, 146, 161; Henry, 184, 189; Margaret and Margery, 80; Mary Eleanor, 240; Mary, 146; Ralph, 80; Thomas, 80, 146; William (Sir William), 80, 174; of Gibside, 239-240
 Bowey, Elizabeth, 65; James, 264; John, 65
 Bowman, John, 139
 Bowser, Mary, 162; Thomas, 162
 Boyd, Hugh, 45, 50
 Boydell, Mary, 207
 Brabant, Dukes and Earls of, 217; Sir Henry, 184; John, 184
 Bradford, —, 10
 Brage, Eleanor, 97
 Brandling, Anne, 184, 187; Charles, 184, 187; Ralph, 184, 186; Robert, 184
 Brass, Anne, 105; John, 161; Mary, 88; Thomas, 88; William, 134
 Brice, Henry, 103; Richard, 151
 Brereton, Sir William, journal, 3-50; biography, 1; Cicely, 1; Margaret, 1; Thomas, 1; William, 1
 Briggs, Frances, 104; Thomas, 104
 Brinton, John, 264
 Britain, Henry, 71, 136
 Breers, Margaret, 84
 Brocket, Elizabeth, 172; William, 98-172
 Bromley, Isabella, 153; Mary, 155; Robert, 153, 155
 Browell, Mark, diary, 176-189; biography, 176; Edward, 176, 177, 178, 187; Elizabeth, 176, 177, 187; Frances, 177, 178; George, 176, 178; Jane, 176; Julia, 177, 178; Margaret, 176, 187; Mark, 187; Mark, jun., 177-178; William, 177
 Brown, Anne, 81, 145; Anthony, 259; Barbara, —; Bart., 69; Dorothy, 60; Elizabeth, 71, 78, 105, 160, 163, 263; Gerard, 163; Hume, cited, 2, 24, 26; Isaac, 280, 291; Jane, 163; John, 108, 145, 163, 287; Margaret, 77, 101; Mary, 80; Martha, 147; Mary, 80; Matthew, 73, 294; Michael, 73; Philip, 122, 124; Richard, 71, 73, 76, 122, 147, 161; Rowland, 76; Simon, 117; Thomas, 60, 72, 105, 124, 160, 263; William, cited, 46, 251, 252; William, 146, 259; Mr., 284; Mr., of Doxford, 281; Mr., of Kirkharle, 286

Bruce, J. C., cited, 16; Peter, 251;
 Robert, 251; Private, 278
 Brumell, Elizabeth, 180
 Brunswick-Wolfenbuttel, Duke of,
 274
 Bryen, Ann, 72
 Bryson, Elizabeth, 74
 Bucer, 10
 Buck, Christian, 279
 Bucket, Buney, 99
 Buckley, Elizabeth, 98; Margaret,
 98
 Buckingham, Duke of, 11
 Bullinger, 10
 Bullock, Anne, 147; George, 147;
 Margaret, 147
 Bulmer, Jane, 148
 Burdas (Burdus) Anne, 69; Eliza-
 beth, 67, 115; Jane, 75; Joseph,
 259; Mary, 67; Michael, 259;
 Thomas, 67, 115
 Burden, Alice, 95; George, 122;
 Mary, 86; Robert, 82
 Burnett, Bishop, 41; Frances, 91,
 175; Margaret, 41; Robert, 91,
 175; Thomas, 91
 Burnup, Jane, 121; John, 113;
 Thomas, 69
 Burke, Farnham, Norroy King of
 Arms, cited, 205
 Burrell of Howtell, 261; Burdon,
 65; Christopher, 65; Cuthbert,
 76; William, 261; Mr., 165
 Burton, James, 259; Nicholas, 96;
 Lady, 149
 Busby, Dorothy, 172; Henry, 166,
 172; John, 166
 Butler, Bishop, of Durham, 209
 Buttery, Sarah, 70; Thomas, 71,
 151
 Byerley, Margaret, 98
 Byers, Jane, 92; William, 92

C

Cadwalla, 235
 Calderwood, David, 28
 Caley, Frances, 258; William, 258
 Calixtus II., Pope, 251
 Callis, William, 27
 Calvin, 10
 Camden, cited, 230, 241
 Campbell, Captain, 259, 267, 275;
 Lieutenant, 259
 Canute, King, 204
 Carde, Anne, 144
 Carey, Sir Henry, 10; Sir Robert,
 22

Carker, Edward, 101
 Carlisle, Bishop of, patron of
 Rothbury, 223
 —, Earl of, founder of Brampton
 almshouses, 213
 Carnaby, Jane, 147
 Carr of Cocken, 246
 Carr of Ford, 218
 Carr, Anne, 270; Isabel, 114, 179;
 Jane, 179; John, 259; Leonard,
 19; Mary, 97; Sir Ralph, 179,
 188; William (Sir William), 102,
 188, 190, 191, 270; Mrs., 97
 Carrick, —, 268
 Carter, Sarah, 260; William, 259,
 260
 Cartwright, Sarah, 103; Bishop
 Thomas, 103
 Cassilis, David, Earl of, 44; Gil-
 bert, Earl of, 44; John, Earl of,
 41
 'Cassop John,' 166
 'Catch,' Captain, 104
 Catcheside, Margaret, 98; Sarah,
 164; Thomas, 98
 Cay, Frances, 271; Jane, 96; John,
 271
 Cecil, Anne, 11; William, Lord
 Burleigh, 11
 Cedwall, King, 234, 235. See Cad-
 walla
 Ceolfrid, Abbot, 247
 Ceolwulf, King, 218
 Challoner of Guisborough, 253;
 Dame Joan, 252; Sir Thomas,
 252
 Chamney, William, collection of
 engraved portraits, 200
 Champney, Elizabeth, 258; Tho-
 mas, 258
 Chandler, Edward, Bishop of
 Durham, 197
 Chapman, Anne, 72; George, 82,
 134; Margaret, 142; Robert, 78;
 William, 142, 169; —, 89
 Charles I., 11, 36, 40, 52, 53
 Charles II., 111, 183, 184, 186
 Charlton of the Bower, 262; of Lee
 Hall, 231; Edward, 231, 262, 277;
 James, 268; John, 259; Lionel,
 229; Mary, 287; Rannell, 287;
 Teresa, 231; William, 262, 287,
 288; Mr., 261, 267
 Chesterfield, Philip Stanhope, first
 Earl of, 209
 Chesters, Sergeant, 291
 Chicken of Great Whittington,
 264
 Chilton, Robert, 132

- Chipchase, Margaret, 92, 111; Mary, 133; Rebecca, 146; William, 85, 111, 133, 146, 154
 Church, Anthony, 162; Barbara, 162; Cassandra, 162; Cuthbert, 162; Elizabeth, 162; Frances, 79, 162; Isabell, 99, 162; James, 79, 134, 135, 162; John, 99, 162; Margaret, 135, 144; Mary, 162; Thompson, 162; William, 144, 162; Mrs., 75, 167
 Clark, Anne, 89; Charles, 168; George, 79; James, 68; John, 89, 100; Margaret and Margery, 153, 168, 188; Michael, 168; William, 94; Mr., 107
 Clavering of Calally, 225; Elizabeth, 177; George, 177; Sir Thomas, 240; esquire, 152
 Clay, J. W., cited, 5, 51, 252
 Clayton, John, 97
 Claxton, Sir John, 205; Mary, 205
 Cliffe, Thomas, 87
 Clifford, Lieutenant, 219
 Clement, James, 127
 Clephan, James, cited, 16
 Clough, Elizabeth, 148; Thomas, 87
 Clout, Nan, 145
 Coats, Mary, 108; John, 259
 Cock, Ann, 86, 179; John, 86; Ralph, 16, 179
 Cogdon, John, 168; Robert, 102
 Cole, Dame Catherine, 168; Elizabeth, 106; James, 106; Nicholas (Sir Nicholas), 106, 137, 179, 183, 186; Sir Ralph, 168, 179; Thomas, 137
 Collingwood, Alexander, 254, 278; Anne, 270; Edward, 270; Sarah, 257; Lord, 257
 Collinson, Nicholas, 59; Thomas, 59, 130
 Colmore, Mary, 113; Thomas, 113
 Coltman, Anthony, 93; Mary, 71
 Comber, Dean of Durham, 131, 148, Mrs., 131
 Comyn, Anne, 158; Jane, 141, 153; Simon, 141, 153. See Cumin
 Conyers, Bet, 62; Sir Christopher, 134; John (Sir John), 110, 121; Robert, 110; William, 72; Mr., 115
 Cook, Barbara, 82; Mary, 82; of Hexham, 278; —, 267
 Cookson, Mrs., 269
 Cooper, Abraham, 153; Averill, 169; Catherine, 153; Robert, 95; Thomas, 90, 91. See Cowper
 Cope, Sir Anthony, 5; Sir Walter, 5
 Corbett, Abraham, 178
 Corby, Nicholas, 136; T—, 280
 Corner, Mary, 109; Matthew, 109; Thomas, 150; William, 86, 152
 Corney, Robert, 150
 Cornforth, Isabel, 156; Elizabeth, 101; Robert, 108, 156, 169, 178
 Cosin, Bishop of Durham, 113, 128, 149; Anne, 128
 Cospatric, Earl of March, 214
 Cotesworth, Anne, 180; John, 180, 184
 Coulson, Anne, 55, 66, 94; Christopher, 64, 76, 120; Elizabeth, 67; John, 64, 65, 66, 259; Joseph, 62, 83; Margaret, 138; Mary, 65, 120; Richard, 55, 66, 67, 94; Stephen, 83; Thomas, 64, 67; William, 287
 Cowper, Spencer, Dean of Durham, 196. See Cooper
 Coxon, Elizabeth, 276
 Cradock, Dorothy, 113, 130; John, 113; Sir Joseph, 123; Thomas, 123, 130; Mrs., 73
 Craggs, Matthew, 108; Richard, 76; Robert, 265
 Craig, —, militiaman, 285
 Cranmer, Archbishop, 10
 Cranstown, Anne, 257; William, Lord, 257
 Craster, Ann, 273; John, 273; Mr., of Newcastle, 266
 Crawford, Colonel, 261, 263, 283
 Crawhall, Elizabeth, 268; Susanna, 71
 Creagh, Margaret, 181; Dame Mary, 181; Sir William, 181, 186
 Crewe, Nathaniel, Bishop of Durham and Baron Crewe, 91, 112, 128, 129, 139, 150, 152, 181, 185, 186; Lady, 150, 152
 Croft, Richard, 93; Thomasin, 93
 Crosby Anne, 152; Elizabeth, 141; Frances, 124, 152, 153; John, 82; Nicholas, 136; Thomas, 141, 152, 153
 Crow, Elizabeth, 84; Philadelphia, 82; Matthew, 259; Robert, 80, 170; Major, 256
 Crowley, Ambrose (Sir Ambrose), 240; Elizabeth, 240; John, 240; Theodosia, 240; ironworks, 240, 244
 Cumin, John, 230; Richard, lord of Tarsat, 230; William, justiciary of Scotland, 230. See Comyn

Cumming, James, 259; —, 268
Cuthbertson, Anne, 258; George,
town clerk of Newcastle, 258

D

Dacre, Lord, 219; —, 275
Daglish, Private, 284
Dantesey, Alice, 102; Brilliana,
102; Edward, 102; Gabriel, 102;
John, 102; Philip, 102; Thomas,
102
Darcy, Isabel, 179; James, 179;
Lord, 219
Darlington (Darneton), Mary, 168;
Rebecca, 168; Catherine Sedley,
Countess of, 204; Sophia Platen,
Countess of, 204; Henry Vane,
Earl of, 204
David, King of Scots, 216, 230, 251
Davidson (Davison), Alexander (Sir
Alexander), 109, 140, 184; Anne,
109, 175, 179; Charles, 109;
Elizabeth, 179; James, 109;
Joan, 109, 140; John, 293;
Joseph, 109; Margaret, 69, 109;
Mary, 109; Ralph, 109, 140;
Thomas, 109, 114, 179; Timothea,
109; Timothy, 179, 188; William,
109; Mr., 291
Davies, Elizabeth, 174
Dawson, John, of Brunton, Cap-
tain Northumberland Militia,
diary, 254-294; biography, 253;
date of birth, 288; John, junior
(Jack), 253, 264, 266, 268, 269,
273, 274, 275, 276, 277, 281, 286,
288, 291, 293, 294; Anne, 253,
283; Barbara, 253; Francis, 182,
253, 267, 275, 281, 288; Robert,
283; Captain John's sister, 283;
Mrs., 287
Delaval, George, 254, 260, 282;
George Shafto, 264; Francis,
242; Sir John, 242; Mary, 157;
Rhoda, 242; Thomas, 157; Ad-
miral, 241, 242, 282
'Delilay,' 138
Dent, Anne, 99; Elizabeth, 64, 151;
Jane, 141; John, 82, 171; Julia,
187; Margaret, 111; Maxton, 79;
Pexell, 140, 148; Thomas, 64, 66,
90, 97, 151, 187; William, 134
Denton, John, 171
Derbyshire, Mary, 73
Derwentwater, Margaret de, 93;
Lord, 186, 210, 235
Dickinson, Christopher, 285; Jane,
130
Dickie, David, 46

Dickson, see Dixon
'Dike,' David of Irvine, 43
Dixon of Belford, 270
Dixon, Abraham, 254, 270, 272,
273; Anne, 84, 270; Christopher,
90, 169; David, 43, 163; Eliza-
beth, 89; Francis, 57; George,
85; Isabel, 74; Jane, 163; John,
84, 87, 96, 259; Nicholas, 57, 74,
110; Robert, 151; Thomas, 73,
157; William, 97; of Newcastle,
attorney, 273; of Derwent, 288;
Captain, 277, 280; Private, 284;
—, 268
Dobinson, Elizabeth, 58, 88;
Henry, 59, 61, 68; Isabel, 77;
Jane, 61; John, 62, 107; Mar-
garet, 159; Thomas, 59, 62, 82,
159
Dobson, Anne, 158; Anthony, 92,
136; Christian, 158; Christopher,
158; Edward, 158; Elizabeth,
158; George, 180; Jane, 137;
Margaret, 124; Mary, 158;
Robert, 95, 124, 136, 158; Wel-
bury, 158; Wheatley, 158; Mr.,
267
Dodds (Dodd), Elizabeth, 73, 83;
John, 259; Joseph, 259; Ralph,
259; Thomas, Dean of Ripon, 10,
12; William, 276; Captain, 267
Dodsworth, Anthony, 114; Eleanor,
114; Elizabeth, 114
Dolben, Sir John, prebendary of
Durham, 195, 196, 197, 198
Done (Dunn), Elizabeth, 174; Par-
son William, 174
Doubleday, Elizabeth, 262; H—,
262; Humphrey, 262; Nicholas,
262; Michael, 222; Dr., 260, 270,
272, 282, 290, 291, 293
Douglas, Anne, 261; George, 45;
James, 45; John, Earl of, 27;
John, 45; Margaret, 45; Mary,
45; Oley, 261; Samuel, 45; Wil-
liam (Sir William), 45, 90; Pri-
vate, 263
Dowthwaite, Alice, 68; Anne, 59,
122; Elizabeth, 83; John, 59,
110; Margaret, 83; Mary, 79;
Ralph, 122
Downes, Brian, 206; Elizabeth,
206; Mr., 94
Downey, Thomas, 115
Drake, Rev. William, 188
Drewry (Drury), Anne, 77, 110;
Arabella, 133; Elizabeth, 81;
John, 78; Joyce, 145; William,
78, 83, 133, 153

Dryden, Simon, 284; his widow, 284

Druich, William, 113

Duck, Sir John, 103, 128, 142, 167;

Lady (Madam), 83, 85, 139

Duckett, John, 69, 167; Mary, 167

Dunbar, Earl of, 22

Duncan, Edmund, 126

Duncombe, Colonel, 256

Dunce (Dunse), David, 107; Margaret, 76, 85

Dunn, James, 268; Jane, 97;

William, 148, 174; Parson, 174;

drummer, 268, 276

Durant, Benezer, 189

Dury, see Drewry

E

Eales, David, 99; Robert, 82, 154; Thomas, 82, 90

Eanred, King, 217

Earle (Earl), 'Thomi,' 142; Miss (natural daughter of Marshall Wade), 198

Ebdon, Anne, 85; Christopher, 94

Ecfrid (Ecgrifrid), King, 234, 247

Eden, Barbara, 79; Blythman, 78;

Elizabeth, 78; Henry, 78, 159;

James, 78; Jane, 78, 159; John,

183; Mary, 78, 79; Sir Robert,

183; Tabitha, 78; William, 78

Edward the Confessor, 245

Edward I., 216

Edward III., 209

Edward VI., 252

Edward, Prince of Scotland, 223

Egbert, King, 217

Egelric, Bishop, 245

Egerton, Mary, 8, 49; Richard, 7, 8; Thomas, 7

Egfrid, Bishop, 217

Eggleston (Egleston), Elizabeth, 60; John, 141; William, 95

Eglington, Alexander Seton, Earl of, 43

Eitric, King, 217

Elder, William, 281

Eldridge, John, 128, 144; Margaret, 128, 144

Elfwald, King, 234

Elizabeth, Queen, 10, 11, 24, 216

Eldart, John, 259

Elliot, Anne, 95; Edward, 293; John, 259; Mary Anne, 293;

Robert, 293; —, 272

Ellis, King of the Beggars, 134

Ellison, Benjamin, 181; Isabella, 207; William, 207; Justice, 86; Mr., 188

Elphinstone, Sir George, 40

Elstob, Charles, 123, 184; Elizabeth, 184; Jane, 184; Mary, 123; Ralph, 184; William, 184

Eltringham, William, 264, 279, 281

Emma, sister of King Stephen, 4

Emmerson (Emerson), Anthony, 58, 113, 174; Private, 292; —, 98, 99

Endick (Endek), Peter, 152

English, Thomas, 259

Errington of Walwick, 233; of Beaufront, 235; Anne, 145; George, 180; Jane, 258; John, 182, 187; Mark, 19; Thomas, 145, 182; Mr., 284; 286, 287; Mrs., 286

Erwen, George, 281

Ethelrid, Queen, 234

Etherington, John, 111

Eure, Ralph, Lord, 9

Eustace Fitz John, 222

Evans, John, adjutant, 138, 261, 282

F

Fagius, 10

Fairfax, Mary, 90

Fairlamb, Matthew, 259; Mrs., 275

Fairless, James, 113; Jane, 155; John, 105, 155

Fairley, Bishop, 35

Farmer, Mr., of York, 251

Farrer, John, 207; Rebecca, 207

Farrow, Mary, 117; Robert, 73, 114

Fawcett, Christopher, 149; Edward, 89; William, 105

Fawdon, Jane, 81, 84

Fawell, Anthony, 166; Robert, 87

Featherston, George, 122; Parson Leonard, 122; Matthew, 211; Peregrina, 207; Ralph, 207; Thomas, 102

Fell, Isabella, 183

Fenwick, Barbara, 104; Catherine, 265; Christopher, 68, 104, 110;

Dorothy, 79; Elizabeth, 180;

Dame Elizabeth, 96; Frances,

104, 110; Grace, 258; Henry, 253,

265, 266, 270, 271, 277, 278, 279,

280, 282, 285, 287; James, 104;

John, 79, 104, 157, 265; Mar-

garet, 180; Mary, 107, 122, 179,

180, 265; Michael, 107; Nicholas,

179, 180, 184, 188, 189, 222;

Ralph, 107; Robert, 180, 222; Sir

Robert, 96; Thomasin, 104;

William, 107, 283, 291; Mr., of

Bywell, 286; Mr., 292, 293

Ferdinand, Prince, 278
 Fewster, Abigail, 127; Anthony, 103; Averill, 127; Dorothy, 256; Thomas, 279; William, 103, 127, 145
 Finney, Jane, 170; Rev. James, 170
 Fisher, Ann, 71; Dorothy, 56; Isabel, 56, 121; John, 93; Margaret, 84; Maria Dorothy, 93; Ralph, 56, 77, 121
 Fitzherbert, William, Archbishop of York, 4
 FitzMarmaduke, family tombs and arms, 245
 Fleming, John, Baron, 38; Mr., 38, 50
 Foggan, Robert, 90
 Forcer, Eleanor, 73; George, 119
 Fordyce, Captain, 254
 Forfar, Lieutenant, 259
 Forster, Alice, 125; Anne, 81, 125; Averill, 125; Captain, 128; Corporal, 258; Dorothy, 125; Edward, 114, 125; Eleanor, 125; Elizabeth, 73, 125, 152; Ferdinand, 157; Francis, 73; George, 70, 80, 96, 272; Henry, 96, 157; Jane, 86, 143, 157; John, 125; organist, 156; Margaret, 56, 125; 157; Mark, 56, 125; Marmaduke, 125; Mary, 179; Matilda, 125, 131; Nicholas, 259; Pexall, 125, 131; Susanna, 81, 143; Thomas, 73, 85, 96, 125, 131, 143, 259; William, 81, 125, 139, 152, 259; Sir William, 152; Madam, 73, 91, 143; Lady, 207; Mr., 258, 260, 278, 282
 Forth, John, 206
 Fowler, Rev. J. F., cited, 4, 14
 France, John, 123
 Franklin, Sir Henry, 205; Jane, 205
 Frappart, Olimpa, 62
 French, John, 123
 Frizell, Arabella, 78; Bart., 117; Bell, 71; Bett, 71; Henry, 83, 141; Laird, 145; Margaret, 97, 106; Mary, 139; William, 81, 86, 139, 145
 Fulthorp, Anne, 83; Christopher, 74, 83, 163; Eleanor, 83; Elizabeth, 83; George, 83

G

Gair, Elizabeth, 147
 Gairlees, John, Viscount, 265
 Gale, Francis, 57

Galloway, Alexander, Earl of, 265
 Gascoign, Joseph, vicar of Enfield, 240; Theodosia, 240
 Geldart, Anne, 90; John, 90
 Gee, Dr. H., cited, 51
 Gelson, Ralph, 69, 141
 Gibson, Benjamin, 119; Dorothy, 79; Edward, 264; Frances, 76; Isabel, 119; Jane, 208; Sir John, autobiography, 52-53; biography, 51; John, 254, 255, 256, 259, 268; Matthew, 208; Penelope, 51; Reginald (Reynard), 261, 267, 270, 272, 292; Ensign and Mr., 278, 282, 290
 Gill, Henry, 182; Humphrey, 182; John, 182; Joseph, 182; Samuel, 182, 183, 186, 187
 Glover, G., 2
 Godrick the Hermit, 246
 Gofton, Anne, 96
 Goodacre, Bridget, 93; Lieutenant, 93
 Goodare, Thomas, 156
 Goodrick, Sir Henry, 7; Richard, 7
 Goodyear, Thomas, 156
 Gordon, Anne, 88, 94, 153, 154, 172; Isabel, 153; James, 153; John, 94, 153, 154, 172; Margery, 154; Mr., 38, 40, 41
 Gowland, Mr., 84
 Gowrie, John, Earl of, 31
 Graham, A., 259; Sir John, 37; Patrick, 37; —, 285
 Granvill, Anne, 128-129; Sir Bevil, 128; Denis, Dean of Durham, 123-126, 128-129, 157
 Green, Edward, 183; Hannah, 57; John, 183; Joshua, 183; Michael, 183; Nicholas, 148; Richard, 138; Mr., 268, 269, 275, 276, 277, 280, 284, 285, 288, 291, 293, 294; —, 265
 Greenwell, Dorothy, 80; Jane, 180; John, 180; Phillis, 180; Robert, 180; Sarah, 95; Rev. William, cited, 13, 14, 15, 93, 196; William, 149, 180
 Greenwood, Mr., of Newcastle, 264
 Greggs, Frances, 151; William, 151
 Greeveson, William, 169
 Grieve (Grieves), Frances, 64; John, 120; Sybel, 150
 Grews, Jane, 258
 Grey (Gray), of Kyles, 269; Anne, 80, 146; Bryan, 269;

Chipchase, 146; Dorothy, 256, 269; Edward, 183; Elizabeth, 85, 90, 146; George, 183; Henry, 256; John, 80, 146, 269; Magdalen, 183; Mary, 146; Sir Ralph, 167; Rebecca, 146; Robert (Doctor), 85, 87, 136, 146, 167; Sarah, 183; William, 146; 'Beardy,' 134
 Grey-Egerton, Sir Philip, 2; Sir P. H. D., 2
 Groves, John, 20; Sarah, 20
 Gunn, Captain, 259
 Gustavus IV., 160
 Guy, Dorothy, 79; Isabel, 73

H

'Hadson,' Charles, 63
 Hagar, William, 169
 Haggerston, Edward, 271; Mary, 271; Sir Thomas, 270-271; William, 271
 Haleby, Jane, 55
 Half-dane, the Dane, 242
 Halifax, Baron, 73
 Hall, Anne, 89, 97, 110, 143; Anthony, 88, 89; Barbara, 253; Catherine, 76; Cuthbert, 145; Edward (Sir Edward), 261, 269; Elizabeth, 88, 155; Enoch, 228; Frances, 76, 134; Frances Elizabeth, 76; Gabriel, 229, 257; George Lawson, 76; Isabella, 228; James, 171; Jane, 184; Jasper, 287; John, 64, 65, 76, 83, 88, 89, 98, 107, 108, 143, 154, 155, 156, 254, 271; Jonathan, 89, 143, 174; Joseph, 76, 87, 158; Margaret and Margery, 64, 65, 76, 96, 129, 154, 169; Mary, 89, 107, 114, 154; Michael, 125, 134, 154; Ralph, 58, 73, 97, 110; Richard, 77; Robert, 129, 130, 140; Sarah, 257; Stephen, 76; Thomas, 76, 89, 229; William, 58, 97, 114, 133, 156, 184, 269, 271, 272; Mr., 120; Captain, 271, 278, 291
 Hamilton, Marquess of, 28, 41; of Innerwick, 26
 Hand (Hands), Margaret, 70, 107; Thomas, 107
 Harle, Anne, 262; Joseph, 262
 Harrington, William Stanhope, first Earl, 209
 Harrison, Anne, 73, 162; Dorothy, 173; Elizabeth, 55, 81, 87, 89, 92, 108, 111, 148; George, 121, 127; Isabel, 262; John, 73, 107,

114, 117, 121, 140, 162; Joseph, 97; Margaret, 82, 117; Mary, 69; Michael, 128; Richard, 92, 111, 69, 120; Rowland, 107; Stephen, 111; Susan, 72; Thomas, 144; William, 111; Sergeant, 283, 284, 291, 292; Parson, 267, 274
 Harry, Edmund, 63; Edward, 63; Frances, 63, 120; James, 60, 77, 100, 120, 149, 161; Jane, 94, 98, 161; John, 63, 84, 149, 158; Peter, 60
 Harstein, John, 46
 Hart, Joseph, Ensign, killed at Hexham riot, 256, 257, 258, 260
 Hanson, Sergeant, 278
 Hatfield, Bishop of Durham, 13
 Haven, Henry, 70
 Hawdon, Alice, 112, 133; Cuthbert, 112, 113; Elizabeth, 112; Frances, 112, 113; Grace, 128; Isabel, 112; Jane, 112; Margaret, 112; Ralph, 112; Richard, 112; William, 112
 Hawkins, Edward, 2
 Hawksworth, Walter, 76
 Heath, Barbara, 133; Dorothy, 130; Elizabeth, 142; John, 142; Nicholas, 130, 133; Ralph, 130; Mr., 20
 Hedley, Catherine, 119
 Hedworth, Eleanor, 169; Margaret, 173; Ralph, 169, 173
 Heelis, Jane, 258; John, 258
 Hegg, John, 90
 Heighington, Ambrose, 105, 135; Catherine, 105, 135; Cuthbert, 136; Elizabeth, 135, 166; Frances, 79, 108, 130, 135, 162; John, 95, 171; Margaret, 143; Mary, 87, 135; Michael, 127, 135; Musgrave, 135; William, 79, 91, 105, 130, 135, 143, 162, 166; Mr., 108
 Henderson, Margaret, 82; —, 275
 Hendry, Anne, 82; Cuthbert, 82, 138; Frances, 82; Hammond, 82, 138; Isabel, 82; Mary, 82; Mitford, 82; Philadelphia, 82
 Hengist, 217
 Henry, I., 235
 Henry II., 215, 216
 Henry III., 230
 Henry IV., 222
 Henry VIII., 218
 Hepple, John, 259
 Herbert, Count, father of St. William of York, 4

- Heriot, Captain, 274
 Heron, Anne, 258; Elizabeth, 143, 275; James, 45; John, 221, 275; Mary, 45; Ralph, 180, 258; William, 278
 Heron-Middleton, Mary, 293; Sir Thomas, 293
 Hertford, Francis, Marquess of, 4; Isabella, Marchioness of, 4
 Heslop, Dorothy, 145; Elizabeth, 83, 167; William, 83, 167, 259; R. O. cited, 18, 24
 Hetherington, Dorothy, 87; John, 111
 Hewitson, William, 72
 Hewson, Robin, 265; William, 72
 Hickson, Catherine, 158; John, 124
 Highley, Nathaniel, 58; Portington, 58
 Hillman, Captain Thomas, 157
 Hills, Hilda, 95; Richard, 140; William, 155; widow, 96
 Hillyard (Hilliard), Joseph, 154
 Hilton, Anne, 90, 113, Cuthbert, 115, 170; Dorothy, 113; Eleanor, 129; Jane, 115, 170; Lancelot, 113, 115, 129; Mary, 113; Robert, 106, 115; William, 113
 Hinde, Elizabeth, 113; Oswald, 277
 Hindmarsh, John, 187; Julia, 187; Mrs., 268. See Hymers
 Hinghew the Dane, 242
 Hirdman, Mrs., 277
 'Hobby Peller,' 14
 Hoby, Sir Thomas, 5; Lady, 5; Mr., 43
 Hodges, C. C., cited, 239
 Hodgson, Albert, 93; Anne, 131; Charles, 70, 131; Edward, 72, 86, 106, 130, 150; Eleanor, 70, 131; Elizabeth, 93, 106, 131; Frances, 271; George, 70, 125, 131; James, 207; John, 70, 131, 182, 207; Margaret, 87; Mark, 70, 131, 149; Matilda, 70, 125, 131; Nicholas, 70, 108, 131; Peter, 70, 131; Ralph, 271; Ruth, 182; Sarah, 108; Stephen, 72, 151; Thomas, 89, 218; William, 70, 131, 150; Rev. J. F. cited, 9, 202, 204, 249
 Hodgson Hinde, John, cited, 79, 182, 217
 Hogarth, Henry, 259
 Holden, Humphrey, 150
 Holder, Elizabeth, 198
 'Hold-my-staff' John, 74; Magdalen, 148
 Holland, Isabel, 147; Jacob, 66, 97; Margaret, 1; Matthew, 98; Richard, 1; Thomas, 66
 Holloway, John, 185; Sir Richard, 185
 Holme (Holmes), Margaret, 95; Ralph, 161; Richard, 151; Thomas, 97
 Home of Dunglas, 25
 Home, Earl of, 25
 Home, John, author of *Douglas*, 221, 263
 Home, Sir Thomas, 25
 Homphrey, Elizabeth, 56; John, 56
 Hood, Elizabeth, 65; John, 65
 Hopper, Cuthbert, 141; Elizabeth, 90, 153; Frances, 93, 174; Jane, 95, 138; Margaret, 90; Thomas, 71, 121, 152, 153, 166
 Horseman, Timothy, 136
 Hornsby, Richard, 98; —, 268
 Hotspur, 227
 Howey of Wooler Haugh-head, 291
 Howard, Sir Edward, 219; James, 259; Lord Thomas, 218; William (Lord William), 20, 226
 Hubba the Dane, 242
 Hubback, Alice, 132; Catherine, 107, 132; Elizabeth, 132; Frances, 132; James, 132; John, 107, 132, 269, 279, 280, 293; Joseph, 132; Mary, 132, 264; Matilda, 132; Mally, 264, 281; Robert, 264; Samuel, 132; Mrs., 82
 Hubbard, —, 270
 Hude, Elizabeth, 65; John, 65
 Hudson, Charles, 63, 70, 164, 174; Elizabeth, 164; John, 264, 279
 Hudspeth, Edward, 125; Margaret, 125
 Hugal, Thomas, 157; William, 157
 Hull, James, 171; John, 126
 Hulse, 126
 Hume (Humes), Alexander, 84, 142; Anne, 22; Elizabeth, 22; George, 110, 116, 117; George, Earl of Dunbar, 22, 25; Isabel, 110, 117; Sir James, 22; Jane, 143; John, 117; William, 117, 122; Parson William, 115; Lord, 219
 Humphrey, Mr., 291
 Hungate, Ralph, 6; William, 6
 Hunsdon, Henry Bara, 10, 11
 Hunt, Dean of Durham, 13
 Hunter, Anthony, 267; Esther, 267; Frances, 137; Isaac, 267;

John, 70; William, 267; Dr., 274, 276, 277, 284, 288, 294; —, 293
 Huntley, Anne, 169; Dorothy, 71; George, 143; John, 96; Mary, 79; Richard, 79, 167, 169
 Husband, Thomas, 275, 283
 Huson, Anne, 86; Michael, 77, 129; William, 72
 Huss, John, 10
 Hutchinson, Anthony, 119, 126; Barnabas, 144; Bernard, 127; Catherine, 172; Cuthbert, 100, 161; Dorothy, 156; Eleanor, 59; Elizabeth, 133; Frances, 61, 133, 181; Hugh, 61, 79, 110, 138; Jane, 59, 71, 94, 100, 144, 163; John, 59, 97, 150, 167; Jonathan, 56, 69, 182, 186; Joseph, 80, 149; Margaret, 77, 126, 145, 150; Mary, 126; Nicholas, 77, 79, 126, 140; Ralph, 110, 292; Richard, 62, 71, 107, 122, 133, 134, 153, 163, 170, 174; Robert, 152; Ruth, 182; Simon, 74, 133; Thomas, 156; Thomasin, 62, 88; William, 134, 138, 181, 186, 188; Mr., 120; Mrs., 110; —, 152; William the historian, 262, 263; Private, 269
 Hutton, Anthony, 7; Sir Ralph, 7; Thomas, 46
 Hymers, Edward, 266, 275; Jane, 84; Robin (Robert), 259, 262, 263, 265, 266, 268, 278, 280, 284, 288; Mr., 267. See Hindmarsh

I

Ida, King, 217
 Ingham, Jane, 71
 Ingleby, Margaret, 169; William, 96, 167, 169
 Ingram, Sir Arthur, 4; Charles, 4; Isabella, 4
 Irwin, Charles, Viscount, 4
 Isaacson, Anthony, 181; Margaret, 181
 Ive, Edward, 187; Elizabeth, 176, 187; Margaret, 187; Roger, 176, 187

J

Jackson, Anne, 72, 115; Elizabeth, 71, 159; Gabriel, 121; George, 71, 72, 80; Jacob, 71; John (Sir John), 57, 115, 122, 127, 133, 142, 206; Margaret, 95; Mary, 87,

121, 122; Martin, 147; Ralph, 158, 159; Robert, 129; Thomas, 85, 130; Mrs., 169
 James I. (VI. of Scotland), 11, 21, 24, 25, 31, 34, 40, 216
 James II., 68, 183, 184, 187
 James IV. of Scotland, at Flodden, 218, 219
 James V. of Scotland, 29
 James VI. of Scotland, 21
 James, William, 206
 Jane, Queen of Scots, 230
 Jefferson, Anne, 106, 180; Anthony, 106; Elizabeth, 84, 106, 144, 180; James, 106; Jane, 106; John (Sir John), 106, 159, 180; Margaret, 106, 159; Mary, 180; Matthew, 180; Philip, 284; Richard, 106, 180; Thomas, 106, 113, 159, Mr., 108; —, 68
 Jeffreys, Lord, 254
 Jenison (Jennison), Barbara, 184; George, 264; Henry, 184; Ralph (Sir Ralph), 182, 184, 188
 Jenner, Thomas (Sir Thomas), 187
 Jennings, Anne, 268
 Jerome of Prague, 10
 Jewell, Bishop, 10
 Jobson, Christian, 95
 Johnson, Alice, 76, 138; Alan, 154; Alexander, 257; Anne, 161; Barbara, 149; Catherine, 144; Christian, 95, 259; Frances, 85; George, 259, 260; John, 82, 144; Margery, 265; Mary, 276, 286; Robert, 140, 149, 268; Sarah, 85, 257; William, 161, 181; Mr., 263; —, 259
 Jolley, Christopher, 139
 Jones, Anne, 23; Catherine, 22; Elizabeth, 22, 23; Henry, 22, 23; Jane, 22; Peter, 22, 23
 Jopling, Dorothy, 80; George, 103; John, 51
 Jordan, Anne, 86
 Joyce, —, minor canon of Durham, 100
 Justice, John, 90, 147; Mary, 147

K

Kay, Jane, 96. See Cay
 Keene, Bishop of Ely, 209
 Keenlyside, Anne, 285; John, 105; Richard, 121; Thomas, 115
 Kell, Edward, 266, 269, 283, 284; George, 266; James, 291; Mr., 266

Kempe, D., 200; Elizabeth, 74, 133
 Kennedy, Sir Alexander, 44; Margaret, 41; Sir Thomas, 44
 Kennet, Anne, 89, 143; William, 89, 143
 Key (Keys), Barbara, 85; Thomas, 127; William, 167; Mrs., of York, 3, 49
 Killingworth, Luke, 182; Mehitabel, 182
 King, Edward, 140
 Kirby, John, 124; Private, 286
 Kirkby, Edward, 122; Elizabeth, 112, 122; George, 117, 136; Mary, 136
 Kirkhouse, Elizabeth, 97; Henry, 71; John, 82; Margaret, 71
 Kirkley (Kirkley), Elizabeth, 70; Frances, 77; John, 136; Ralph, 78; William, 70, 131
 Kitchen, Frances, 60, 71; Frank, 60; Stephen, 265; Mr., 59
 Kitfield, Clement, 84
 Kitson, Clement, 84
 Knaggs, Elizabeth, 89; Margaret, 84; Robert, 124; William, 126
 Knatchhill, William, prebendary of Durham, 196

L

Lackenby, Simon, 121; I., 157
 Laidler, Catherine, 72; Clement, 149; Margaret, 70; Nicholas, 103, 119; Thomas, 149; William, 135
 Lamb, Christopher, 132; Elizabeth, 132; Frances, 56, 172; John, 61, 72, 153, 172, 173; Margaret, 173; Mary, 172; Philadelphia, 173; Ralph, 173; Richard, 61; Robert, 56, 172, 173; William, 173, 259; Mr., 267, 275
 Lambton, Eleanor, 169; Elizabeth, 20, 92; Henry, 134, 169, 181; Ralph, 20, 21; Susan, 20; Thomas, 92; William, 20; Mr., 148
 Lampshaw, Cuthbert, 158; Jane, 158
 Lampson, Anne, 158
 Lanchester, Isabel, 68
 Langlands, —, goldsmith, 290
 Langley, Bishop, 14
 'Lapper,' 71, 79, 156
 Lapsley, Dr., cited, 13
 'Lapthorne,' 71. See Lapper

Lassells, Alice, 79; Dorothy, 79; Frances, 79, 108, 135, 139, 162; Margaret, 79, 108; Thomas, 61, 79, 108, 135, 162; William, 61, 79
 Latimer, Bishop, 10
 Latham, Lemuel, 192; Miss, 192
 Laud, Archbishop, 11
 Lauder, Dr., 283
 Laverick, —, 97
 Lawson, Sir Henry, 201; Robert, 72
 Lax, Anthony, 147
 Lazenby, Elizabeth, 182; Ralph, 182
 Leavers, Thomas, 83
 Ledger, Jane, 101
 Lee, Arthur, 210; James, 162; Jane, 96; Mary, 287, 288; Phillis, 69; Richard, 163; Thomas, 95; Thomasin, 163; William, 95; Mr., 96, 108, 284; widow, 288
 Leghe, Anne, 184; John, 184
 Leighton, Henry, 259
 Lennox, Duke of, 28, 41
 Lesley, Barbara, 197; Catherine, 197; Edward, 197; Elizabeth, 197; Jacosa, 197; James, Bishop of Limerick, biography, 197; James, 62, 83; John, 197; Joyce, 197; Mary Anne, 197; Richard, 197
 Lewen (Lewens), Anne, 88, 154; Eleanor, 142; George, 88; Margaret, 88; Mary, 88; Sarah, 88; Thomas, 88, 154; William Bonner, 88
 Levinston, Jane, 259; Thomas, 259; Sir William, 46
 Leviston and wife, 259
 Liddell (Liddle), Anthony, 276; Henry, 151; Mary, 151; esquire, 86; Private, 280
 Lightbody, Anne, 93; Nicholson, 93
 Lindsay, David de, builder of Dalley Castle, 230; Archbishop, 40
 Linsley, Elizabeth, 77
 Lisle, Mary, 181; Robert, 181
 Lister, Elizabeth, 83; Martin, 243; Mary, 81; Matthew, 83, 139; Thomas, 86. See Lyster
 Littlefare, Alice, 94
 Littleton, Elizabeth, 73
 Livick, William, 160
 Lloyd, Mr. Justice, 281
 Lodge, Aby, 127; Anthony, 102, 120; Benjamin, 59; Isabel, 59,

101; Margaret, 59; Merrell, 102, 120; Mr., of Barnard Castle, 282
 Loftus, Elizabeth, 102; Thomasin, 102
 Logan, John, 98
 Longfield, Elizabeth, 146; Thomas, 146; Mrs., 146
 Longstaffe, George, 281; Jane, 281; W. H. D., cited, 15, 119, 181, 202, 239, 249
 'Long Tom,' 164
 Loraine of Hexham and of Beaufront, 258; Mary, 86; Sir Thomas, 258
 Lowes, Margaret, 277; William, 277; Mr., 272, 288
 Lowth, Bishop Robert, prebendary of Durham, 197
 Lowther, Catherine, 71; Jane, 174; John, 100, 147; Lancelot, 174; Margaret, 128, 144; Thomas, 144, 165; Mr., 128
 Lumley of Lumley Castle, monuments of, 245; John, Lord, 245; Ralph, Lord, 245; Ralph, 121; Lord, 15, 142; Mr., 246
 Lumsden, Mary, 190, 191
 Luther, 10
 Lynley, Sir Henry, 206
 Lyon, Charles, neglect of Binchester, 208; Jane, association with spiritualism, 208
 Lyon-Home, D. D., the spiritualist, 208
 Lyster, Anthony, 197; Joyce, 197.
 See Lister

M

McCauley, Captain, 259
 McCleary, Samuel, 260
 McHaffie, David, 46; Margaret, 45
 MacKail, William, 129
 MacKarty, John, 114
 McLean, Sergeant, 290
 MacLellan, Patrick, 43, 50
 Machon, Anne, 161; Deborah, 161; Eleanor, 161; Gilbert, 161; John, 161; Thomas, 161
 Madden, William, cited, 40, 41
 Maddison, Anne, 69, 142, 155; Edward, 61; Elizabeth, 60, 98, 114; George, 60; Henry, 114; John, 59, 60, 61, 106, 108, 142, 151, 155, 165; Mary, 70; Ralph, 137; William, 59, 108, 151; 'Mad,' 137
 Magnay, Christopher, alderman of London, 289

Mainsforth, Elizabeth, 80
 Maland, Thomas, 167
 Malcolm III., 223
 Malory, Mr., of Studley, 20
 Manchester, Earl of, 73
 Manners family, 218
 Manson, Richard, 144
 March, Patric, Earl of, 214; his wife, Derdere, 214
 Marchmont, Lord, 219, 266; his daughter, 266
 Marjoribanks (Marchbanks), Edward, 214; Thomas, 46
 Marley, Catherine, 80; George, limner, 73; John, 16; Margaret, 277; Robert, 132; R., 277; William, 80, 112
 March, John, vicar of Newcastle, 184
 Marshall, Catherine, 80; Christopher, 76; Elizabeth, 148; Jane, 274; John, 120; Margaret, 134; Matthew, 73, 75; Nicholas, 58; Thomas, 58, 134, 274; William, 129
 Martin, Dorothy, 100, 116, 159; Elizabeth, 100, 142; George, 78, 120; Grace, 100; John, 79, 80, 86, 100, 116, 143, 159; Samuel, 100, 159; Thomas, 120, 133; Thomasin, 100, 109; Parson, 86, 87, 109, 142, 143, 159; Mrs, 133; Miss, M. T., cited, 2
 Mary, Queen, 68, 138
 Mascal, Elizabeth, 67, 92, 93, 111, 115; Francis, 85, 92, 93; Hannah, 92; Jane, 85, 92, 93, 143; Margaret, 111; Mary, 67, 92, 115; Richard, 92; Thomas, 67, 85, 92, 111, 115, 143; Alderman, 111; Dowager, 85; General, 93
 Mason, Anne, 69; Catherine, 132.
 See Mayson
 Massom (Masom), John, 155; Mary, 121; Thomas, 121
 Maston, John, 87; William, 87
 Matthew, Bishop, 245
 Matthew (Matthews), Cuthbert, 104; Elizabeth, 104; Fortune, 104; Francis, 104; Isabel, 104; Margery, 104; Mary, 104; Rebecca, 107; Richard, 103, 104; Thomas, 104; William, 104; —, 275
 Maud, Queen of Scots, 230
 Maudlin, Sergeant, 273, 280
 Maudle, M—, 259
 Maughan, Jane, 287; John, 89; Richard, 164; Stephen, 70
 Maxwell, of Innerwick, 26

Mayers, Thomas, coroner of Northumberland, 285
 Maylon, Thomas, 167
 Mayson, Catherine, 107; George, 122; Isabel, 86; Matthew, 87, 92; Nicholas, 139; William, 165
 Meaburn, Robert, 132
 Meadows, Anne, 272; John, 272
 Mensfield, Elizabeth, 80
 Merrington, Alice, 69
 Mewburn, James, 283, 284; Jane, 284; Mary, 283; Simon, 283, 284; Mr. 268, 288
 Mickleton, Christopher, 75, 113, 133; Elizabeth, 125, 168; Francis, 125, 134; James, 75, 125, 133; Michael, 75, 134, 168; Mr., 84, 142
 Middleton, Anne, 126, 162; Deborah, 74; Francis, 56, 65, 72, 94, 107, 126, 156; George, 150; John, 73, 74, 162, 163, 165; Mary, 107; Matthew, 152; Nathaniel, 73, 74, 162, 163; Thomasin, 163; Walter, 96; Mrs., 165
 Milbank, Mark, 180; Mary, 180
 Milburn, Andrew, 64; Dorothy, 75; John, 64; Margaret, 167
 Miller (Milner), Andrew, 68, 140; Anne, 166; Jane, 123; John, 170; Peter, 63, 64, 85, 166; Thomas, 63, 99
 Mills (Milles), John, 178; Thomas, Bishop of Waterford, 199; William, 84; Mrs., 177
 Minto, John, 259
 Mitchel, Alice, 161; Dorothy, 137; William, 93, 137; Bishop of Durham's porter, 136, 144, 161, 169
 Mitford (Midford), Catherine, 265; Deborah, 285; Dorothy, 111; George, 265; Jasper, 19; John, 72, 111, 168, 285; Margaret, 19; Mary Russell, 265; Robert, 182
 Mole, John, 90; Commander, 90
 Molyneux, Lord, 235
 Montgomery, Sir Henry, 46; Viscount, 46
 Montague, Elizabeth, 73; Hon. George, 73; Henry, Earl of Manchester, 73
 Moody, Elizabeth, 91; John, 102
 Moor (More), Cuthbert, 90; Elizabeth, 138; James, 276; John, 161, 162; Peter, 54, 87; Thomas, 138
 Morland, Cuthbert, 173; George, 120; John, 114, 120; Margaret, 114, 173; Thomasin, 120; Justice, 108; Mrs., 108

Morston, Richard, 144
 Morton (Moreton, Murton), of Doddington, 290; Elizabeth, 23, 68; George, 23, 179, 188; Henry, 290; Jane, 23; Dr. John, 62; Ositha, 62; Richard, 9; William, 145; Lord, 34; Mrs. of Doddington, 290
 Morton, Bishop of Durham, 9, 12, 20, 49, 90
 Mosley, Edward, 254, 261; Rowland, 261; Mr., 278
 Mountain, Margaret, 171; John, 72; Thomas, 84, 97, 171
 Mowbray, Robert de, Earl of Northumberland, 242
 Murray, David, 259
 Murton. See Morton
 Musgrave, Catherine, 105, 135; Thomas, Dean of Carlisle, 105, 115, 135
 Myres, Ambrose, 119, 135, 141; Anthony, 119; Elizabeth, 119, 141; Frances, 135
 Mytton, Edward, 1

N

Nattrass (Natras), Isabel, 258; John, 258; Margaret, 72; Thomas, 86, 153
 Naylor, Dulcibella, 90; Archdeacon John, 90; Mrs., 148
 Neaving, Thomas, 264
 Neile, Anne, 187; Sir Paul, 187; Sir Richard, 184, 187; Richard, Archbishop of York, 187
 Neilson, George, cited, 227
 Nelson, Ann, 164; Philadelphia, 172; Peter, 164; Sarah, 124
 Nelthorp, George, 207; Mary, 207
 Newby, Anne, 124; Richard, 124
 Newcomen, Sir Beverly, 2
 Newhouse, Anne, 170; Barbara, 170; Frances, 170; Gabriel, 170; George, 170; Jane, 115, 170; Margaret, 170; Richard, 165, 170; Robert, 115, 170; William, 170
 Newton of Hawkwell, 267; Anne, 267; Catherine, 267; Robert, 267; Thomas, 267, 277, 282; William, architect, 222; Mr., 287, 291
 Nicholas II., Pope, 39
 Nicholson of Loan-end, 277; Edward, 81; Elizabeth, 80, 262; George, 133, 277, 278; John, 275, 286; Ralph, 135; —, 267, 285

Nixon (Nickson), Elizabeth, 263; Mary, 77; Martin, vicar of Haltwhistle, 263, and his daughter, 263; Parson, 289; Mrs., 292

Noble, Elizabeth, 175; William, 175

Norman, Elizabeth, 149; Robert, 63; William, 62, 63, 149; —, 81

Northumberland, Earl of, 20, 217, 224, 226, 229, 254; Duke of, 226, 229, 254

Norton, Catherine, 149; Roger, 95, 149, 171

Nowell, John, 93; Maria Dorothy, 93

O

Ogle, Anne, 270; Henry, 270

Olivarez, Don, 11

Oliver, Catherine, 258; Jane, 72; George, 264; John, 275; Michael, 124; Thomas, 288

Ord, Anne, 270, 272; John, 272; William, 254, 270, 272; Captain, 273

Orange, William, Prince of, 68

Orrick, Sergeant, 263

Osea, 217

Ossa, 217

Oswin, King, 242

Oswy, King, 242

Ouchterlony (Awther Long), Sir James, 22

Oxford, Anne, Countess of, 11; Edward, Earl of, 11; Elizabeth Countess of, 11

Oxley, Amor, 167

'Oyster Peg,' 77

P

Padman, Mary, 127; Pexall, 138; Richard, 72, 105, 168; Robert, 103, 127; Susanna, 81, 143; Mrs., 127

Page, George, 140

Palmer, Thomas, 69

Papedy of Dunglas, 25

Parker, —, 38

Parkin (Parking), Elizabeth, 87; John, 92, 154; Mary, 154; Thomas, 74; Mrs., 74

Parkinson, George, 69; Isabel, 152; Thomas, 77

Parsley, John, 108

Partis, Matthias, 188; Mehitabel, 182; Thomas, 182, 186, 188

Patterson (Pattinson, Pattison), Anne, 147, 266; John (Sir John), 255, 266; Margaret, 266; Peter, 279, 281, 286; his wife and children, 286; Robert, 151, 169; Thomas, 259; William, 260; Miss, 255, 258, 266

Paulson, Anne, 59; James, 59; Jane, 175

Paxton, Abraham, 75, 128; Anne, 70, 74, 131; Catherine, 75; Deborah, 74, 75; Dorothy, 116; Eleanor, 74, 83, 163; Elizabeth, 74, 75, 163; Margaret, 75; Nathaniel, 75; Nicholas, 70, 74, 75, 83, 123, 163; Ralph, 74, 75, 84; Richard, 75; Thomas, 74, 116, 161; Thomasin, 75; William, 74, 123, 131

Peacock, Anne, 144; Eleanor, 171; Elizabeth, 94; James, 167; Jane, 90; John, 140; Simon, 94, 144, 171; Mr., 75

Pearson, Alice, 99; Anne, 165; Bryan, 84; Catherine, 99; Elizabeth, 63; Francis, 96; Henry, 99; Isabel, 89; Jane, 91; Margaret, 155; Mary, 91; Robert, 155; Thomas, 75, 99, 171; William, 63, 86, 129, 165; Laird, 129

Pecton, Catherine, 155; Elizabeth, 89; Thomas, 63, 86, 155

Pelaw, Hobb of, 14

'Pellel Hobby,' 14

Pemberton, Mary, 206; Michael, 206

Pennington, Elizabeth, 207; Robert, 207

Pennyman, Joan, 109, 140; William, 109, 140

Pepper, Frances, 82

Percival, Isabel, 97

Percy, Agnes, 217; Sir Ralph, of Hedgley Moor, 221; W., 217; Bishop, 2

Perkins, —, 10

Perrot, James, 286; — Treasury solicitor, 273

Pert, Elizabeth, 152; William, 152

Pescod, George, 183

Philpison, John, 68, 148; Lucy, 171; Thomas, 171

Pickells, John, 183

Pickering, George, 80

Pitt, William, 198, 287

Plumpton, John, 112

Pococke, Richard, Bishop of Meath, Northern Journeys, 201-252; bio-

graphy, 199; other notices, 193;
Elizabeth, sister of the Bishop,
201, 203, 209, 214, 215, 220, 223;
Richard, master of Southamp-
ton school, 199
Pope, Mr., 254
Porter, Anne Maria, 160; Eleanor,
84; Jane, 160; John, 160; Prin-
cess Maria, 160; Sir Robert Ker,
160; William Ogilvie, 160
Potts, William, 266, 288
Poulson, James, 64, 163; Mar-
garet, 163
Poulton, Dorothy, 72
Powell, John (Sir John), 185, 186;
Mr., 127
Power, Thomas, 117, 162; Mrs.,
162
Pratt, William, 255, 258, 266
Preston, William, 71
Price, Mr., 112
Pringle of Lees, 214; James, 214
Proctor, Mrs., 268
Pudsay, Bishop of Durham, 13, 14,
202; his brother, 246
Punshon, George, 191
Pyne, George, silversmith, 240
P. W., 5, 6

R

Rabbet, Elizabeth, 55, 175
Rackett, Elizabeth, 164; John,
164; Mary, 164
Radcliffe, Anne, 93; Bridget, 93;
Elizabeth, 93; Sir Francis, 186;
Henry W., 93; Jane, 93; John,
93; Margaret, 93; Maria Doro-
thy, 93; Sir Nicholas, 93;
Thomas, 186
Raisbeck, Margaret, 75
Raine (Rayne), Charles, 137; Cuth-
bert, 59, 81, 121; Elizabeth, 80,
81; Emma, 57; Rev. James,
cited, 9, 14, 22, 113, 246, 247;
John, 57, 59, 114, 121
Ralph, Bishop, 217
Ramsay, Christopher, 74; George,
278; John, 188; Patrick, 279;
William, 181; Dean, cited, 35
Ramshaw, Christopher, 74; John,
152, 166
Rashell, Dorothy, 91
Raw (Rawe), John, 109; Richard,
58; Mr., 120; Mrs., 144. See
Rowe
Rayne. See Raine.
Rea (Reah), James, 75; John, 140,
211; William, 75

Redpath (Reedpath, Rippeth),
George, landlord of the Red
Lion, Berwick, and of the Press,
Berwickshire, 271, 279, 291
Reed of Chipchase, 232
Reed, Anne, 68; Archibald, 92;
Catherine, 68; Catherine Esther,
68; Christopher, 254, 259, 260,
265, 268, 270, 271, 272; Edward
John, 68; Hannah, 92; Isabel,
68, 105; James, 283; Jane, 65,
88; John, 87, 92, 95, 254, 281;
Joseph (Captain), 276, 285;
Mary, 68; Richard, 159; Robert,
68, 105; Thomas, 65, 68, 91, 283,
284; William (Sir William), 22,
100, 170; Captain and Mr., 29,
273, 274, 277, 282, 283, 286, 287,
292; Mrs., 288; — 88
'Refeld,' Sir George, architect, 241
Rennoldson, Christopher, 120;
George, 62; Ralph, 59, 62, 71;
Thomas, 59, 85, 160; Thomasin,
147
Renny, Margaret, 90
Reynolds, Edward, 207; Mary, 207
Richard I., 13
Richard II., 245, 246
Richardson, Anne, 58, 94, 96, 152;
Daniel, 91; Dorothy, 65; Eliza-
beth, 79, 88, 94, 129, 155; Fran-
ces, 64, 91, 175; George, 150;
James, 63, 85, 132; John, 58, 60,
65, 88, 94, 96, 110, 117, 125, 152,
155, 164; Joseph, 60; Margery
and Margaret, 105, 164; Mary,
63; Mathilda, 132; Moses Aaron,
2, 178; Nicholas, 63, 64, 65, 158,
Robert, 63; Thomas, 65, 83, 165;
'Little Thom,' 129; William,
116, 141; Mr., 125, 277, 280, 283,
284; Mrs., 277, 284
Riddell of Swinburn, 232; Sir
Thomas, 16
Ridley, Arthur, 132; Elizabeth,
70; George, 100, 111, 130; John,
180; Martha, 180; Matthew,
190, 261; Nicholas, 180, 188;
Sarah, 261; Thomas, 95; Wil-
liam, 259; Viscount, 180; Alder-
man, 256, 257; Bishop, 10
Riley, the painter, 185
Ripley, John, 80; William, 94
Rippa, Mary, 96
Rippeth. See Redpath
Rippon, Dorothy, 136; Henry, 58;
Ralph, 58
Robert III., 216
Robert, Duke, son of the Con-
queror, 244

- Roberts, Nicholas, 268, 274; Mr., 291, 292
- Robertson, Alexander, 173; Elizabeth, 291; Philadelphia, 173
- Robinson of Herrington, 146; Anne, 82; Edward, 114; Elizabeth, 74; John, 55, 56, 133; Margaret, 55, 90, 98; Martha, 96; Mary, 91; Robert, 56; Thomas, 77; Lawyer, 150
- Robley, Rev. W., 288
- Robson, Anne, 85; Averill, 125; Elizabeth, 92, 180, 275; George, 275; Henry, 71; Jacob, 287; James, 92, 122; Jane, 180, 179; Mary, 180; Margaret, 98, 105; Matthew, 268; Philip, 92; Robert, 125; Roger, 259; Timothy, 180, 184, 187, 188; Thomas, 259; Ursula, 84; William, 180, 264, 276, 289; his wife, 289; Mr., 277, 280; Parson, 92
- Roe, John, 259
- 'Robblaw,' Mrs., 288
- Roche (Roches), Anne, 84; —, 275
- Roddam, Hugh, 86; Robert, 257; Sarah, 257, 266
- Roger, John, 181; Mary, 181
- Rollock, Principal Robert, 34
- Romer, Anne, 272; Collingwood, 272; Frances, 278; Henry Clennell, 272; John (Captain), 271, 272; John Lambertus, 271; John William, 272; Margaret, 271, 272; Mary, 272; Robert, 272, 278; Wolfgang, 271
- Roper, Mary, 83; Robert, 165
- Rose (Roses, Ross), Margaret, 130; William, 103
- Ross. See Rose.
- Rowe, Jane, 144; John, 144; Richard, 144. See Raw
- Routledge, Henry, 171; Jane, 175; John, 94, 98, 175; Margery, 129; Ralph, 129, 132; —, 288
- Rowell, Alexander, 71; Catherine, 68, 111; George, 145; James, 163; Jane, 145; John, 75, 141, 170; Joseph, 259; Ralph, 71, 172; Robert, 259; Peter, 149; Thomas, 83, 139; William, 109, 111; Mr., 263
- Rowland, Jane, 78, 159; Thomas, 78, 159
- Roxburgh, Duke of, 26
- Roxby, William, 62
- Rudd, Edward, 139; Laetitia, 139
- Ruddock, Elizabeth, 207; Isabella, 258; Jane, 258; Nicholas, 258; Robert, 207
- Rugg, Catherine, 22; Jane, 22, Captain Robert, of Holy Island, 22, 23
- Rumney, Abraham, master of Alnwick school, 262, 279; Anne, 262; George, 278, 279; Isabel, 262; John, 188; Joseph, master of Berwick school and vicar of Berwick, 262, 263, 270, 282, 291, 293; Peter, master of Hexham school, 262
- Russell, Robert, 82
- Rutherford, Thomas, 282; William, 259;
- Ruthven, Sir John, 25; John, Earl of Gowrie, 31
- Rutland, Duke of, 218
- Rutter, Elizabeth, 137; Isaac, 137; Robert, 184

S

- 'Sackless Willy,' 92, 156
- Saint Andrews, archbishop of, 27, 28
- Saint Bega, 250
- Saint Cuthbert, 14, 20, 23, 218, 234, 245
- Saint Hilda, 250
- Saint Oswald, the king, 234, 235
- Saint Oswin, 242
- Saint Wilfrid, 234
- Salkeld, Anne, 113; Elizabeth, 78; Frances, 79; Nicholas, 188; Ralph, 113
- Salmon, Mr., 269, 285
- Salvin, Anne, 161; Anthony, 161, 171; Eleanor, 171; Gerard, 142; Nicholas, 142; Mr., 120; 'Duck's,' 142
- Sancroft, Archbishop, 129
- Sanders, Cuthbert, 140; John, 148
- Sanderson, Catherine, 180; Christian, 95, 158; Christopher, 75, 95, 180; Dorothy, 76, 142; James, 264; Jane, 176; Philip, 95; Thomas, 259; William, 142
- Savage, Dean, cited, 248
- Scarborough, Lord, 159
- Scherbatoff, Princess Maria, 160
- Schiddell, George, 259
- Scott, George, 269, 285; G. G. cited, 202; Margaret, 163, 283, Mary, 75; Michael, 259; Robert, 90; Thomas, 287; William, 90, 259, 264; Dr., 285; — of Whittingham, 289
- Seruton, Dorothy, 111
- Scurfield of Hurworth, 146; Alice, 133; Anne, 144; Jane, 180;

- William (discoverer of copperas), 144, 170, 252
- Selby, Anne, 257; Gabriel (Captain), 254, 257, 260, 263, 271, 272, 278; Gerard, 257; John, 119; Robert, 170; Sarah, 257; Mr., 270; of Pawston, 257
- Seton, Baron, 27; Alexander, Earl of Eglington, 43; Margaret, 266; Sir William, 266
- Sigan, the Patrician, 234
- Sidgewick (Sedgewick), Grace, 147; John, 147; William, 78, 147
- Sigga, 234
- Silvertop, George, 271; Mary, 271
- Simpson, Elizabeth, 20, 272; John, 74, 99, 121; Margaret, 205; Ralph, 20, 21; Robert, 205; Simon, 272; William, 74; Mrs., 80
- Sinclair, George, 282
- Shacklock, John, 111; Richard, 144
- Shadforth, Elizabeth, 139; Margaret, 114; Mary, 97; Thomas, 114, 139; Mr., 97
- Shafto, Anne, 180; Catherine, 189; Edward, 264, 282; Elizabeth, 276; George, 282; John, 274, 276; Mark, 189; Robert (Sir Robert), 189; William, 180, 265, 268, 274, 276, 293; Mr., 264, 267, 268, 273, 276, 280, 283, 285, 287; Mrs., 264, 269, 275, 277, 280, 287
- Sharp, Sir Cuthbert, cited, 20; George, 284; Thomas (Arch-deacon), 91, 196, 224, 272; Dr., 28; Rev., 279
- Shaw, Alexander, 131, 156; Anne, 57; Eleanor, 59; Frances, 104; John (Sir John), 45, 84; Matthew, 59, 69; Mrs., 156
- Sheffield, Amcotts (Cotey), 154; Christopher, 154; Eleanor, 78; George, 61, 77; Jane, 22; John, 61; Nicholas, 84; Philadelphia, 22; Thomas, 22
- Shell, Miss, 282, 292
- Shenley, James, 35
- Shepherd, Dorothy, 119, 175; Jane, 78; William, 115
- Sherwood, Anne, 142; Judith, 72; Margaret, 71; Mary, 84; Ralph, 66, 142, 164; Thomas, 179; William, 66, 95
- Shield (Shields), Henry 150; John, 279; Mary, 150
- Shires, George, 134
- Shotton, William, 259
- Shuttleworth, Elizabeth, 138; Lucy, 171; Margaret, 142; Nicholas, 138, 171; Sir Richard, 142; Mr., 109
- Skeffington, Cicely, 1; Sir William, 1
- Skinner, Anne, 135; Elizabeth, 164; Jacob, 164; Mary, 80; Thomas, 104, 135, 166; Mr., 83, 86, 96
- Skirry (Skerry), Christopher, 105, 157; Margaret, 157
- Sleath, Gabriel, silversmith, 240
- Smales, Anne, 93; Francis, 93
- Smart, Barbara, 79; James, 81, 143; John, 79
- Smith, Abraham, 85; Anne, 154, 285; Anthony, 104; Belah, 137; Dorothy, 98; Edward (Sir Edward), 133; Elias, 141; Elizabeth, 87, 88; Ephraim, 93; Frances, 253; George, 283; G. A., cited, 173; Henry, 141; Jane, 174; John, 77, 99, 138, 144, 145; Joseph, 146; Magdalen, 148; Margaret, 172, 258; Mary, 136, 145; Martin, 198; Peter, 293; Ralph, 85, 155, 264, 281, 293; Richard, 73; Robert, 166; Tamar, 141; William, 253, 258, 264, 285, 289; Dr. (Robert), 265, 269, 276, 281, 283, 288; Mr., 264, 281, 288, 293; Mrs., 264, 265, 283, 285, 293; Corporal, 263; of Houghton Castle, notice of, 289
- Snaith, Isabel, 117; William, 117; Mrs., 99
- Snowball, —, 267
- Snowdon, Barbara, 123; Catherine, 188; James, 119; John, 118; Magdalen, 119; William, 123, 132
- Softley (Sofley), Joseph, 61; Mary, 191; Richard, 58, 59, 61; Thomas, 61; William, 58, 59
- Somerset, Duke of, 226
- Sonkey, Dorothy, 100, 159; Thomas, jailor at Durham, 100, 159
- Soulsby, Christopher, 254, 265; Mary, 265; Ralph, 265, 266, 267, 268, 269, 272, 273; Mr., 273, 274, 275, 276, 277, 281, 283, 284, 288, 293; Mrs., 276, 277, 281
- Southern, Eleanor, 125; John, 125
- Spain, King and Queen of, 11
- Spearman, Elizabeth, 75, 165, 168; Gilbert, 155; Hannah, 94; John,

- 75, 117, 165, 168; Margaret, 155; Mary, 155; Michael, 117; Robert, 94, 165
- Spenceley, Anne, 87
- Spicer, William, surgeon at Berwick, 24
- Spoor, James, 276
- Spottiswood, Archbishop John, 27, 40; Robert, 27
- Sprimont, Nicholas, silversmith, 240
- Squire, Mary, 179, 180; John, 179, 180, 185; Sampson, 179
- Stagg, Alice, 133; William, 133
- Stanhope, James, first Earl of, 209; Sir Philip, Earl of Chesterfield, 209; William, Earl of Harrington, 209
- Stanley, Sir Edward, 219; Dean, cited, 247, 248
- Stanton, Mr., of Leeds, 261
- Stapleton, Anne, 19; Bryan, 113; Gilbert, 19; Elizabeth, 113; Mark, 19; Miles, 113
- Starfoot, Barbara, 78; Henry, 88
- Stead, Benjamin, 257; Martha, 257
- Stelling, Edward, 148; Jane, 95; Robert, 77, 122
- Stephen, King, 4, 251
- Stephenson (Steavenson), Alice, 152; Ambrose, 76; Anne, 76; George, 153; Humphrey, 156; John, 278; Richard, 80; Robert, 157, 254, 278; Rev. Thomas, 253; William, 145; Ensign, 267, 278; Mr., artist, 178
- Sterne, Jaques, prebendary of Durham, 196; Lawrence, 196;
- Stewart, John, Earl of Traquair, 34; Viscount Eglington, 265; Sir John, 57; Thomas, 279; of Innerwick, 26
- Stobbs, Elizabeth, 85
- Stockdale, Christian, 279; Percival, 278, 279, 280; Thomas, 278
- Stoddart, Rev. Charles, 288
- Stokeld, Anne, 101; Daniel, 101; Jane, 101; John, 101; Mary, 69; Thomas, 101; Timothy, 101
- Stokoe, Alexander (incumbent of St. John Lee), 276; Frank, 275; Thomas, 285; Parson, 280, 281, 284, 286, 288, 293
- Stonehewer, Anne, 82; Richard, 82
- Stony, Andrew Robinson (afterwards Bowes), 240
- Stott, Anne, 122; Elizabeth, 71; George, 168; Hugh, 71, 108; John, 72, 120, 130; Magdalen, 72; Matthew, 72, 151; Michael, 96; Timothy (Slim Tym), 122, 124
- Story, Anthony, 173; John, 84, 259; Sergeant, 291, 292; Mr., 263
- Stout, Abraham, 155; Alice, 75; Anne, 86; Anthony, 116; Cuthbert, 117, 135, 136; Edmund, 168; Edward, 77, 168; Elizabeth, 136; Isabel, 164; John, 62, 134, 135; Philip, 62, 75; Rowland, 75; William, 85
- Strafford, Earl of, 42
- Strangeways, John, 183
- Strathmore, John, Earl of, 240; Lady, 240
- Stukely, —, 236
- Sudbury, John, Dean of Durham, 110
- Suffolk, Earl of, 22, 25
- Surrey, Earl of, 218, 219, 221
- Surtees, Anthony, 256; Catherine, 267; Edward, 180; Frances, 180; Frances, 180; M—, 286; William, 65, 166; —, 293; General, owner of Bee's Diary, 54
- Sutherland, John, 134
- Sutton, Frances, 149; Judith, 133; Mr., 133, 145
- Swainston, Anne, 63, 81; Elizabeth, 65, 81; Gabriel, 62, 64, 65, 66, 81; Margaret, 64, 81; Mary, 62, 66, 81
- Swalwell, Thomas, 78
- Swan, Elizabeth, 73; George, postmaster at Newcastle, 19, 49
- Sweedle, Alice, 90
- Swinburn, Sir John, 231; Teresa, 231; Mr., 81

T

- Tankerville, Earl of, 222
- Tate, George, cited, 20
- Tatham (Taytham), Anne, 94; 154; Mary, 86; Robert, 86, 94
- Taylor, Anne, 97; Edward, 287; Elizabeth, 93; Jane, 77; Jeremy, 185; John, 83, 114, 145; Joseph, 279; Joyce, 145; Mary, 169; Stephen, 95, 97; Thomas, 91, 147; William, 78, 165
- Taylorson, Elizabeth, 139; Frances, 59, 139; Margaret, 59; Thomas, 59, 71, 87, 139

Teasdale, Dorothy, 141; Elizabeth, 265, 280; Isabel, 142; Jane, 72, 108; Mary, 264; Matthew, 142; Ralph, 110, 124; Thomas, 265, 280; Attorney, 117; —, 276

Tempest, Dorothy, 142; Elizabeth, 78; Jane, 67; John, 67, 97, 142; Margaret, 142; Sir Thomas, 142; William (Captain), 96, 97, 150; Mr., 142

Temple, Sarah, 257; William, 216, 257, 270; Archbishop, 216, 257; Mr., 272, 292; Mr., jun., 279

Thirkeld, Anne, 118; Dorothy, 118; Edward, 118; Eleanor, 118; Elizabeth, 118; Frances, 118; Hannah, 90, 118; Isabel, 119; John, 118, 119; Mary, 118; Taylor, 118; Thomas, 135; William, 118, 119, 135

Thomas, Dr., Dean of Westminster, 253

Thomlinson, John, the diarist, 224; John, rector of Rothbury, 224; Dr. Richard, 244

Thompson, Anthony, 144, 162; Dorothy, 137; Eleanor, 96; Elizabeth, 122, 268; George, 136; John, 61, 77, 284; Margaret, 82, 144, 162; Stephen, 71, 123, 264, 281; Thomas, 101; Mrs., 83; Captain, 116; Sergeant, 270

Thornhaugh, Elizabeth, 206; John, 206

Thornton, Catherine, 130; Roger, 73, 79, 82, 130; William, 131; Mr., 131

Thorsby (Thursby), Paul, 78; Ralph, 78; Richard, 180

Thorp, Anne, 164; Elizabeth, 262; Thomas, vicar of Berwick, 262, 279

Todd, Anne, 138; Cecily, 136; Isabel, 87; Margaret, 84, 142; Matthew, 138; Mr., 272

Tone, Mary, 287; Mr., 285

Totton, Rev. William, 284

Traquair, John, Earl of, 34

Trentham, Elizabeth, 11; Thomas, 11

Trollop, Catherine, 172; Dorothy, 172; Elizabeth, 98, 172; Mary, 172, 174; James, 172; John, 172; Thomas, 57, 58, 62, 172, 174; Thomasin, 62, 172; William, 57, 172

Trotter, Catherine, 76; Edward, 76; John, 62, 81; Ralph, 70, 127

Trueman, 262, 275

Tucker, Gertrude, wife of Bishop Warburton, 193, 198

Tulip, Henry, 261, 273, 274; Mary, 283; Mr., 258, 278, 282, 294

Tunstall, Mrs., 140

Turbit (Turbee), William, 137

Turner, James, 276; Margaret, 87

Tweddell (Tweddle), Anne, 74, 84; Elizabeth, 167; Francis, 74, 166; George, 62, 83, 84, 166, 167; John, 62, 167; Thomas, 166

Tyzack, Elizabeth, 88, 89; Timothy, 88, 89

U

Unthank, Rachel, 138; William, 145

Urwin, David, 268; George, 279

Usher, William, 259

Ussie, Barbara, 55

Utred, Provost of Hexham, 235

V

Vane, Anne, 161; George, 161

Van Mildart, Bishop of Durham, 208

Vasey, Anthony, 134; Richard, 69, 150; William, 84; Mr., 276

Vernol, Mary, 180

W

Wade, Isabel, 99; Mary, 69; Thomas, 75, 91, 126; General, 198; and his natural daughter, 198

Waistell. See Wastell

Wales, John, 108; Magdalen, 108

Wait, Patrick, vicar of Norham, 218

Wales, Prince of, 60, 185

Walker, Carlton, 263; Cooper, 2; Elizabeth, 143; Grace, 79, 264; Jacob, 58; James, 263; John, 130; Michael, 78, 95, 123; Tabitha, 78; Thomas, 58, 122; Mr., 289; Mrs., 289; of Broad Strother, 263

Wall, Christopher, 87, 97, 168

Wallis, Mr. of Edinburgh, 32, 49

Walsh, Elizabeth, 78

Waltheof, the Earl, 236

Walton, Anne, 156; Arthur, 154; Barbara, 170; George, 69, 99; Hugh, 106, 170; Isabel, 154; John, 156, 236; Jonathan, 76, 111; Margaret, 85, 106, 111; Mary, 93; Roger, 165; —, 96

Wandesford, Christopher, 205; Elizabeth, 205

Wanless, Henry, 127, 141

Wappe, Margaret, 73

- Warburton, William; Bishop of Gloucester; letters, 193, 198; biography, 193; other notices 24; George, of Newark, 193; Mr., 193, 196; —, 254
- Ward, Anne, 270, 272; Honor, 148; Mary, 69; Thomas, 148; William, 254, 270, 272; Mr., of Waterford, 8
- Warkworth, Lord, 283
- Wastell (Waistell), Rev. Henry, 288; Margaret, 147
- Waterford, Marquess of, 242
- Watson, Anne 71, 77; Gabriel, 70; Joseph, 261; Judith, 83; Mary, 77, 81, 138, 156; Stephen, 254, 263; Thomas, 156, 290; William 259; Captain, 263, 283, 290, 291, 292; Corporal, 267; of North Seaton, 192
- Waugh, George, 287; Henry, 259; Nichol, 277, 281, 283, 285, 286, 293
- Weames, Thomas, 99
- Wear, Robert, 288; Mr., 275, 287, 293
- Weardon, William, 163
- Weatherburn, Captain, 117
- Webster, Sergeant, 282; William, 91
- Weddell, Andrew, 79; Arthur, 61
- Welbery, Elizabeth, 158
- Welford, Richard, cited, 16, 167, 168, 171, 173, 179, 181, 182, 184, 191, 206
- Wells, Eleanor, 145; John, 85, 91, 108, 145, 148; Magdalen, 108
- Welsh, Anne, 87; Elizabeth, 159; Gregory, 112, 132; Michael, 132; Robert, 143
- Wentworth, Lord, 42, 51
- Wesley, Rev. John, 88
- Westgarth, Ralph, 148
- Westmorland, Earl of, 20, 204
- Wetwang, Isabella, 183; John, 183; Robert, 183
- Weyman, David, 50
- Wharton, Gilbert, 164; Jane, 97; John, 105; Mary, 89, 154; Richard, 141; Robert, 89; Thomas, 154; Mr., 87; Dr., 154
- Wheatley, John, 156
- Whinfield, George, 189
- Whitfield, Christopher, 103; Elizabeth, 165; Margaret, 103; Merrill, 120; Richard, 165
- White, Anne, 67, 146; Edward, cited, 54, 90; Elizabeth, 265, 289; George, 265, 268, 269, 276, 280, 293; Jane, 189; John, 75, 145, 146, 185; Margaret, 89, 96, 291, 292; Mary, 91, 156; Matthew (Sir Matthew), 189, 254, 259, 261, 263, 269, 270, 271, 272, 281, 282, 291; Miles, 189; Robert, 66, 67, 91, 95, 96, 156; Sarah, 261; Teasdale, 265, 280, 283, 285, 288; Thomas, 98; Mr., 276; 281
- Whitelock, William, 284
- Whitesmock, Mr., 75
- Whittaker, —, 10
- Whittingham, Mary, 67, 92, 115; Timothy (Sir Timothy), 67, 92, 102; Thomas, 85, 146, 235; William, 102, 115
- Whittle, John, 113; Mary, 156; Robert, 91, 156
- Wicliffe, 10
- Widdington, Catherine, 187; Edward, 181, 186; Eleanor, 114; Henry (Sir Henry), 184; John, 287; Lewis, 114; Mary, 181; Ralph, 184, 186; Roger, 23; Thomas (Sir Thomas), 184, 189; William, 102, 181
- Wiggan, James, 273
- Wigton, Earl of, 38
- Wild, Elizabeth, 69; Jane, 161; Thomas, 94, 161
- Wilkinson, Alice, 175; Andrew, 69; Anthony, 161; Clement, 113, 161; Christina, 83; Christopher, 141; Cuthbert, 151; Deborah, 161; Dorothy, 86; Edward, 280, Elizabeth, 81; George, 75, 175, 264, 279, 280, 281; Gilbert, 75; Grace, 164; John, 87; Mary, 141, 157; Richard, 113; Robert, 265; Roger, 83, 143, 151, 164; Thomas, 127; Mr., 62, 152
- Willey, William, 259
- William the Conqueror, 217, 244
- William Rufus, 242
- William III., 271
- William the Lion, King of Scots, 215, 216, 223
- William St., Archbishop of York, 4
- Williamson, Andrew, 112; Anne, 112; Alexander, 191; Barbara, 79; George, 159; Gilbert, 136; John, 76, 81, 171, 191; Margaret, 156; Richard, 71; Thomas, 97; Victor A., cited, 248
- Willoughby, George, 124
- Wills, Alice, 106; Edward, 64, 66; John, 64, 66; Thomas, 106, 126; Ursula, 126

Wilson, Anne, 105, 270; Barbara, 123; Cuthbert, 273; Edward, 263; Elizabeth, 92, 157; F. R., cited, 217, 225; George, 103; Hannah, 94; Jane, 60, 91; John, 81, 160, 281; John Rawling, 293; Margaret, 149; Mary, 126, 127; Mary Ann, 293; Nicholas, 84, 175; Robert, 60, 71, 105, 142, 273; Sudbury, 126; Thomas, 84; William, 94, 126, 127, 192; Mr., 260; Mrs., 283; Judge, 103; 'Mother Red-cap,' 149; Parson, 268; 273, 280, 286, 287

Wilton, Alan de, 251

Winchester, Marquess of, 96

Winton, Earl of, 27

• Wiseman, Anne, 64; Henry, 64, 87, 91, 149; Isabel, 149; Mary, 57; Robert, 99; William, 57

Wood, Anne, 86, 127, 158, 273; Elizabeth, 91, 273, 291; George, 119; Herbert M., cited, 54; Henry, 103; James, 272; Jane, 101; John, 119, 127, 152, 273; Margaret, 171; Mary, 88; Nicholas, 171, 174; Richard, 101; Thomas 273, 291; William, 289, 291; Mr., 279, 293; his daughter, 279

Woodhall, Penelope, 51; William, 51

Woodman, William, cited, 211

Woodmas, Alice, 60, 79, 138, 154; Robert, 60, 76, 138, 154; Mrs., 153

Worrell, Jane, 77

Wrangham, Elizabeth, 173; Henry, —; Mr., 263

Wren of Binchester, pedigree, 205-208; Anne, 90; Barbara, 12, 206, 207; Sir Charles, 12, 206; Frances, 207, 208; Gertrude, epitaph, 206; Jane, 80, 207; Lindley, 8, 12, 206; Richard 90

Wright, Chamber, 148; Chamney, 148; Christopher, 117; Dorothy, 113; Hugh, 123; Jermyn, 185; Jerome, 185; John, 98; Matthew, 64, 74; Mary, 123; Richard, 108; Sir Robert, 185, 187; Thomas, 123; Toby, 123; William, 113

'W. D.', 5

Y

Yapdale, Anne, 85; Christopher, 94; William, 81

Yapp, Abraham, 129; Eleanor, 129; John, 129, 169; Mary, 91, 169

York, Archbishops of, Grey, 235; Thurston, 235, 251; Thomas I., 235; Thomas II., 235; Turtell, 251

Young, Anne, 156; Elizabeth, 76; Henry, 152; John, 279; Margaret, 180, 258; Robert, 85, 159, 180, 258; Thomas, 156

Younger, Anne, 132; Barbara, 86, 140; Cuthbert, 132, 136; Mary, 142; Robert, 88, 142; Thomas, 115

Younghusband, Charles, 278; Elizabeth, 278; Frances, 278; George, 278; —, 263

Z

Zanchius, 10

Zuinglius, 10

INDEX OF THE MORE IMPORTANT SUBJECTS MENTIONED IN THE TEXT AND IN THE NOTES.

Bee-keeping, 9

Biographical Notices:—

Addison, Dorothy, 191

Akenside, Mark, the elder, 190;
the younger, 192; Abraham,
191; Thomas, 191

Allan, Ralph, 198

Allibone, Sir Richard, 185

Annard, Rev. William, 44

Andrews, John, 96

Arden, Edward, 139

Armstrong, Archibald, the Court
Fool, 11

Aubone, William, 180

Aynsley, John, 271

Bacon, Jane, 274

Bagshaw, Margaret, 165

Barnes, Rev. Joseph, 182

Baron, Robert, 293

Beaumont, Rev. Hammond, 157

Beckwith, Edward, 166

Bee, Jacob, 54

Blackett, Sir Edward, 261; John
Erasmus, 257

Blakiston, Francis, 168; Roger
virger, Durham Cathedral, 126

Bonner, Rev. Joseph, 187

Boutflower, William, 189

Brabant, Sir Henry, 184

Brandling, Ralph, 184

Brereton, Sir William, 1

Browell, Edward, 177

Browell, Mark, 176

Burdus, Elizabeth, 67

Burrell, William, 261

Busby, John, 166

Charlton (William) of London, 262

Carr, Sir Ralph, 179

Cole, Nicholas, 179; Sir Ralph,
168

Cope, Sir Walter, 5

Cradock, Thomas, 123

Creagh, Sir William, 181

Crowley, Sir Ambrose, 240

Cuthbertson, George, 258

Dodsworth, Anthony, 114

Davison, Alex., 140; Timothy, 179

Dawson, Captain John, 253

Dick, William, 188

Dixon, Abraham, 270

Done, Rev. William, 174

Douglas, Sir William, 45

Doubleday, Nicholas, 262

Eden, John, 183

Elliott, Edward, 293

Elstob, Ralph, 184

Errington, John, 182; Mark, 19

Fairle, Bishop, 35

Fenwick, Henry, 265; Nicholas,
180; William, 107

Forcer, George, 119

Gibson, Sir John, 51; Reginald,
261

Gill, Samuel, 182

Goodrick, Sir Henry, 7

Granville, Dean, 128

Green, Edward, 183

Grey, Bryan, 269; Edward, 183;
Dr. Robert, 167

Haggerston, Sir Thomas, 271

Heighington, Ambrose, 105

Heron, John, 275

Hindmarsh, John, 187

Hilton, Cuthbert, 115; Lancelot,
113

Holloway, Sir Richard, 185

Huss, John, 10

Hutchinson, William, 181

Hume, George, Earl of Dunbar,
22

Hutton, Sir Richard, 7

Ingram, Sir Arthur, 4

Ive, Margaret, 187

Jefferson, Matthew, 180

Jenison, Henry, 184; Sir Thomas,
187

Johnson, William, 181

Jones, Henry, deputy captain of
Norham, 22

Kirkby, Rev. Edward, 122

Lambton, Henry, 181; Ralph of
Tribley, 20

Latham, Dr. Lemuel, 192

Lesley, Bishop, 197

Lyon, Charles, 208; Jane, 208

Machon, Gilbert, 161

March, John, 159

Mayers, Thomas, 285

Mickleton, James, 133

Middleton, John, 73

Montague, Charles, 73

Montgomery, Sir Hugh, 46

Morland, George, 120

Morton, George, 179; Bishop
Thomas, 9

Moseley, Edward, 261

Neile, Sir Richard, 187

Nelson, Peter, 164

Newton, Thomas, 267

Nixon, Rev. Martin, 263

Ord, William, 272

Partis, Matthew, 188; Thomas,
182

Patterson, Sir John, 185, 266

- Pickles, John, 183
 Pococke, Bishop, 199
 Rackett, John, 164
 Ramsay, William, 181
 Richardson, Daniel, 91; John, 94
 Ridley, Nicholas, 180
 Roberts, Nicholas, 268
 Robson, Timothy, 180
 Romer, John, 271
 Rowe, Jane, 144
 Rugg, Captain Robert, 22
 Rumney, Joseph, 262
 Selby, Gabriel, 257
 Shafto, John, 274; Sir Robert, 189
 Smith, William, Haughton Castle, 289; Mrs., Westerhall, 285
 Spearman, John, 165; Robert, 94
 Squire, John, 179
 Stapleton, Miles, 113
 Steward, Sir John, 37
 Stockdale, Percival, 278
 Surtees, Anthony, 256
 Tempest, John, 142
 Temple, William, 257
 Thirkeld, Thomas, 135
 Tulip, Henry, 261
 Tweddell, George, 167
 Warburton, Bishop, 193
 Ward, William, 270
 Wetwang, Robert, 183
 Whinfield, George, 189
 White, Matthew, 189; Sir Matthew, 261; Teasdale, 280
 Whittingham, Timothy, 102
 Widdrington, Edward, 181; Ralph, 184
 William, St. of York, 4
 Wilson, Rev. Cuthbert, 273
 Wright, Sir Robert, 185; Captain Thomas, 123
 Yappe, John, 129
 Bridges, 15, 16, 24, 40, 43
 Brewing in 1635, 31
 Cattle-breeding in 1760, 202-203
 Cattle, Wild, in 1635, 10
 Cobles, or fishing-boats, 252
 Court-fool, 11
 Ecclesiastical customs in 1635: in England, 4, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14; in Scotland, 32, 34, 35, 36, 44
 Female dress in 1635, 30
 Gardens in 1635, 5, 27
 Inns in 1635, 3, 8, 19, 20, 21, 25, 27, 32, 34, 36, 38, 40, 42, 43, 45, 46, 49, 50
 Ireland immigration from Scotland in 1635, 42
 Irish bishops of the 18th century, 199
 Ironworks at Winlaton, 240, 244
 Lead-mining, 209, 210, 238, 244
 Medical recipe, 12
 Pedigrees:
 Adamson of Durham, 116; of Durham and Newcastle, 159
 Ayrson of Durham, 56
 Baddeley of Durham, 90
 Bee of Durham, 55
 Bowes of Durham, 80
 Brown of Durham, 80
 Church of Durham, 162
 Davison of Durham and Thornley, 109
 Dobson of Durham, 158
 Eden of Durham and Shincliffe, 78
 Fenwick of Durham, 104
 Forster of Durham, 125
 Fulthorp of Durham, 83
 Gordon of Durham, 153
 Grey of Durham, 146
 Hall of Durham (and Skelton), 76; of Durham and Flass, 88
 Hawdon of Durham, 112
 Heighington of Durham, 135
 Hendry of Durham and Shincliffe, 82
 Hodgson of Durham, 70, 131
 Hubback of Durham, 132
 Humes of Durham, 116
 Jefferson of Durham, 106
 Lamb of Durham and Norham, 172
 Lascelles of Durham and Mount Grace, 79
 Lesley of Ireland, 197
 Lewen of Durham, 88
 Loraine of Hexham, 258
 Martin of Durham, 100
 Mascall of Eppleton, 92
 Matthew of Durham, 103
 Newhouse of Durham, 170
 Paxton of Durham, 74
 Radcliffe of Durham and Cocker-mouth, 93
 Reed of Durham, 68
 Stokoe of Durham, 101
 Swainston of Durham, 81
 Thirkeld of Durham and Newcastle, 118
 Trollop of Durham, 172
 Wren of Binchester, 205
 Paper-mills on North Tyne, 289
 Roman inscriptions, 212, 228, 229, 230, 233, 234, 236, 237, 238, 239
 Salt pans and works, 17-19, 27, 37
 Scottish coinage in 1635, 48
 Scottish speech in 1635, 49
 Storms and drought, 7, 8, 47
 Veterinary recipe of 1635, 6
 Weaving and bleaching in 1760, 202

THE SURTEES SOCIETY.

REPORT FOR THE YEAR MCMXIII.

BOOKS PUBLISHED BY

ANDREWS & CO., SADLER STREET, DURHAM;
BERNARD A. QUARITCH, 11 GRAFTON STREET, W., LONDON; AND
A. ASHER & CO., 56 UNTER DEN LINDEN, BERLIN.

LONDON:
MITCHELL HUGHES AND CLARKE, PRINTERS,
140 WARDOUR STREET, W.

THE SURTEES SOCIETY.

REPORT FOR THE YEAR MCMXIII.

SINCE the issue of the last Report the Society has lost four Vice-Presidents, Sir George Armytage, Bart., Mr. Thomas Hodgkin, the Rev. Charles Slingsby, and the Very Rev. G. W. Kitchin, the Dean of Durham, the last of whom took a very active part in the management of the Society. Their places have been filled by the election of the Very Rev. H. H. Henson, the present Dean of Durham, the Very Rev. H. E. Savage, Dean of Lichfield, Colonel Parker, C.B., and Colonel Surtees, C.B.

Owing to ill-health of some of the editors, and latterly to disturbances and distractions arising from the war, the publications of the Society have got into arrears, but it is confidently hoped that in the course of the next twelve months such arrears will be cleared off.

The volumes which have been issued since the last Report are four in number. The most important is the "York Memorandum Book," known as MS. A/y in the Muniment Room of the York Corporation. As Miss Maud Sellers points out in her introduction, this book throws considerable light on the government of a town of 11,000 to 13,000 inhabitants in the later mediæval period. Besides the valuable guild ordinances, there is a heterogeneous mass of material for the history of York at this time. A glossary of the more difficult words enhances the utility of the work.

Mr. Clay's second volume of "North Country Wills" from London brings this series down to the close of the sixteenth century. The interest of the volume is mainly genealogical. Wills are given of members of many well-known North Country families, such as Talbot, Manners, Windsor, Bulmer, Darcy, Savile, and others. Mr. Clay has again given in an Appendix extracts relating to the North, from wills of persons whose connection with that part of England was only slight.

The "Visitations of the North in 1552 and 1557," edited by Mr. Dendy (which takes place of a volume which has had to be postponed owing to the ill-health of the editor), is a great

improvement on the edition issued by the Harleian Society in 1881. In the Preface is given a most interesting account of the different Visitations in the Northern Counties in the 16th century, some of which had heretofore been unnoticed. The facsimile reproductions of the trickings of arms by the Elizabethan heralds very much enhance the beauty and value of the volume.

With the issue of the first part of "Archbishop John le Romeyn's Register" (1286—1296), another step has been taken to make these valuable records more accessible. It is hoped that with the second volume "Archbishop Newark's Register" may be included, which will bring the series down to the close of the thirteenth century. This volume is in the press.

Other volumes in a similar state of forwardness are the second volume of the "York Memorandum Book," and "Two Thirteenth Century Durham Assize Rolls," edited by Mr. K. C. Bayley, with an "Appendix of North Country Deeds," from the Record Office, edited by the Secretary. The "St. Bees Chartulary," under the editorship of the Rev. James Wilson, is being printed.

Steps are being taken for the preparation of a new edition of the "Liber Vitæ," which was published by the Society over seventy years ago, with no index or *apparatus criticus*. The Manuscript is one of the few pre-Conquest documents of the North which have come down to us, and for many centuries it lay on the high altar at Durham, as one of the most valued possessions of that house. It is intended to reproduce the Manuscript in facsimile.

THE SURTEES SOCIETY,

ESTABLISHED IN THE YEAR 1834,

IN honour of the late Robert Surtees of Mainsforth, Esquire, the author of the History of the County Palatine of Durham, and in accordance with his pursuits and plans; having for its object the publication of inedited Manuscripts, illustrative of the intellectual, the moral, the religious, and the social condition of those parts of England and Scotland included on the east between the Humber and the Firth of Forth, and on the west between the Mersey and the Clyde, a region which constituted the ancient Kingdom of Northumbria.

NEW RULES AGREED UPON IN 1849; REVISED 1863.

I.—The Society shall consist of not more than three hundred and fifty members.

II.—There shall be a Patron of the Society, who shall be President.

III.—There shall be twenty-four Vice-Presidents, a Secretary, and two Treasurers.

IV.—The Patron, the Vice-Presidents, the Secretary, and the Treasurers shall form the Council, any five of whom, including the Secretary and a Treasurer, shall be a quorum competent to transact the business of the Society.

V.—The twenty-four Vice-Presidents, the Secretary, and the Treasurers shall be elected at a general meeting, to continue in office for three years, and be capable of re-election.

VI.—Any vacancies in the office of Secretary or Treasurers shall be provisionally filled up by the Council, subject to the approbation of the next general meeting.

VII.—Three meetings of the Council shall be held in every year, on the first Tuesday in the months of March, June, and December; and the place and hour of meeting shall be fixed by the Council, and communicated by the Secretary to the members of the Council.

VIII.—The meeting in June shall be the Anniversary, to which all the members of the Society shall be convened by the Secretary.

IX.—The Secretary shall convene extraordinary meetings of the Council, on a requisition to that effect, signed by not less than five members of the Council, being presented to him.

X.—Members may be elected by ballot at any of the ordinary meetings, according to priority of application, upon being proposed in writing by three existing members. One black ball in ten shall exclude.

XI.—Each member shall pay in advance to the Treasurer the annual sum of one guinea. If any member's subscription shall be in arrear for two years, and he shall neglect to pay his subscription after having been reminded by the Treasurer, he shall be regarded as having ceased to be a member of the Society.

XII.—The money raised by the Society shall be expended in publishing such compositions, in their original language, or in a translated form, as come within the scope of this Society, without limitation of time with reference to the period of their respective authors. All editorial and other expenses to be defrayed by the Society.

XIII.—One volume at least, in a closely printed octavo form, shall be supplied to each member of the Society every year, free of expense.

XIV.—If the funds of the Society in any year will permit, the Council shall be at liberty to print and furnish to the members, free of expense, any other volume or volumes of the same character, in the same or a different form.

XV.—The number of copies of each publication, and the selection of a printer and publisher, shall be left to the Council, who shall also fix the price at which the copies, not furnished to members, shall be sold to the public.

XVI.—The armorial bearings of Mr. Surtees, and some other characteristic decoration connecting the Society with his name, shall be used in each publication.

XVII.—A list of the officers and members, together with an account of the receipts and expenses of the Society, shall be made up every year to the time of the annual meeting, and shall be submitted to the Society to be printed and published with the next succeeding volume.

XVIII.—No alteration shall be made in these rules, except at an annual meeting. Notice of any such alteration shall be given, at least as early as the ordinary meeting of the Council immediately preceding, to be communicated to each member of the Society.

PUBLICATIONS OF THE SURTEES SOCIETY,

WITH THEIR RESPECTIVE SALE PRICES.

N.B.—Of several of these Volumes the number of copies on hand is very small; some will not be sold, except to Members of the Society under certain conditions, and all applications for them must be made to the Secretary.

1. Reginaldi Monachi Dunelmensis Libellus de Admirandis Beati Cuthberti Virtutibus. 10s. Edited by Dr. Raine.
2. Wills and Inventories, illustrative of the History, Manners, Language, Statistics, etc., of the Northern Counties of England, from the Eleventh Century downwards. (Chiefly from the Registry of Durham.) Vol. I. Edited by Dr. Raine. (*Only sold in a set and to a Member.*)
3. The Towneley Mysteries, or Miracle Plays. Edited by Mr. J. Gordon. The Preface by Joseph Hunter, F.S.A. (*Only sold in a set and to a Member.*)
4. Testamenta Eboracensia: Wills illustrative of the History, Manners, Language, Statistics, etc., of the Province of York, from 1300 downwards. Vol. I. 20s. Edited by Dr. Raine.
5. Sanctuarium Dunelmense et Sanctuarium Beverlacense; or, Registers of the Sanctuaries of Durham and Beverley. 7s. 6d. Edited by Dr. Raine. The Preface by Rev. T. Chevalier.
6. The Charters of Endowment, Inventories, and Account Rolls of the Priory of Finchale in the County of Durham. 10s. Edited by Dr. Raine.
7. Catalogi Veteres Librorum Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Dunelm. Catalogues of the Library of Durham Cathedral at various periods, from the Conquest to the Dissolution; including Catalogues of the Library of the Abbey of Hulme, and of the MSS. preserved in the Library of Bishop Cosin at Durham. 7s. 6d. Edited by Dr. Raine. The Preface by Beriah Botfield, Esq.
8. Miscellanea Biographica: a Life of Oswin, King of Northumberland: Two Lives of Cuthbert, Bishop of Lindisfarne: and a Life of Eata, Bishop of Hexham. 5s. Edited by Dr. Raine.
9. Historiæ Dunelmensis Scriptores Tres. Gaufridus de Coldingham, Robertus de Greystanes, et Willelmus de Chambre, with the omissions and mistakes in Wharton's edition supplied and corrected, and an Appendix of 665 original Documents, in illustration of the Text. 7s. 6d. Edited by Dr. Raine.
10. Rituale Ecclesiæ Dunelmensis: a Latin Ritual of the Ninth Century, with an interlinear Northumbro-Saxon Translation. 12s. Edited by Rev. J. Stevenson.
11. Jordan Fantosme's Anglo-Norman Chronicles of the War between the English and the Scots in 1173 and 1174. 5s. Edited, with a Translation, Notes, etc., by Francisque Michel, F.S.A.
12. The Correspondence, Inventories, Account Rolls, and Law Proceedings of the Priory of Coldingham. 7s. 6d. Edited by Dr. Raine.
13. Liber Vitæ Ecclesiæ Dunelmensis; necnon Obituaria duo ejusdem Ecclesiæ. 5s. Edited by Rev. J. Stevenson.
14. The Correspondence of Robert Bowes of Aske, Esq., Ambassador of Queen Elizabeth to the Court of Scotland. 7s. 6d. Edited by Rev. J. Stevenson.
15. A Description or Briefe Declaration of all the Ancient Monuments, Rites, and Customs belonging to, or being within, the Monastical Church of Durham, before the Suppression. Written in 1593. Edited by Dr. Raine. (*Only sold in a set and to a Member.*)
16. Anglo-Saxon and Early English Psalter, now first published from MSS. in the British Museum. Vol. I. 7s. 6d. Edited by the Rev. J. Stevenson.
17. The Correspondence of Dr. Matthew Hutton, Archbishop of York. With a selection from the Letters of Sir Timothy Hutton, Knt., his son, and Matthew Hutton, Esq., his grandson. 7s. 6d. Edited by Dr. Raine.
18. The Durham Household Book; or, the Accounts of the Bursar of the Monastery of Durham, from 1530 to 1534. 7s. 6d. Edited by Dr. Raine.

19. Anglo-Saxon and Early English Psalter. Vol. II. 7s. 6d. Edited by Rev. J. Stevenson.
20. Libellus de Vita et Miraculis S. Godrici, Heremite de Finchale, auctore Reginaldo, Monacho Dunelmensi. 7s. 6d. Edited by Rev. J. Stevenson.
21. Depositions respecting the Rebellion of 1569, Witchcraft, and other Ecclesiastical Proceedings, from the Court of Durham, extending from 1311 to the reign of Elizabeth. 7s. 6d. Edited by Dr. Raine.
22. The Injunctions and other Ecclesiastical Proceedings of Richard Barnes, Bishop of Durham (1577-87). Edited by Dr. Raine. (*Only sold in a set and to a Member.*)
23. The Anglo-Saxon Hymnarium, from MSS. of the Eleventh Century, in Durham, the British Museum, etc. 7s. 6d. Edited by Rev. J. Stevenson.
24. The Memoir of Mr. Surtees, by the late George Taylor, Esq. Reprinted from the Fourth Vol. of the History of Durham, with additional Notes and Illustrations, together with an Appendix, comprising some of Mr. Surtees' Correspondence, Poetry, etc. Edited by Dr. Raine. (*Only sold in a set and to a Member.*)
25. The Boldon Book, or Survey of Durham in 1183. Edited by Rev. W. Greenwell. (*Only sold in a set and to a Member.*)
26. Wills and Inventories illustrative of the History, Manners, Language, Statistics, etc., of the Counties of York, Westmoreland, and Lancaster, from the Fourteenth Century downwards. From the Registry at Richmond. Edited by Rev. J. Raine. (*Only sold in a set and to a Member.*)
27. The Pontifical of Egbert, Archbishop of York (731-87), from a MS. of the Ninth or Tenth Century in the Imperial Library of Paris. Edited by Rev. William Greenwell. (*Only sold in a set and to a Member.*)
28. The Gospel of St. Matthew, from the Northumbrian Interlinear Gloss to the Gospels contained in the MS. Nero D. IV, among the Cottonian MSS. in the British Museum, commonly known as the Lindisfarne Gospels, collated with the Rushworth MS. 7s. 6d. Edited by Rev. J. Stevenson. (*The four Volumes which make up this Series will be sold together for £1 1s.*)
29. The Inventories and Account Rolls of the Monasteries of Jarrow and Monkwearmouth, from their commencement in 1303 until the Dissolution. 10s. Edited by Dr. Raine.
30. Testamenta Eboracensia; or, Wills illustrative of the History, Manners, Language, Statistics, etc., of the Province of York, from 1429 to 1467. Vol. II. Edited by Rev. J. Raine. (*Only sold in a set and to a Member.*)
31. The Bede Roll of John Burnaby, Prior of Durham (1456-64). With illustrative Documents. 7s. 6d. Edited by Dr. Raine.
32. The Survey of the Palatinate of Durham, compiled during the Episcopate of Thomas Hatfield (1345-82). 10s. Edited by Rev. W. Greenwell.
33. The Farming Book of Henry Best, of Elmswell, E.R.Y. Edited by Rev. C. B. Norcliffe. (*Only sold in a set and to a Member.*)
34. The Proceedings of the High Court of Commission for Durham and Northumberland. 12s. Edited by Mr. W. H. D. Longstaffe.
35. The Fabric Rolls of York Minster. Edited by Rev. J. Raine. (*Only sold in a set and to a Member.*)
36. The Heraldic Visitation of Yorkshire, by Sir William Dugdale, in 1665. Edited by Mr. Robert Davies. (*Only sold in a set and to a Member.*)
37. A Volume of Miscellanea, comprising the Letters of Dean Granville, the Account of the Siege of Pontefract by Nathan Drake, and Extracts from the Rokeby Correspondence. Edited by Rev. George Ormsby, Mr. W. H. D. Longstaffe, and Rev. J. Raine. (*Only sold in a set and to a Member.*)
38. A Volume of Wills from the Registry at Durham; a continuation of No. 2. Edited by Rev. W. Greenwell. (*Only sold in a set and to a Member.*)
39. The Gospel of St. Mark, from the Northumbrian Interlinear Gloss to the Gospels contained in the MS. Nero D. IV, among the Cottonian MSS. in the British Museum, commonly known as the Lindisfarne Gospels, collated with the Rushworth MS.; a continuation of No. 28. 7s. 6d. Edited by Mr. George Waring.
40. A selection from the Depositions in Criminal Cases taken before the Northern Magistrates; from the Originals preserved in York Castle. Sæc. XVII. Edited by Rev. J. Raine. (*Only sold in a set and to a Member.*)
41. The Heraldic Visitation of the North of England, made in 1530, by Thomas Tonge, with an Appendix of Genealogical MSS. Edited by Mr. W. H. D. Longstaffe. (*Only sold in a set and to a Member.*)

42. **Memorials of Fountains Abbey.** Vol. I. Comprising the Chronicle relating to the Foundation of the House, written by Hugh de Kirkstall; the Chronicle of Abbats, etc.; and an Historical description of the Abbey, with Illustrations. Edited by Mr. J. R. Walbran. (*Only sold in a set and to a Member.*)
43. The Gospel of St. Luke, from the Northumbrian Interlinear Gloss to the Gospels contained in the MS. Nero D. IV, among the Cottonian MSS. in the British Museum, commonly known as the Lindisfarne Gospels, collated with the Rushworth MS.; a continuation of Nos. 28 and 39. 7s. 6d. Edited by Mr. George Waring.
44. The Priory of Hexham, its Chronicles, Endowments, and Annals. Vol. I. Containing the Chronicles, etc., of John and Richard, Priors of Hexham, and Aelred, Abbat of Rievaulx, with an Appendix of Documents, and a Preface illustrated with Engravings. pp. 604. £1 10s. Edited by Rev. J. Raine.
45. **Testamenta Eboracensia;** or, Wills illustrative of the History, Manners, Language, Statistics, etc., of the Province of York, from 1467 to 1485. Vol. III. 15s. Edited by Rev. J. Raine.
46. The Priory of Hexham. Vol. II. Containing the Liber Niger, with Charters and other Documents, and a Preface illustrated with Engravings. 7s. 6d. Edited by Rev. J. Raine.
47. The Letters, etc., of Dennis Granville, D.D., Dean of Durham, from the Originals recently discovered in the Bodleian Library. Part II. 5s. Edited by Rev. George Ornsby.
48. The Gospel of St. John, from the Northumbrian Interlinear Gloss to the Gospels in the MS. Nero D. IV. (A continuation of Nos. 28, 39, and 43.) 7s. 6d. With Preface, and Prolegomena. Edited by Mr. George Waring.
49. The Survey of the County of York, taken by John de Kirkby, commonly called Kirkby's Inquest. Also Inquisitions of Knights' Fees, the Nomina Villarum for Yorkshire, and an Appendix of Illustrative Documents. pp. 570. 10s. Edited by Mr. R. H. Skaife.
50. **Memoirs of the Life of Ambrose Barnes,** Merchant and sometime Alderman of Newcastle-upon-Tyne. 7s. 6d. Edited by Mr. W. H. D. Longstaffe.
51. Symeon of Durham. The whole of the Works ascribed to him, except the History of the Church of Durham. To which are added the History of the Translation of St. Cuthbert, the Life of St. Margaret, Queen of Scotland, by Turgot, Prior of Durham, etc. 10s. Edited by Mr. John Hodgson Hinde.
52. The Correspondence of John Cosin, Bishop of Durham. Vol. I. 7s. 6d. Edited by Rev. George Ornsby.
53. **Testamenta Eboracensia.** Vol. IV. From 1485 to 1509. (A continuation of Nos. 4, 30, and 45.) 10s. Edited by Rev. J. Raine.
54. The Diary of Abraham De La Pryme, the Yorkshire Antiquary. 10s. Edited by Mr. Charles Jackson.
55. The Correspondence of John Cosin, Bishop of Durham. Vol. II. 7s. 6d. Edited by Rev. George Ornsby.
56. The Register of Walter Gray, Archbishop of York, 1215—55. 7s. 6d. Edited by Rev. J. Raine.
57. The Register of the Guild of Corpus Christi in the City of York, containing a Full List of its Members. 7s. 6d. Edited by Mr. R. H. Skaife.
58. **Feodarium Prioratus Dunelmensis:** a Survey of the Estates of the Prior and Convent of Durham in the Fifteenth Century. 7s. 6d. Edited by Rev. W. Greenwell.
59. **Missale ad usum insignis Ecclesie Eboracensis.** The York Missal. Vol. I. 15s. Edited by Dr. Henderson.
60. The same. Vol. II. 15s. By the same Editor.
61. **Liber Pontificalis Chr. Bainbridge Archiepiscopi Eboracensis.** The York Pontifical. 7s. 6d. Edited by Dr. Henderson.
62. The Autobiography of Mrs. Alice Thornton, of East Newton, Co. York, Sæc. XVII. 7s. 6d. Edited by Mr. Charles Jackson.
63. **Manuale et Processionale ad usum insignis Ecclesie Eboracensis.** The York Manual and Processional. 10s. Edited by Dr. Henderson.
64. Acts of Chapter of the Collegiate Church of SS. Peter and Wilfrid, Ripon, 1462—1506. 7s. 6d. Edited by Rev. J. T. Fowler.
65. Yorkshire Diaries and Autobiographies in the Seventeenth and Eighteenth Centuries. 15s. Edited by Mr. Charles Jackson.
66. **Cartularium Abbatie de Nova Monasterio (Newminster).** 5s. Edited by Rev. J. T. Fowler.

67. Memorials of Fountains Abbey. Vol. II, Part 1. Comprising the Royal Charters and some of the Papal Grants, etc. 5s. Edited by Mr. J. R. Walbran and the Secretary.
68. Selections from the Household Books of Lord William Howard, of Naworth Castle. 10s. Edited by Rev. George Ormsby.
69. The Chartulary of Whitby. Vol. I. 7s. 6d. Edited by Rev. J. C. Atkinson.
70. A Selection from the Poems of Lawrence, Prior of Durham, Sæc. XII. 2s. 6d. Edited by Rev. J. Raine.
71. The York Breviary. Vol. I. 15s. Edited by Hon. and Rev. Stephen Lawley.
72. The Chartulary of Whitby. Vol. II. 7s. 6d. Edited by Rev. J. C. Atkinson.
73. The Life and Correspondence of the Rev. William Stukeley, M.D., the Antiquary. Vol. I. 10s. Edited by Rev. W. C. Lukis. (*The three volumes which make up this series will be sold together for £1 1s.*)
74. Memorials of the Church of Ripon. Vol. I. 7s. 6d. Edited by Rev. J. T. Fowler.
75. The York Breviary. Vol. II. 15s. Edited by the Hon. and Rev. Stephen Lawley.
76. The Life and Correspondence of Dr. Stukeley. Vol. II. 7s. 6d. Edited by Rev. W. C. Lukis.
77. Yorkshire Diaries. Vol. II. 5s. Edited by Mr. C. Jackson and Mr. Margerison.
78. Memorials of Ripon. Vol. II. 7s. 6d. Edited by Rev. J. T. Fowler.
79. Testamenta Eboracensia. Vol. V. 7s. 6d. Edited by Rev. J. Raine.
80. The Life and Correspondence of Dr. Stukeley. Vol. III. 7s. 6d. Edited by Rev. W. C. Lukis.
81. Memorials of Ripon. Vol. III. 10s. Edited by Rev. J. T. Fowler.
82. A Selection from the Halmote Court Rolls of the Prior and Convent of Durham. 10s. Edited by Messrs. W. H. D. Longstaffe and John Booth.
83. The Chartulary of Rievaulx. 10s. Edited by Rev. J. C. Atkinson.
84. Durham Churchwardens' Accompts. 7s. 6d. Edited by Rev. J. Barmby.
85. A Volume of English Miscellanies. 3s. 6d. Edited by Rev. J. Raine.
86. The Guisborough Chartulary. Vol. I. 7s. 6d. Edited by Mr. W. Brown.
87. The Life of St. Cuthbert in English Verse. 7s. 6d. Edited by Rev. J. T. Fowler.
88. The Northumberland Assize Rolls. 7s. 6d. Edited by Mr. W. Page.
89. The Guisborough Chartulary. Vol. II. 7s. 6d. Edited by Mr. W. Brown.
90. The Brinkburn Chartulary. 5s. Edited by Mr. W. Page.
91. The Yorkshire Chantry Surveys. Vol. I. 7s. 6d. Edited by Mr. W. Page.
92. The Yorkshire Chantry Surveys. Vol. II. 7s. 6d. Edited by Mr. W. Page.
93. The Records of the Company of Merchant Adventurers of Newcastle-on-Tyne. Vol. I. 7s. 6d. Edited by Mr. J. W. Boyle and Mr. F. W. Dendy.
94. Yorkshire Feet of Fines during the reign of King John. 5s. Edited by Mr. William Brown.
95. Memorials of St. Giles's Durham, being Grassmen's Accounts, etc., together with Documents relating to the Hospitals of Kepier and St. Mary Magdalene. 7s. 6d. Edited by Rev. Dr. Barmby.
96. Register of the Freemen of the City of York. Vol. I. 7s. 6d. Edited by Dr. F. Collins.
97. Inventories of Church Goods for the counties of York, Durham, and Northumberland. 7s. 6d. Edited by Mr. William Page.
98. Beverley Chapter Act Book. Vol. I. 12s. 6d. Edited by Mr. A. F. Leach.
99. Durham Account Rolls. Vol. I. 7s. 6d. Edited by Rev. Canon Fowler.
100. Durham Account Rolls. Vol. II. 7s. 6d. Edited by Rev. Canon Fowler.
101. The Records of the Company of Merchant Adventurers of Newcastle-on-Tyne. Vol. II. 7s. 6d. Edited by Mr. F. W. Dendy.
102. Register of the Freemen of York. Vol. II. 7s. 6d. Edited by Dr. F. Collins.
103. Durham Account Rolls. Vol. III. 10s. 6d. Edited by Rev. Canon Fowler.
104. Knaresborough Wills. Vol. I. 7s. 6d. Edited by Dr. F. Collins.
105. Records of the Newcastle Hostmen's Company. 7s. 6d. Edited by Mr. F. W. Dendy.
106. Testamenta Eboracensia. Vol. VI. 7s. 6d. Edited by Mr. J. W. Clay.

107. The Rites of Durham. 20s. Edited by Rev. Canon Fowler.
108. Beverley Chapter Act Book. Vol. II. 30s. Edited by Mr. A. F. Leach.
109. The Register of Walter Giffard, Archbishop of York, 1266—1279. 15s. Edited by Mr. William Brown.
110. Knaresborough Wills. Vol. II. 15s. Edited by Dr. F. Collins.
111. Royalist Compositions in the Counties of Durham and Northumberland. 15s. Edited by Mr. Richard Welford.
112. Wills and Inventories. Vol. III. 15s. Edited by Mr. J. Crawford Hodgson.
113. The Records of the Northern Convocation. 30s. Edited by the Very Rev. the Dean of Durham.
114. The Register of William Wickwane, Archbishop of York, 1279—1285. 30s. Edited by Mr. William Brown.
115. Memorials of Ripon. Vol. IV. 15s. Edited by Rev. Canon Fowler.
116. North Country Wills. 15s. Edited by Mr. J. W. Clay.
117. The Percy Chartulary. 30s. Edited by Miss M. T. Martin.
118. North Country Diaries. 15s. Edited by Mr. J. C. Hodgson.
119. Richard D'Aungerville of Bury. 15s. Edited by the Very Rev. the Dean of Durham.
120. The York Memorandum Book. Vol. I. 30s. Edited by Miss Maud Sellers.
121. North Country Wills. Vol. II. 15s. Edited by Mr. J. W. Clay.
122. Harvey's and Dalton's Visitations of the North in 1552 and 1557. Vol. I. 15s. Edited by Mr. F. W. Dendy.
123. The Register of John le Romeyn, Archbishop of York, 1286—1296. Vol. I. 30s. Edited by Mr. William Brown.

The Council propose to select their future Volumes out of the following Manuscripts or materials, or from others of a similar character.

1. The Chartulary of St. Bees. To be edited by the Rev. James Wilson. (In the press.)
2. The Horæ Eboracenses. To be edited by the Rev. Canon Wordsworth.
3. Visitations of the Archdeaconry of Richmond in the 16th and 17th Centuries. From the Originals at Chester. To be edited by Mr. William Ferguson Irvine.
4. The Repertorium Magnum. To be edited by Mr. Kennett Bayley.
5. Wills and Inventories. To be edited by Mr. J. Crawford Hodgson.
6. The York Memorandum Book. Vol. II. To be edited by Miss Maud Sellers. (In the press.)
7. A Volume from the Records of the Merchant Adventurers, York. To be edited by Miss Maud Sellers.
8. The Register of John le Romeyn, Archbishop of York. Vol. II. To be edited by the Secretary. (In the press.)
9. A Volume from the Liber Cartarum and kindred documents belonging to the Corporation of Newcastle-on-Tyne. To be prepared by Mr. A. M. Oliver.
10. Two Thirteenth Century Durham Assize Rolls. To be edited by Mr. K. C. Bayley. (In the press.)
11. Liber Vitæ, with Reproductions of the MS.
12. Pope Nicholas's Taxation and the Valor Ecclesiasticus for Yorkshire. To be edited by Mr. Hamilton Thompson.
13. North Country Diaries. Vol. II. To be edited by Mr. J. Crawford Hodgson.

LIST OF OFFICERS & MEMBERS, 1913.

PATRON AND PRESIDENT.

HIS GRACE THE DUKE OF NORTHUMBERLAND, K.G.

VICE-PRESIDENTS.

LORD BARNARD, Raby Castle, Darlington.
KENNETT C. BAYLEY, Durham.
REV. WILLIAM BROWN, Old Elvet, Durham.
S. J. CHADWICK, Lyndhurst, Dewsbury.
J. W. CLAY, Rastrick House, Brighouse.
FRANCIS COLLINS, M.D., Lyme Regis.
F. W. DENDY, Osborne Road, Newcastle-on-Tyne.
R. H. EDLESTON, D.C.L., Rhadegund Buildings, Cambridge.
REV. CANON FOWLER, Durham.
REV. DR. GEE, Durham.
REV. WILLIAM GREENWELL, Durham.
THE VERY REV. H. H. HENSON, Dean of Durham.
RICHARD OLIVER HESLOP, Newcastle-on-Tyne.
J. CRAWFORD HODGSON, Alnwick.
J. G. HODGSON, Newcastle-on-Tyne.
REV. J. M. MARSHALL, Croft Rectory, Darlington.
COLONEL PARKER, C.B., Browsholme Hall, Clitheroe.
THE VERY REV. A. P. PUREY-CUST, Dean of York.
THE VERY REV. H. E. SAVAGE, Dean of Lichfield.
COLONEL SURTEES, C.B., Mainsforth Hall, Ferryhill.
R. B. TURTON, Kildale Hall, Gosmont, York.
RICHARD WELFORD, Gosforth, Newcastle-on-Tyne.
REV. F. G. WESLEY, 70, Christchurch Road, Winchester.
REV. JAMES WILSON, Dalston Vicarage, Cumberland.

SECRETARY.

WILLIAM BROWN, The Old House, Sowerby, Thirsk.

TREASURER.

JOHN GEORGE GRADON, Durham.

AUDITOR.

KENNETT C. BAYLEY, Durham.

MEMBERS, WITH THE DATES OF THEIR ADMISSION.*

Wilfrid H. Acum, 15, Lordship Lane, Wood Green, N. 7th March, 1911.
Rev. C. E. Adamson, Houghton le Spring. 4th December, 1898.
Lord Aldenham, Aldenham Park, Elstree, Herts. January, 1908.

* The number of three hundred and fifty members, to which the Society is limited, is generally full. Judging from past experience, there will be ten or twelve vacancies every year, and these will be regularly filled up. New members will be elected by the Council according to priority of application, unless the son or representative of a deceased member wishes to be chosen in his place. This list is corrected up to December, 1913.

- Lady Amherst (Lady William Cecil of Hackney), Didlington Hall, Brandon, Norfolk. 1st December, 1868.
- Sir J. E. Backhouse, Bart., Darlington. 5th June, 1877.
- Thos. H. Barker, Brookfield Gardens, West Kirby, Liverpool. 4th December, 1902.
- Lord Barnard, Raby Castle, Darlington. 6th December, 1892. (*Vice-President*, 1900—1911.)
- Kennett C. Bayley, Durham. 1st December, 1903. (*Vice-President and Auditor*, 1906—1911.)
- Rev. Canon Beanlands, Aynscombe House, Sevenoaks, Kent. 7th December, 1909.
- Sir Hugh Bell, Bart., Rounton Grange, Northallerton. 4th June, 1907.
- Edward Bell, York Street, Covent Garden, London. 3rd March, 1891.
- John Bilson, Hessle, Hull. 5th March, 1895.
- Edmund Bishop, Caburn, Barnstaple. 1st December, 1874.
- Thomas M. Blagg, 25, Cartergate, Newark-on-Trent. 4th December, 1898.
- Lord Bolton, Bolton Hall, Wensley. 5th March, 1889.
- Messrs. Bowes and Bowes, Cambridge. 7th March, 1865.
- Thomas Boynton, Norman House, Bridlington Quay. 2nd December, 1884.
- Noel P. W. Brady, Ferryside, Twickenham. 1st December, 1903.
- W. Parker Brewis, 2, Grosvenor Road, Newcastle. 3rd March, 1908.
- John A. Brooke, Ferray Hall, Huddersfield. 1st December, 1908.
- Rev. William Brown, Old Elvet, Durham. 3rd December, 1889. (*Vice-President*, 1897—1911.)
- William Brown, The Old House, Sowerby, Thirsk. 3rd December, 1889. (*Secretary*, 1897—1911.)
- The Duke of Buccleuch and Queensberry. 7th December, 1886.
- George Buchanan, Whitby. 6th June, 1876.
- The King of Bulgaria, Sophia Palace, Bulgaria. 4th March, 1902.
- Rosalind, Countess of Carlisle, Boothby Manor House, Brampton. 4th December, 1912.
- S. J. Chadwick, Lyndhurst, Oxford Road, Dewsbury. 6th December, 1881. (*Vice-President*, 1901—1911.)
- J. E. Champney, Abchurch Chambers, London, W. 3rd December, 1895.
- H. M. Chapman, St. Martin's Priory, Canterbury. 6th June, 1882.
- Edward Thomas Clark, Snaith, Yorkshire. 7th December, 1880.
- G. D. A. Clark, Belford Hall, Belford. 1st December, 1874.
- J. W. Clay, Rastrick, Brighouse. 2nd June, 1868. (*Vice-President*, 1900—1911.)
- Mrs. Clayton, The Chesters, Hexham. 2nd December, 1890.
- E. F. Coates, c/o E. Almack, 99, Gresham Street, London, E.C. 4th March, 1901.
- Rev. Carus Vale Collier, Langton Rectory, Malton. 3rd December, 1897.
- Francis Collins, M.D., St. Andrews, Lyme Regis. 7th December, 1886. (*Vice-President*, 1897—1911.)
- Lady Cowell, Clifton Castle, Bedale. 5th March, 1895.
- Right Rev. Bishop Cowgill, Bishop's House, Leeds. 3rd December, 1911.
- Hubert H. E. Craster, All Souls' College, Oxford. 4th December, 1906.
- The Marquis of Crewe, Crewe Hall, Nantwich. 30th December, 1858.
- Lord Crewe's Trustees, c/o K. C. Bayley, The College, Durham. 2nd June, 1891.
- Ralph Creyke, Rawcliffe Hall, Selby. 7th December, 1880.
- E. W. Crossley, Dean House, Triangle, Halifax. 5th June, 1906.
- Rev. Matthew Culley, Coupland Castle, Kirknewton, Northumberland. 5th June, 1902.

- F. W. Dendy, Eldon House, Osborne Road, Newcastle-on-Tyne. 4th December, 1894. (*Vice-President*, 1897—1911.)
- Sir Lewis T. Dibdin, D.C.L., Chancellor of Durham, 15, Old Square, Lincoln's Inn. 3rd March, 1891.
- Robert Dobson, Golden Square, Market Place, Warrington. 6th June, 1907.
- Bishop of Durham, Auckland Castle. 3rd March, 1908.
- Earl of Durham, Lambton Castle, Fence Houses. 1st December, 1901.
- R. H. Edleston, D.C.L., Rhadegund Buildings, Cambridge. 3rd December, 1895. (*Vice-President*, 1908—11.)
- John Eland, 40, Carey Street, Strand, W.C. 6th March, 1900.
- Rev. H. Ellershaw, Bishop Hatfield's Hall, Durham. 1st March, 1892.
- C. J. Fogg Elliot, Staindrop, Darlington. 6th June, 1913.
- H. G. Carr-Ellison, 15, Portland Terrace, Newcastle. 4th December, 1906.
- J. Meade Falkner, Divinity House, Durham. 5th December, 1905.
- Wm. Farrer, Hallgarth, Carnforth. 3rd March, 1914.
- G. Foyle Fawcett, 29, Beaumont Street, Liverpool. 6th June, 1905.
- Mrs. Hugh Fenwick, Brinkburn Priory, Morpeth. 3rd June, 1897.
- R. H. Forster, 2, Enmore Road, Putney, S.W. 2nd March, 1909.
- Rev. Canon Foster, Timberland Vicarage, Lincoln. 5th June, 1912.
- Rev. Canon Fowler, M.A., D.C.L., F.S.A., Bishop Hatfield's Hall, Durham. 4th June, 1872. (*Vice-President*, 1872—1911. *Treasurer*, 1883—88.)
- Sir Alfred Scott Gatty, Garter King of Arms, Herald's College, London. 7th March, 1876.
- Rev. H. Gee, D.D., University College, Durham. 3rd June, 1902. (*Vice-President*, 1905—1911.)
- C. O. P. Gibson, Bywell Castle, Stocksfield-on-Tyne. 3rd June, 1914.
- C. W. Goodger, 18, Market Street, Newcastle. 1st December, 1908.
- John George Gradon, Lynton House, Durham. 3rd March, 1891. (*Treasurer*, 1891—1911.)
- Sir Walpole Greenwell, Bart., 17, Portman Square, London, W. 4th December, 1906.
- Rev. William Greenwell, D.C.L., F.R.S., &c., Durham. 28th September, 1843. (*Treasurer*, 1843—49. *Vice-President*, 1849—1911.)
- Col. J. D. Gregson, Burdon Hall, Sunderland. 6th June, 1913.
- C. O. Hall, Settrington House, Malton. 4th December, 1900.
- The Very Rev. H. Hensley Henson, Dean of Durham. 3rd June, 1913.
- Richard Oliver Heslop, Akenside Hill, Newcastle-on-Tyne. 6th June, 1899. (*Vice-President*, 1905—1911.)
- T. E. Hodgkin, Old Ridley, Stocksfield-on-Tyne. 2nd December, 1913.
- J. C. Hodgson, Abbey Cottage, Alnwick. 6th December, 1892. (*Vice-President*, 1899—1911.)
- J. G. Hodgson, Northern Counties Club, Newcastle-on-Tyne. 14th August, 1885. (*Vice-President*, 1897—1911.)
- John E. Jefferson Hogg, 59, Elm Park Gardens, London, S.W. 1st December, 1903.
- Rev. H. C. Holmes, Birkby Rectory, Northallerton. 4th December, 1877.
- Lord Hotham, West Hill, Tichfield, Hants. 3rd December, 1872.
- Edward Hutchinson, Darlington. 7th December, 1869.
- Wm. I'Anson, Glenside, Saltburn-by-Sea. 2nd December, 1913.
- W. A. James, 22, Norfolk Square, London. 2nd March, 1897.
- Lord Joicey, Ford Castle, Northumberland. 5th December 1882.
- Thomas Jones, Durham. 7th December, 1880.
- A. B. Kempe, K.C., Chancellor of Newcastle, 2, Paper Buildings, Temple, London. 5th March, 1889.
- C. E. Kempe, 28, Nottingham Place, London. 5th December, 1893.
- H. F. Killick, King's House, Thetford. 5th December, 1899.

- R. L. Kirby, Linthorpe, Middlesbrough. 5th March, 1889.
 A. L. Knight, Curren Hall, Ilkley. 4th December, 1900.
 W. H. Knowles, Little Bridge, Gosforth, Newcastle. 6th March, 1906.
 W. T. Lancaster, 7, Clarendon Place, Leeds. 4th December, 1883.
 Arthur F. Leach, 34, Elm Park Gardens, London. 1st December, 1891.
 J. Wickham Legg, M.D., F.S.A., 4, St. Margaret's Road, Oxford. 2nd December, 1890.
 The Marquess of Londonderry, Wynyard, Durham. 7th December, 1886.
 Sir Clements R. Markham, K.C.B., Eccleston Square, London. 1st December, 1891.
 Thomas W. Marley, Marton Grove, Darlington. 4th June, 1895.
 Rev. J. M. Marshall, Croft Rectory, Darlington. 5th March, 1889. (*Vice-President*, 1899—1911.)
 James Melrose, Clifton Croft, York. 7th December, 1875.
 Walter Morrison, 77, Cromwell Road, London. 1st March, 1864.
 Lord Northbourne, Betteshanger, Sandwich. 7th March, 1893.
 The Duke of Northumberland, Alnwick Castle. 6th June, 1865.
 A. M. Oliver, West Jesmond Villa, Newcastle-on-Tyne. 5th December, 1911.
 Wm. Page, The White House, St. Peter's, St. Albans. 1st December, 1885.
 Colonel Parker, Browsholme Hall, Clitheroe. 6th March, 1907.
 Parker and Son, 27, Broad Street, Oxford. 7th March, 1912.
 Howard Pease, Otterburn Town, Woodburn. 3rd December, 1901.
 John S. G. Pemberton, Belmont Hall, Durham. 3rd December, 1901.
 The Very Rev. Arthur P. Purey-Cust, D.D., Dean of York. 7th December, 1880. (*Vice-President*, 1887—1911.)
 Sir J. W. Ramsden, Bart., Byrom Hall, South Milford, Yorkshire. 14th March, 1862.
 Viscount Ridley, Blagdon, Newcastle-on-Tyne. 3rd March, 1891.
 The Marquess of Ripon, Studley Royal, Ripon. 15th December, 1859.
 J. W. Robinson, Brokenheugh, Haydon Bridge. 7th December, 1909.
 W. H. Rylands, F.S.A., South Bank Lodge, Campden Hill Place, Kensington, W. 5th June, 1883.
 Philip Saltmarsh, Lt.-Col., Daresbury, The Mount, York. 4th December, 1894.
 The Very Rev. H. E. Savage, Dean of Lichfield. 3rd December, 1897.
 Slingsby D. Shafto, Beamish Park, Beamish. 7th March, 1905.
 J. B. Simpson, Bradley Hall, Wylam-on-Tyne. 3rd December, 1901.
 F. W. Slingsby, Thorpe Underwood Hall, Ouseburn, York. 3rd December, 1878.
 John T. Spalding, 22, Villa Road, Nottingham. 5th December, 1899.
 Col. H. C. Surtees, C.B., D.S.O., Mainsforth, Ferryhill. 5th December, 1911.
 H. P. Surtees, 6, St. Helen's Place, E.C. 6th June, 1899.
 Siward Surtees, Somersham, Maidenhead. 3rd December, 1895.
 Thos. Taylor, Chipchase Castle, Wark-on-Tyne. 3rd March, 1902.
 Rev. R. Fetzner Taylor, Grundisbury House, Woodbridge, Suffolk. 1st December, 1903.
 Major A. C. Tempest, Broughton Hall, Skipton. 3rd June, 1879.
 Mrs. Graves Tempest, Bradenham House, High Wycombe. 9th December, 1909.
 F. J. Thairlwall, 12, Upper Park Road, Hampstead, London. 3rd December, 1875.
 Legh Tolson, Elm Lea, Dalton, Huddersfield. 7th December, 1886.
 Robert B. Turton, Kildale Hall, Grosmont, York. 2nd March, 1897. (*Vice-President*, 1903—1911.)
 Robert Charles De Grey Vyner, Newby Hall, Ripon. 3rd December, 1895.

- Henry Wagner, F.S.A., 13, Half Moon Street, Piccadilly, London. 4th December, 1877.
- Rev. Walter Walsh, Folkington Rectory, Polegate, Sussex. 2nd December, 1879.
- William Warde-Aldam, Frickley Hall, Doncaster. 3rd March, 1891.
- T. E. Watson, St. Mary's Lodge, Newport, Mon. 2nd March, 1907.
- Richard Welford, Gosforth, Newcastle-on-Tyne. 1st March, 1892. (*Vice-President*, 1894, 1905—1911.)
- Rev. F. G. Wesley, Winchester. 5th December, 1882. (*Vice-President*, 1899—1911.)
- Sir Hedworth Williamson, Bart., Whitburn Hall, Sunderland. 3rd December, 1895.
- Rev. Jas. Wilson, Dalston Vicarage, Cumberland. 4th June, 1903. (*Vice-President*, 1906—1911.)
- H. M. Wood, 5, The Grove, Sunderland. 4th March, 1902.
- Rev. Canon Wordsworth, St. Peter's Rectory, Marlborough. 5th December, 1893.
- The Lord Archbishop of York, Bishopthorpe, York. 5th December, 1893.
- Thomas Edward Yorke, Bewerley Hall, Pateley Bridge. 5th June, 1894.

LIBRARIES AND PUBLIC INSTITUTIONS:—

- The University of Aberdeen. 1st March, 1881.
- The Library of Ampleforth Monastery, near York. 3rd December, 1895.
- The John Hopkins University, Baltimore, U.S.A. 5th June, 1883.
- The Enoch Pratt Free Library, Baltimore, U.S.A. 3rd December, 1889.
- The Barrow-in-Furness Public Library. 3rd December, 1901.
- The Battersea Central Library. 3rd December, 1901.
- The Queen's College, Belfast. 7th December, 1886.
- The Imperial Library, Berlin. 14th March, 1863.
- The Birmingham Free Library. 3rd March, 1874.
- The Oratory, Birmingham. 2nd June, 1914.
- St. Thomas' Abbey, Erdington, Birmingham. 3rd December, 1901.
- The Bolton Public Library. 4th March, 1884.
- The Boston Athenæum, U.S.A. 1st March, 1870.
- The Peabody Institute, Boston, U.S.A. 4th March, 1873.
- The Boston Public Library, U.S.A. 7th December, 1886.
- New England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston, U.S.A. 6th March, 1903.
- The Bradford Free Library. 5th June, 1883.
- Bristol Public Libraries. 2nd December, 1902.
- The Society of Bollandist Fathers, Brussels. 3rd December, 1895.
- Grosvenor Library, Buffalo, New York, U.S.A. 6th March, 1904.
- The University of California, Berkley, U.S.A. 5th March, 1903.
- Christ's College, Cambridge. 13th December, 1862.
- Trinity College, Cambridge. 5th June, 1866.
- The Public Library, Cardiff. 4th December, 1890.
- The Carlisle Free Library, Tullie House, Carlisle. 1st March, 1892.
- The Chelsea Public Libraries. 1st March, 1892.
- The Dean and Chapter of Chester. 1st March, 1887.
- The Chicago Public Library, U.S.A. 1st March, 1887.
- The Newberry Library, Chicago, U.S.A. 6th December, 1892.
- The University of Chicago, U.S.A. 3rd June, 1902.
- University Library, Christiania. 7th March, 1903.
- Cincinnati Public Library, U.S.A. 3rd December, 1901.
- Royal Library, Copenhagen. 7th March, 1905.
- The Darlington Public Library. 2nd June, 1885.

- The Public Library, Detroit, Michigan, U.S.A. 7th June, 1887.
 The Dewsbury Public Library. 2nd June, 1891.
 The Doncaster Public Library. 4th December, 1883.
 The National Library of Ireland, Dublin. 3rd June, 1884.
 St. Chad's Hall, Durham. 7th March, 1911.
 The Dean and Chapter of Durham. 1st June, 1869.
 The University of Durham. 16th June, 1858.
 The Advocates' Library, Edinburgh. 13th March, 1851.
 The Signet Library, Edinburgh. 6th December, 1864.
 The University of Edinburgh. 5th June, 1883.
 The Public Library, Edinburgh. 3rd March, 1896.
 The Royal Albert Memorial Public Library, Exeter. 1st December, 1909.
 St. Benedict's Abbey, Fort Augustus, N.B. 4th March, 1902.
 The Gateshead Public Library. 3rd December, 1889.
 The Mitchell Library, Glasgow. 4th December, 1877.
 The University of Glasgow. 3rd March, 1874.
 The University of Göttingen. 8th December, 1863.
 The Public Library, Harrogate. 3rd March, 1896.
 The Harvard College Library, Cambridge, Mass., U.S.A. 1st March, 1887.
 The Free Library, Hawick, N.B. 3rd March, 1889.
 House of Lords Library. 2nd June, 1908.
 The Public Library, Huddersfield. 3rd December, 1903.
 The Public Libraries, Hull. 5th March, 1895.
 The Hull Subscription Library. 14th March, 1862.
 Law Association of Philadelphia, U.S.A. 2nd March, 1909.
 The Central Free Public Library, Leeds. 7th June, 1898.
 The Leeds Institute of Science. 1st December, 1903.
 The Leeds Library, Commercial Street, Leeds. 11th December, 1856.
 The Library of the Church Institute, Leeds. 7th June, 1892.
 The Thoresby Society, Leeds. 7th June, 1892.
 The Dean and Chapter of Lincoln. 7th June, 1882.
 The Liverpool Athenæum. 6th June, 1855.
 The Liverpool Free Library. 3rd March, 1874.
 The University of Liverpool. 5th March, 1895.
 The Society of Antiquaries, Burlington House, London. 1st March, 1864.
 The Athenæum Club, Pall Mall, London. 12th December, 1861.
 Constitutional Club, Northumberland Avenue, London. 3rd December, 1901.
 The Honourable Society of Gray's Inn, London. 2nd June, 1874.
 The Guildhall Library, London. 1st December, 1874.
 The Honourable Society of the Inner Temple, London. 3rd December, 1867.
 The Honourable Society of Lincoln's Inn, London. 11th March, 1851.
 The Honourable Society of the Middle Temple, London. 1st December, 1868.
 The Law Society, Chancery Lane, London, W.C. 7th March, 1905.
 The London Library, 12, St. James's Square, London. 13th March, 1851.
 The Library of the Oratory, South Kensington, London. 7th June, 1881.
 The Library of the Public Record Office, Fetter Lane, London. 4th December, 1894.
 The Reform Club, London. 3rd December, 1895.
 The Royal Institution, London. 4th June, 1872.
 The Dean and Chapter of St. Paul's, London. 4th December, 1883.
 Sion College, London. December, 1857.
 The Library, University College, London. 7th December, 1886.
 The New University Club, St. James's Street, London. 1st December, 1891.

- Dr. Williams' Library, Gordon Square, London, W.C. 1st December, 1903.
 The University of Lund, Sweden. 3rd March, 1891.
 Chetham's Library, Manchester. December, 1857.
 The John Rylands Library, Manchester. 4th December, 1900.
 The Manchester Free Library. 3rd December, 1867.
 Owen's College, Manchester. 7th March, 1871.
 The Public Library, Melbourne. 4th June, 1895.
 Grand Rapids Public Library, Michigan, U.S.A. 3rd March, 1908.
 University of Michigan. 5th June, 1904.
 The Middlesbrough Free Library. 6th March, 1883.
 The House of Resurrection, Mirfield, Yorks. 6th June, 1907.
 The McGill University, Montreal. 2nd June, 1914.
 The Royal Library, Munich. 14th March, 1863.
 The Cathedral Library, Newcastle-on-Tyne. 2nd June, 1891.
 The Public Libraries, Newcastle-on-Tyne. 4th December, 1883.
 The Society of Antiquaries, Newcastle-on-Tyne. 24th September, 1853.
 The Literary and Philosophical Society, Newcastle-on-Tyne. 17th March, 1853.
 The Library of Princeton University, New Jersey, U.S.A. 1st March, 1887.
 The Brooklyn Library, New York, U.S.A. 4th December, 1883.
 The Cornell University, Ithaca, New York, U.S.A. 4th December, 1883.
 The General Theological Seminary, New York, U.S.A. 7th December, 1910.
 Union Theological Seminary, New York. 3rd December, 1912.
 New York Historical Society, U.S.A. 7th March, 1905.
 The New York State Library, Albany, New York, U.S.A. 1st March, 1887.
 The New York Public Library, U.S.A. 1st March, 1887.
 The North Riding of York County Council, Northallerton. 4th December, 1906.
 The Nottingham Free Library. 1st March, 1881.
 The Oxford Union Society. 4th March, 1902.
 All Souls' College, Oxford. 3rd March, 1908.
 Exeter College, Oxford. 5th March, 1878.
 St. John's College, Oxford. 14th March, 1863.
 Magdalen College, Oxford. 18th June, 1862.
 Queen's College, Oxford. 2nd March, 1875.
 Bibliothèque National, Paris. 6th June, 1905.
 The Free Library of Philadelphia. 5th December, 1911.
 The Library Company, Philadelphia, U.S.A. 5th December, 1882.
 Dr. Shepherd's Library, Preston. 6th December, 1864.
 St. Augustine's Abbey, Ramsgate. 3rd December, 1901.
 The Dean and Chapter of Ripon. 3rd March, 1874.
 The Rochdale Public Library. 4th March, 1884.
 The Rotherham Free Library. 3rd June, 1884.
 The University of St. Andrew's. 7th December, 1886.
 The Imperial Library, St. Petersburg. 14th March, 1863.
 The Mechanics' and Literary Institute, Scarborough. 5th December, 1899.
 The Sheffield Free Library. 1st March, 1881.
 The Literary and Philosophical Society, Sheffield. 4th March, 1881.
 The North Shields Free Library. 3rd December, 1889.
 The South Shields Free Library. 1st June, 1875.
 The Abbey of Solesmes, Appeldurcombe, Wroxall, Isle of Wight. 3rd December, 1895.
 The Stockton-on-Tees Free Library. 2nd March, 1897.
 St. John's College, Stonyhurst. 4th March, 1873.

- The University Library, Strasburg. 4th June, 1895.
 The Sunderland Free Library. 5th June, 1883.
 The Subscription Library, Fawcett Street, Sunderland. 3rd December, 1889.
 The Free Library, Toronto, U.S.A. 1st March, 1892.
 University of Texas, U.S.A. 2nd March, 1909.
 The University of Upsala, Sweden. 2nd June, 1891.
 The President of St. Cuthbert's College, Ushaw, Durham. September, 1838.
 Genealogical Society of Utah, U.S.A. 6th December, 1914.
 The Imperial Library, Vienna. 14th March, 1863.
 The Library of the Congress, Washington, U.S.A. 2nd December, 1873.
 The Public Library, West Hartlepool. 3rd March, 1896.
 The Library of the Church House, Dean's Yard, Westminster. 4th June, 1895.
 The Literary and Philosophical Society, Whitby. 5th June, 1906.
 The Wigan Free Public Library. 3rd December, 1901.
 The Royal Library, Windsor. 7th December, 1886.
 The Norman Williams Public Library, Woodstock, Vermont, U.S.A. 7th June, 1887.
 Wisconsin State Historical Society, U.S.A. 1st June, 1909.
 The Yale College, Connecticut, U.S.A. 7th March, 1876.
 The City of York Public Library. 6th March, 1894.
 The Dean and Chapter of York. 13th March, 1857.
 The Literary and Philosophical Society, York. 7th December, 1880.
 The Subscription Library, York. 16th March, 1861.
 The Yorkshire Archæological Association. 3rd March, 1868.
 The Yorkshire Architectural Society. 7th March, 1871.

JOHN GEORGE GRADON, TREASURER, IN

Dr.

From 1st January, 1909,

	£	s.	d.
To Balance from 1908	627	9	2
„ Subscriptions received from 1st January, 1909, to 31st December, 1910	645	15	0
„ Bank Interest	12	13	11
„ Amounts received for Sale of Books :—			
By Treasurer.. .. .	£21	1	0
By Andrews and Co.. .. .	12	7	8
	<hr/>	33	8 8

£1319 6 9

ACCOUNT WITH THE SURTEES SOCIETY.

to 31st December, 1910.

Cr.

	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
VOL. 116. NORTH COUNTRY WILLS:—						
By paid Whitehead and Sons, for printing and binding	105	4	6			
„ „ J. W. Clay, for editing	47	5	0			
				152	9	6
VOL. 117. PERCY CARTULARY:—						
By paid Whitehead and Son, on account for printing ..	80	0	0			
„ „ Miss Martin, on account for editing	30	0	0			
				110	0	0
VOL. 118. NORTH COUNTRY DIARIES:—						
By paid A. Reid and Co., for printing	150	0	0			
„ „ J. C. Hodgson, for editing	39	15	3			
„ „ Leighton and Co., for binding	11	11	4			
				201	6	7
VOL. 119. RECORDS OF BISHOP BURY:—						
By paid Whitehead and Sons, for printing and binding				124	3	3
MISCELLANEOUS:—						
By paid W. Brown, Secretary, for two years' allowance to June, 1910	60	0	0			
„ „ J. G. Gradon, Treasurer, the like	30	0	0			
„ „ Veitch, for stationery	1	13	0			
„ „ Leighton and Co., for binding sheets of Vol. 107.. .. .	1	11	0			
„ „ Andrews and Co., balance of account for 1908	5	4	6			
„ „ Andrews and Co., allowance and rent of warehouse for two years, insurance, etc.	60	10	11			
„ „ Andrews and Co., for collating and binding sheets out of old stock	29	1	6			
„ „ Treasurer, for postage, stationery, and other expenses (two years)	9	1	6			
				197	2	5
Balance in hands of Treasurer				534	5	0
				<u>£1319</u>	<u>6</u>	<u>9</u>

Audited and found correct,

K. C. BAYLEY.

6th March, 1911.

JOHN GEORGE GRADON, TREASURER, IN

Dr.

From 1st January, 1911,

	£	s.	d.
To Balance from 1910	534	5	0
„ Subscriptions received from 1st January, 1911, to 31st December, 1912	655	4	0
„ Bank Interest	19	8	6
„ Amounts received from Sale of Books	9	15	5
„ Donation from York City Corporation towards cost of publishing Vol. 120	60	0	0

£1278 12 11

ACCOUNT WITH THE SURTEES SOCIETY.

to 31st December, 1912.

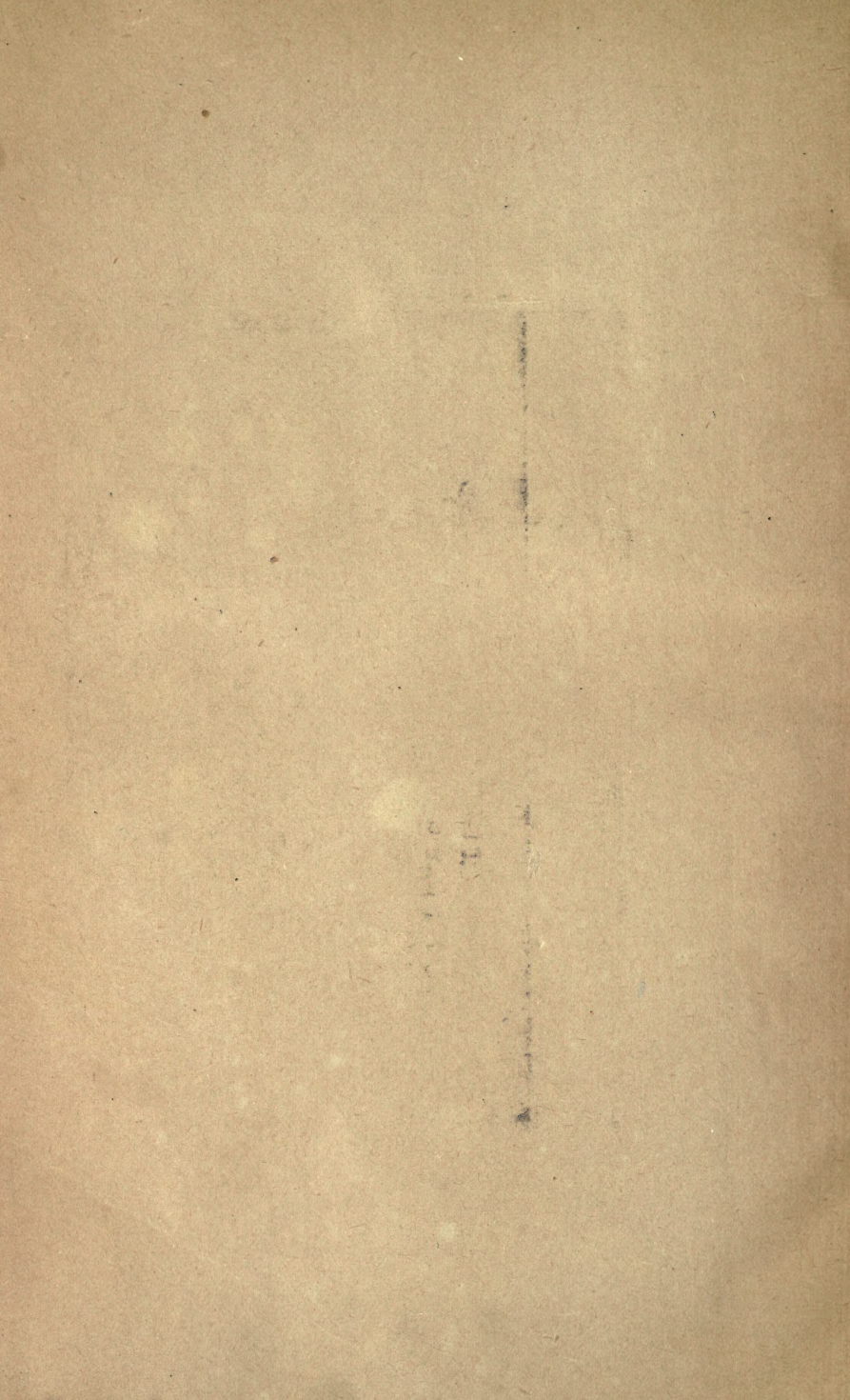
Cr.

	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
VOL. 117. PERCY CARTULARY:—						
By paid Whitehead balance of account, for printing						
and binding	148	10	6			
„ „ Miss Martin, for editing	25	0	6			
				173	11	0
VOL. 119. RECORDS OF BISHOP BURY:—						
By paid Dean Kitchin, for editing				25	16	9
VOL. 120. YORK MEMORANDUM:—						
By paid Johnson and Co., for printing	126	8	8			
„ „ Leighton and Co., for binding	11	15	5			
„ „ Miss Sellars, for editing	50	8	0			
				188	12	1
VOL. 121. NORTH COUNTRY WILLS:—						
By paid Whitehead, for printing	85	17	3			
„ „ Mr. Clay, for editing	37	16	0			
				123	13	3
MISCELLANEOUS:—						
By paid W. Brown, Secretary, for two years' allow-						
ance to June, 1912	60	0	0			
„ „ J. G. Gradon, Treasurer, the like	30	0	0			
„ „ Veitch and Proctor, for stationery.. .. .	0	15	6			
„ „ Mitchell Hughes & Clarke, printing report	8	4	6			
„ „ Treasurer, for postage, stationery, and other						
expenses (two years)	8	15	6			
„ „ Andrews and Co., on account of allowance						
and rent of warehouse and insurance	36	16	0			
„ „ Do. for postage of Volumes to Members	20	17	4			
				165	8	10
1912, Dec. 31, Balance in Treasurer's Hands ..				601	11	0
				£1278	12	11

Audited and found correct,

29th August, 1914.

K. C. BAYLEY.



DA Surtees Society, Durham, Eng.
20 Publications.
S9 v.124
v.124

CIRCULATE AS MONOGRAPH

PLEASE DO NOT REMOVE
CARDS OR SLIPS FROM THIS POCKET

UNIVERSITY OF TORONTO LIBRARY
